

SCOTTISH
SUPPLICATIONS
TO ROME

1428-1432

SCOTTISH
HISTORY
SOCIETY

1970

~~Ref. 54~~

SCS. SHS. 143



SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY

FOURTH SERIES

VOLUME 7



Calendar of
Scottish Supplications to Rome

CALENDAR OF
Scottish
Supplications to Rome
1428—1432

edited by

Annie I. Dunlop, O.B.E., LL.D., D.LITT.

and

Ian B. Cowan, M.A., PH.D.



EDINBURGH
printed for the Scottish History Society by
T. AND A. CONSTABLE LTD
1970

©
Scottish History Society
1970



ISBN 9500260 2 6
Printed in Great Britain

PREFACE

This volume, the third of a series of Scottish Supplications to Rome published by the Scottish History Society, was originally to have had Dr Annie I. Dunlop as its sole editor. However, ill health prevented this, and in the circumstances it was agreed that the volume should be edited jointly by Dr Dunlop and myself. Prior to this decision Dr Dunlop had already calendared the material which she had so industriously collected in the Vatican Archives, and it was the editing of this material which was initially undertaken conjointly. In the latter stages this co-operation unfortunately proved more difficult, and the final text, index and introduction have been my responsibility. My own labours would, however, have been impossible without those of Dr Dunlop, and the encouragement which she subsequently gave to me. The immense debt of gratitude which I personally, and all Scottish historians in general, owe to her must here be placed upon record, as must also her generosity in establishing a special fund which has partially subsidised the publication of this volume. Nor indeed does the debt stop there, for although there are no immediate plans for the publication of further volumes of supplications, Dr Dunlop has most generously placed her manuscript calendar of Scottish entries from the Registers of Supplications, 1433-1479, in the Department of Scottish History at the University of Glasgow, where they now form an important and integral part of a vast collection of pre-Reformation Scottish material derived from the Vatican Archives by the Ross Fund of that university.¹

With help in the preparation of this volume, the editors would like to express their grateful appreciation to the staff of the Vatican Archives and to the British School at Rome. We also owe our thanks to the Rev. Charles Burns, archivist in the Vatican, and Thomas Graham of Glasgow University Library both of whom willingly gave assistance and advice, and to Miss Elenor Morrison who helped compile the index. If faults remain, the responsibility is mine.

University of Glasgow
December, 1970

IAN B. COWAN

¹ Full details about this material, and means of access to it, will be found in I. B. Cowan, 'The Vatican Archives—a report on pre-Reformation Scottish material' published in *Scottish Historical Review*, xlviii, pp 227-42.

*A generous contribution from the
Carnegie Trust for the Universities of Scotland
towards the cost of producing this volume
is gratefully acknowledged by the
Council of the Society*

CONTENTS

Preface v

Introduction ix

Table of Abbreviations xxiii

Table of Referendaries xxv

CALENDAR OF SCOTTISH SUPPLICATIONS TO ROME I

Addenda, 1423-1424, 269

Index 273



INTRODUCTION

INFORMAT the supplications in this volume do not vary from those previously published in this series.¹ As petitions to the Pope requesting grace or justice, they continue to appear in a fairly stereotyped form according to their respective categories, signed either by the Pope or the Vice-Chancellor, and bearing the date of the particular concession.

The information which can be derived from these petitions is multifarious and includes material relevant to genealogy, church dedications and local history in general. For the genealogist, marriage dispensations are the most fruitful source, and one at least reveals a previously unknown marriage (p 136). Dedications will be found for many of the churches in the dioceses of Argyll and Sodor, and while many of these churches are readily identifiable the location of the parish churches of St Lawrence (p 21) and St Thewn (p 22) remains elusive. Local historians will find information covering the length and breadth of Scotland, most of it only relevant to ecclesiastical affairs, but occasionally yielding information of wider interest concerning items such as land holdings and the owners thereof (pp 68, 177).

This wider range of material also possesses a national interest, and in this respect the petition relating to the marriage of Louis, eldest son of Charles VIII, king of the French, and Margaret, eldest daughter of James I, king of Scots, is of special significance (p 119). But undoubtedly the overriding interest is ecclesiastical; by a perusal of the following petitions an overall picture can be established of the state of the Scottish church in this period, and, more important still,

¹ *Calendar of Scottish Supplications to Rome 1418-22*, edd. E. R. Lindsay and A. I. Cameron (SHS, 1934) and *Calendar of Scottish Supplications to Rome 1423-28*, ed. A. I. Dunlop (SHS, 1956). The introductions to these two volumes should be consulted for information relating to the Registers of Supplications, and to the nature and format of the supplications themselves. An addenda to this volume supplies six petitions dated 1423-1424 which were inadvertently omitted from the second of these volumes.

an evaluation can be made of papal relations with Scotland at a juncture immediately prior to the struggles between the crown and the papacy which were to dominate the rest of the fifteenth century.

As to the state of the Church in general, in one respect it was flourishing, and the growing importance of collegiate churches, which are indicative of this, is reflected in these petitions. Bothwell, Dunbar and St Mary on the Rock, St Andrews, all figure prominently; their provostships and prebends proving attractive to pluralists who were anxious to acquire such benefices, which as they did not entail the cure of souls were free from the restriction placed by canon law on the holding of only one benefice to which the cure of souls was attached.

If the growth of pluralism augured ill for the Church, this in no way deterred prospective founders of collegiate churches from their purpose. Moreover, it must be admitted that the constitutions of most such foundations made an attempt, albeit an unsuccessful one, to prevent pluralism by stipulating fixed periods of residence. The great spate of such foundations was not to come until later in the fifteenth century, but in these petitions the king, James I, is to be found as a leader of fashion in proposing on 7 October, 1430, to erect a new collegiate church in the burgh of Linlithgow. The vicar of the parish church was to become the college's first provost, and twelve chaplains, as a later petition reveals, were to form its remaining complement (pp 140, 176). Finance for the new institution was to be forthcoming from the revenues of the parish churches of Calder-Comitis and Strathbrock, and these endowments were to be further augmented by the king. Despite these pious intentions, however, the foundation was never completed. The reason is not clear, but the death of the king in 1437 is the most likely, although the failure to find further adequate endowments may have contributed to this end, which left Linlithgow as an important burgh church containing many chaplains, but bereft of the constitution which would have made it fully collegiate.¹

¹ If Linlithgow never became fully collegiate, at least an attempt was made in that direction. The collegiate church of St Nicholas of Stronsay (p 52), on the other hand, owes its existence to an error of transcription. The canonry and prebend of *ecclesie collegiate sancti Nicolai de Stronsay* is in fact a canonry and prebend of Orkney, the endowment of which was derived from the revenues of St Nicholas of Stronsay. This is clearly revealed in a subsequent petition (p 55) in which it is described as the 'canonry and prebend of church of St Nicholas de Stronsay in the church of Orkney'.

The erection of Linlithgow to collegiate status was to have been accompanied by the re-building of the parish church on a new site and the erection of the college itself. This reminder that this was a great period in the re-building of Scottish burgh churches is also demonstrated in the appeal of the aldermen, burgesses and community of the burgh of Cupar in Fife for the ratification of the erection of their parish church within the burgh, in place of the old one which had lain outside the town. The consent of the vicar and the bishop of St Andrews had been obtained, but opposition had materialised from the holder of the rectorial rights—the priory of St Andrews, who no doubt feared that their financial interests might be jeopardised (p 27).¹

The re-building of burgh churches might be taken as another sign of vitality, and so too, the increasing provision for cathedral churches, at which residence by canons was to be encouraged by increasing the fruits of the common fund from which, in theory at least, only canons who had fulfilled their residential commitments should derive benefit. The grant in 1430 of the parish church of Cortachy to the chapter of Brechin (p 87), and that of the parish church of Libberton to the chapter of Glasgow (p 88) both appear to have been motivated by this desire, although the latter proved to be ineffective. The fifteenth century also saw the erection of many new cathedral prebends, although once again the only example of this evident in the succeeding supplications, the erection of the hospital of Strathblane into a prebend of Glasgow cathedral (p 60), proved to be short-lived.²

Nevertheless, while the erection of collegiate churches and the foundation of cathedral prebends signifies liveliness in the Church and is indicative of a movement in favour of the secular clergy, these developments also had their darker side. The utilisation of a hospital, and some of its revenues, even though the intention may have been

¹ This friction between a burgh and a neighbouring monastery which held rectorial rights was not unique and difficulties of this nature led to a feud between Lindores and Dundee which undoubtedly contributed to the attack upon the monastery in 1559.

² The description of Strathblane as a hospital seems to be an error. The hospital in question was Polmadie, of which Strathblane was an appropriated church. The erection, originally made in 1428, appears to have been ineffective and the revenues of Polmadie and Strathblane eventually fell to the collegiate church of Dumbarton (see Easson, *Religious Houses*, 152, 158).

to maintain the hospital, also indicates decay. The dual processes of foundation and dissolution are inevitable in any organisation, but by the fifteenth century it would appear that the cannibalisation of ecclesiastical revenues was seen by many Scottish churchmen as their only means of survival. This was especially so at a time when more conventional endowments, only one example of which—a donation of ten marks to Inchcolm from the lord of Cambo (p 68)—appears in these petitions, had virtually disappeared. At a personal level this meant pluralism and commendation. At an institutional level, the process involved further appropriation and the suppression and union of less favoured corporations. Several examples of appropriation—the time honoured device of diverting teinds from their parish of origin for the maintenance of another religious institution—are to be found in these records, but the list is not long. The parish church of Creich is confirmed to Lindores in 1429 (p 26), the parish church of Errol is united to the Charterhouse at Perth in 1430 (p 108), and in Galloway, the priory of Whithorn obtained the parish church of Longcastle in 1431 (pp 174, 178), while in the same year Tongland received the two churches of Balnacross and Kirkandrews (pp 159–60, 169–170). The number of churches which were available to monastic institutions was, however, small as patrons were reluctant to cede their rights unless to cathedrals or to collegiate churches. Thus, both types of these institutions received a considerable number of churches in the course of the fifteenth century for the erection of prebends, such as that of Fetteresso in the church of St Mary, St Andrews (p 98). Moreover, as the patronage of such prebends invariably remained in the hands of the donor, the advantages derived from such a grant could be considerable. The original patron had not only acquired an interest in a benefice of greater status than that of the original parish church, but had also gained for the canon presented, who was frequently a member of his own family, access to revenues held in common by the institution in question. Faced with the fact that patrons favoured only grants which left their own rights unimpaired and often enhanced, monasteries had to become even more resourceful. Vicarages, previously erected to safeguard parochial services in appropriated churches, were an obvious target, and the appropriation of the half fruits of the vicarage of Inverness by Arbroath (pp 75–6) and the union of the vicarage of Fyvie to the

same abbey (pp 177, 219-20) present a counterpart to the efforts of the bishop of Dunblane to seize the fruits of the vicarage of Abernethy for his own *mensa* (pp 8, 12). The suppression of other religious institutions deemed to have outlived their usefulness was also aimed at, but this necessarily presented only limited opportunities. However, one of the final chapters in the extinction of the priory of South Berwick¹ annexed to Dryburgh in 1391 by Robert III is written in these pages (pp 30-1, 66-7, 243-4), while two small hospitals, Lauder and Smailholm, also apparently end their existence by annexation to Dryburgh in 1429 (pp 67-8, 243). Rather ironically this notice of their dissolution is their only known appearance on record as hospitals.

All these manœuvres, including the retention of the oblations from the chapel of St Boswells by the abbot and convent of Dryburgh (p 255) on the grounds that the vicar of the parish in which it was situated 'is able fittingly to sustain burdens of the vicarage without these oblations', were but expedients. Yet, there are also clear indications that the most desperate expedient of all was becoming favoured. Feuing, insofar as it usually brought a capital sum in consideration of the favour of a perpetual lease, brought immediate relief in times of financial stress, but equally invariably created new difficulties in times of rising prices. Nevertheless, heedful of the moment rather than the future, the abbot of Arbroath sought confirmation of such a grant in 1432 (p 254), while Edward de Lawedre, vicar of St Giles, Edinburgh, also obtained papal permission to feu or let 'houses, lands and other possessions' pertaining to his vicarage (p 69).

These developments, which as yet are insufficiently analysed for the fifteenth century, inevitably heralded the growing importance of the laity and were to preface the struggle between them and the churchmen for control of the Church's wealth on a parochial level. However, the contest between the power of the sword and the power of the keys was not only an internal matter but also a struggle between the Church represented by the papacy and the rights of the laity represented by the crown. It is for their bearing on these matters that the following petitions possess their greatest importance. They are, however, of too early a date to reflect the struggle between

¹ Easson, *Religious Houses*, 121.

James I and Eugenius IV, but petitions appear relating to both their respective champions, John Cameron, bishop of Glasgow, and William Croyser, archdeacon of Teviotdale. Amongst these is to be found Croyser's provisions to the archdeaconry of Lothian by Martin V on 20 November, 1430, and again on 24 January, 1431, with surrogation of the rights of his opponents (pp 153, 163). It was the acquisition of this further benefice, for Croyser was a most successful pluralist, which was to be taken by the king as an infringement of the laws against the offence of 'barratry' (or 'purchase' of benefices at the Roman Court), and subsequently initiated the struggle first of all between Martin V and James, which ended in compromise and that between Eugenius IV and the king which only ceased with the latter's death.¹

The issues behind the struggle still await full examination, but the contention based on the evidence of James' legislation² that the struggle was purely financial does not appear to be entirely supported by the facts. Authority and kingship were equally at stake. Moreover even within the financial sphere it may be doubted whether the king's intention was the curtailment of the promotion and other conventional taxes paid to the Apostolic Camera. The money actually paid in this way, as opposed to that which was promised, was not so great,³ and it may be suspected that the cost of litigation and fees incurred by unsuccessful suppliants may have totalled much more than that paid in conventional taxes such as annates and common services. Even after the Indult of 1487, no attempt was made to limit these payments,⁴ and if the Camera suffered at all after 1487 it must have been as the result of the curb placed upon indiscriminate provision and reservation by that agreement.

As early as the reign of James I, the crown may have been attempting such a limitation which would not only curtail the amount of money spent on litigation, but also enhance royal and episcopal

¹ For details see, R. K. Hannay, *The Scottish Crown and the Papacy, 1424-1560* (Historical Association of Scotland, 1931) pp 3-6.

² *APS*, ii, 5, cc. 14, 15, 16; 14, c. 2; 16, c. 9.

³ A study of this remains to be undertaken, but a comparison between the sums promised to the Camera and those actually paid reveal a wide divergence (Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, *passim*).

⁴ This observation is based upon an examination of the sixteenth-century camera records held in the Vatican Archives, and on microfilm at Glasgow University.

authority. The king and his bishops may have wished to control ecclesiastical appointments with only formal recourse to Rome, and without having to face claims and counterclaims from other litigants, which may have been costly and certainly constituted an annoyance even though these litigants were seldom successful. Papal resistance to such a challenge was inevitable. A myriad of claimants to any benefice not only allowed the Pope to maintain his rights of provision and reservation which had been most painstakingly erected throughout the fourteenth century, but also clearly enhanced the papal finances if the number of candidates for any particular benefice could be multiplied. Authority and finance on both sides were clearly at stake, and until a compromise could be found, as it was in 1487, a continuing struggle was inevitable.

Even by this period, however, it is clear that the effective decision in most ecclesiastical appointments was made in Scotland. It was the formal recognition of this which was being sought after by the king, and being equally bitterly opposed by the papacy which found the situation as it existed advantageous, at least to its finances if not to its other pretensions of controlling appointments. This much at least can be proved by reference to the petitions, which demonstrate in almost every case that papal provision without approval in Scotland could not secure a benefice. This has been generally accepted of appointments to bishoprics, and an examination of other benefices held by secular clergy at this period bears this out at other levels of appointment. Thus William Clerk (John Willelmi) collated by the ordinary to the chancellorship of Dunblane in 1423, who had survived the claims of two claimants by papal provision in 1425,¹ successfully blocked the pretensions of four other litigants in 1429 (pp 17, 28, 37, 39) before resigning his benefice on exchange by ordinary authority before 29 September, 1431 (p 190). Clerk had certainly reinforced his original collation by personally obtaining papal provision in 1425,² but this only strengthened a position which he had already achieved. Likewise William de Dunbar, who obtained the archdeaconry of Moray by ordinary authority some four months before receiving papal provision on 5 June, 1430 (pp 98, 103), successfully warded off two other claimants (pp 98, 104) and

¹ *CSSR*, ii, 86-7, 99.

² *CSSR*, ii, 99.

retained the benefice for at least five years.¹ Moreover, when he resigned before 13 August, 1435, he was not succeeded by any of his rivals but by an entirely new candidate who again may have had local backing.² So too with the archdeaconry of St Andrews to which George Newton, nephew of the bishop of St Andrews, succeeded in 1430 (pp 170-1, 252), and possessed by ordinary authority until 1433³ despite the claims of three papal claimants (pp 171, 252, 257). Newton eventually resigned on exchange with one of these, William de Foulis, but since Foulis as keeper of the Privy Seal (p 252) also possessed strong local influence and Newton obtained the provostship of Bothwell in return,⁴ this can hardly be claimed as a victory for papal provision.

Time and time again provision by ordinary authority, normally followed by papal provision, is the pattern ensuring possession, while papal provision alone, if bringing benefits, seldom brings successful possession. This is also true of lesser benefices as can easily be determined by examining a few of the bitter disputes illustrated by these petitions.

In the case of the vicarage of Abernethy, Dunblane diocese, which was deemed to be vacant before 25 February, 1429 (p 6), it is almost impossible to decide who had possession prior to that date, as the action of the bishop of Dunblane in trying to annex this vicarage to his *mensa* complicated the situation (p 8). In these circumstances, it is possible that papal provision may have counted for something. All uncertainty was removed, however, on the death of the bishop, for 'during the vacancy of the see the first lord patron and founder of the church of Dunblane, according to privilege granted to founders of churches or custom hitherto observed in the kingdom of Scotland, assigned and collated said vicarage to Robert de Tenynghame, priest, St Andrews diocese, chaplain of James king of Scots, on the strength of which collation Robert obtained possession' (p 63). Only after seven months' possession (p 64) did he obtain papal provision, and while thereafter at least one of the other litigants remained eternally hopeful (pp 101-2, 192-3, 239-40), it is clear that Robert, who on 15 November, 1431, is described as 'possessor of the said vicarage,

¹ His claim to the benefice was ratified 18 January, 1435 (Reg. Supp., 301, fo 297v).

² Watt, *Fasti*, 239.

³ *Ibid.*, 306.

⁴ *Ibid.*, 345.

chaplain and continual commensal of the queen of Scotland' (p 196), retained its possession.

The extent to which papal provision could be disregarded is, however, best demonstrated in the case of the vicarage of Haddington. In this instance John Lauson and Thomas de Mirton had exchanged their benefices by ordinary authority, the latter obtaining the vicarage of Haddington (p 41). John subsequently obtained papal provision to his new benefice on 24 August, 1429 (pp 40-1), and while no similar provision appears in respect of Thomas, he freely claims possession of Haddington in subsequent petitions (pp 51, 95, 142). Nevertheless, by 18 January, 1431, four other contestants had appeared to challenge Mirton's right (p 160). He at first failed to defend himself and sentence was given against him in favour of one of the other plaintiffs (p 191). On appeal, however, the case was re-opened, but before any further conclusion could be reached, Mirton resigned the vicarage into the hands of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, who thereupon admitted the resignation and proceeded to provide the vicarage to John Arous, who was not one of the litigants (pp 190-1). Arous, moreover, only sought papal provision, which was granted, after being inducted into possession of the vicarage, which he continued to hold in addition to his post as secretary of the queen of Scotland—an office which no doubt has much bearing on his success (pp 191, 216).

Other cases lead to the same conclusion. Thus, John Painter, clerk, who obtained the vicarage of Kirriemuir by presentation of the patron, the abbot and convent of Arbroath, only sought papal provision after obtaining possession (pp 5-6). As a result he had to contend with two other claimants who had obtained papal provision by claiming John's title was defective (pp 71, 102), but there is no indication that he had any difficulties in doing so, and a new provision on 23 June, 1430 (p 114), would appear, to have clinched the matter. In another instance Robert Fevyr seems to have had little trouble for several years after obtaining the parish church of Cults (Quylt) by ordinary authority, but eventually on 31 March, 1429, reinforced his title by seeking papal provision. The desire to make his title watertight apparently arose at this juncture only because he wished to exchange his benefice for another (p 9). In yet another case, John Galoway managed to 'detain' the vicarage of Meigle,

which he had obtained by ordinary collation, for some six to eight years before an adversary appeared who nine months later was still unsuccessfully trying to dislodge Galoway (pp 12-13, 75).

Provision to monastic houses, which had been enforced since at least the late fourteenth century, appears to have followed much the same pattern, election by the convent (who were doubtless influenced in their choice) and confirmation by ordinary authority being the necessary prerequisites for successful possession of the benefice, to which papal provision would be added for greater security. In most cases such confirmation was sought shortly after election, although in the case of Patrick de Cardross who obtained provision to Inchmahome on 2 May, 1429 (p 15), the election had taken place ten years previously. The cases of John Hunter, provided to Restennet on 19 September, 1430, Thomas Advuyl, provided to Holywood on 26 January, 1432, and Thomas de Morton, provided to Fail on 15 May, 1432 (pp 135, 210, 226), all following election and ordinary confirmation, seem to be nearer the norm, provision being sought before rival contenders could appear. Moreover, on occasions when such claimants did materialise, little success appears to have attended their efforts. Certainly Arthur de Calamo, monk of Kinloss, postulated by the convent of Deer to be their abbot, and who subsequently obtained papal provision on 25 May, 1429 (pp 19-20), shook off the challenge of one of the monks of Deer, David Cran (pp 116-17), and was firmly in possession on 30 December, 1432 (p 268). Likewise, Gilbert Magferson's possession of the priorship of Beaully was undisturbed by a rival Alexander Fresare obtaining a commission of deprivation against him on 18 January, 1430 (p 72), Fresare only re-appearing as a contender after Gilbert's death in 1431 (p 179). So too, Robert de Kilconcar, nominated by the convent of Monymusk to the priorship, an action confirmed by the ordinary, did not obtain papal provision until two years had elapsed, on 9 December, 1428 (p 2), but remained in possession of the fruits until his death the following year despite attempts to dislodge him by Robert de Pasleto who had obtained papal provision (pp 44-5). Thereafter, at least three other contenders appeared (pp 41, 65, 109), but it would seem likely from the foregoing that local influence rather than papal provision would be the deciding factor.

Whether a benefice be monastic or pertaining to secular clergy, it

would seem in this period at least that local or native influence counted for much more than papal wishes. Such influence could of course take many forms. The most certain means of preferment was undoubtedly royal influence. At times this was occasioned by ties of blood, and among such in these petitions can be found, Walter Stewart, the king's uncle (pp 113-14); James Kennedy, a royal nephew (p 216); and Robert Stewart, a kinsman of the king—although only in the third degree of consanguinity (p 215). No relationship appears to have been too remote to utilise, and Robert Scrymegeour in his attempt to obtain the deanery of Caithness, which he eventually succeeded in doing,¹ felt it worth his while to state that he was related to the king in the fourth degree (p 213). The surest road to preferment, however, appears to have been through royal service. The most successful pluralists all appear to have served the king in one capacity or another, and in most instances the benefices or ecclesiastical graces which they acquired appear to have been a reward for these services. In this respect, the successful careers of men like John Bening, secretary to the king; William de Foulis, keeper of the Privy Seal; John Gray, the king's physician; John Wincester, also secretary to the king; and many other office holders including Edward and Thomas de Lawedre, Thomas de Mirton and David de Cadzow can best be assessed by counting the number of important and wealthy benefices held by each of them.²

Not unnaturally this form of patronage worked at other levels as well, sometimes at one remove from the king, as with John de Kyrkton, counsellor of John Stewart, count of Evreux, who was related to the king (p 159), or as with Robert de Crannach, whose brother John was bishop of Brechin and a royal ambassador (p 99). In the latter instance, family influence may have been sufficient, and among the more readily identifiable suppliants where similar influence is to be found are Alexander and George de Newton, nephews of Henry, bishop of St Andrews (pp 247, 252).

The extent of this patronage undoubtedly explains the difficulties which faced claimants to a benefice who had no better title than papal provision. Royal and other influential wishes had a much

¹ Watt, *Fasti*, 63.

² An examination of the index entries for each of these pluralists will quickly reveal the extent of their benefice holding.

better chance of being accepted at Rome than those of individual suppliants, and even where conflict did arise possession *de facto* was the all important consideration. Nevertheless, the stimulus to obtain papal provision by even the most favoured candidate was strong. For unless the final ratification to a title was secured, the way was open for litigants who had obtained legal rights, if little else, by way of papal provision, to involve the possessors of benefices in endless and costly litigation. Once in possession of equal rights, an actual possessor appears in most instances to have made good his cause, but even then at considerable cost. It was this fact which made it advantageous to secure a rival's resignation at an early stage of the proceedings by means of a pension or some similar concession, and an example of this appears in a dispute over the deanery of Moray in 1430 (pp 150-1), in which the litigant was induced to resign his claim by allowing him another benefice in lieu. Many of the litigants who made their claims could have hoped for little more, while rights so obtained could always be resurrected at some future date if the benefice again fell vacant.

The rules of provision and reservation gave endless opportunities for such litigation and the constant watchfulness required to safeguard rights must have been considerable. The papal courts on their part certainly derived endless fees as a consequence, but even this had its reckoning as the retention of such rights inevitably led to a situation in which financial considerations became uppermost. If this was so, it is scarcely surprising that an authority whose wishes in matters of preferment were seldom, if ever, baulked may have decided that it would be advantageous to the national finance, and possibly to the Church, if papal authority in this respect could be curbed. In the struggle which ensued, however, the crown became as greedy as the papacy had ever been, and as a result the demise of the medieval church in Scotland was slowly encompassed.

The full truth of this argument can only be established by an examination of the available evidence for the remainder of the fifteenth century. However, on the basis of the supplications contained in this volume, it may be concluded that by the reign of James I, if not earlier, there can be little doubt that benefice appointment was effectively controlled in Scotland. Later exceptions to this no doubt exist, and the circumstances under which papal provision

was likely to be successful in the face of local wishes must remain an open question until all the evidence has been examined. It seems unlikely, however, that this general conclusion will be altered. Moreover, while authority over the Church was certainly a basic issue in the struggle between the crown and the papacy during the fifteenth century, it is also clear that when, in the course of that dispute, it became evident that papal authority could not effectively override decisions taken in Scotland, interest in safeguarding papal rights may have become more financially orientated. At the same time, the crown's interest in striving for formal acceptance by the papacy of the position, which to all intents and purposes it had already achieved, may also have been increasingly motivated by similar considerations. The Indult of 1487 apparently served the purposes of both. The crown retained practical authority in appointments to benefices while allowing the papacy to maintain its theoretical rights of provision and reservation. The papal right to the promotion taxes were also safeguarded, and with this went the assurance that the benefices from which they were owing would no longer suffer long vacancies which might delay payment. The crown, for its part, moreover, had assured itself of certain other financial advantages during the vacancy of a benefice. This much has been recognised: but the crown probably achieved much more, for if the Indult did not basically alter the rights of appointment which the crown had to all intents and purposes already possessed, it marked a major departure from previous practice by sweeping aside the litigants whose causes had financially benefited the papacy at the expense of the crown and its own protégés. In the upshot the crown not only secured a financial saving for the kingdom, but also achieved for itself and other patrons a greater authority than that which they had previously possessed. Not only the great benefices, but others throughout Scotland were thereafter more firmly entrenched in their patrons' hands. It was the use, or rather misuse, of this new power by the crown and its associates which was to lead to the increasing secularisation of the Church during the sixteenth century, and this in turn was to prove one of the basic factors in the Scottish Reformation.

TABLE OF ABBREVIATIONS

| | |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|
| B.A. | Bachelor of Arts. |
| B.DEC. (BACH.DEC.) . . . | Bachelor of Decrees. |
| B.THEOL. (BACH.THEOL.) . . | Bachelor of Theology. |
| BVM | Blessed Virgin Mary. |
| D.C.L. | Doctor of Civil Law. |
| D.DEC. | Doctor of Decrees. |
| Dom | Dominus. |
| g.c. | gold of the Camera. |
| LIC.ART. | Licentiate in Arts. |
| LIC.DEC. | Licentiate of Decrees. |
| LIC.JUR.CIV. | Licentiate in Civil Law. |
| LIC.THEOL. | Licentiate in Theology. |
| M.A. | Master of Arts. |
| M.MED. | Master of Medicine. |
| M.THEOL. | Master of Theology. |
| OSA | Order of St Augustine. |
| OSB | Order of St Benedict. |
| O.CIST. | Cistercian order. |
| O.CLUN. | Cluniac order. |
| O.PREMON. | Premonstratensian order. |
| O.VALLIS CAUL. | Order of Vallis Caulium. |
| U.J.B. | Bachelor of Both Laws. |
| U.J.D. | Doctor of Both Laws. |
| U.J.PROF. | Professor of Both Laws. |

| | |
|-------------------------------------|---|
| APS | <i>The Acts of the Parliaments of Scotland</i> , edd. T. Thomson and C. Innes (Edinburgh, 1814-75). |
| <i>Cal. Papal Letters</i> | <i>Calendar of Entries in the Papal Registers relating to Great Britain and Ireland: Papal Letters</i> , edd. W. H. Bliss and others (London, 1893-). |

- Cal. Papal Petitions* . . . *Calendar of Entries in the Papal Registers relating to Great Britain and Ireland: Petitions to the Pope*, ed. W. H. Bliss (London, 1896).
- Cal.Scot.Supp.*, i (CSSR, i) *Calendar of Scottish Supplications to Rome 1418-22*, edd. E. R. Lindsay and A. I. Cameron (SHS, 1934).
- Cal.Scot.Supp.*, ii (CSSR, ii) *Calendar of Scottish Supplications to Rome, 1423-28*, ed. A. I. Dunlop (SHS, 1956).
- Cameron, *Apostolic Camera* . *The Apostolic Camera and Scottish Benefices 1418-88*, ed. A. I. Cameron (Oxford, 1934).
- Cowan, *Parishes* . . . *The Parishes of Medieval Scotland*, ed. Ian B. Cowan (Scottish Record Society, 1967).
- Dunkeld Rentale* . . . *Rentale Dunkeldense*, ed. R. K. Hannay (SHS, 1915).
- Easson, *Religious Houses* . *D. E. Easson, Medieval Religious Houses Scotland* (London, 1957).
- Eubel, *Hierarchia* . . . *Hierarchia Catholica Medii Aevi*, ed. C. Eubel, 2nd edn. (Munster, 1912-1923).
- Scots Peerage* . . . *The Scots Peerage*, ed. Sir J. Balfour Paul (Edinburgh, 1904-14).
- St Andrews Acta* . . . *Acta Facultatis Artium Universitatis S Andree 1413-1588*, ed. A. I. Dunlop (SHS, 1964).
- St Andrews Copiale* . . . *Copiale Prioratus Sanctiandree*, ed. J. H. Baxter (Oxford, 1930).
- SHS . . . Scottish History Society.
- SHSMisc. . . *The Miscellany of the Scottish History Society* (SHS 1893-).
- Watt, *Fasti* . . . *Fasti Ecclesiae Scoticanæ Medii Aevi*, ed. D. E. R. Watt (Scottish Record Society, 1969).

POPE

Martin v (Oddo Colonna), crowned Nov. 21, 1417;
died Feb. 20, 1431

REGENT OF CHANCERY

G. Cons.; Gerald, bishop of Conserans or St Ligier

REFERENDARIES

Abb. Veronen.; Mark de Milis, abbot of St Zeno of Verona
Adrien.; James, bishop of Adria
Archid. Andeg.; Theobold, archdeacon of Angers
Conilli; Nicholas Conilli, abbreviator of apostolic letters
H. Proth.; Hermann Dwerg, prothonotary
P. de Montella; Peter of Montella of Benevento, canon of St Adrian
Redon.; William Brillet, bishop of Rennes

POPE

Eugenius IV (Gabriel Condulmarus) crowned March 11, 1431;
died Feb. 23, 1447

REGENT OF CHANCERY

B. Graden.; Blasius, patriarch of Grado

REFERENDARIES

B. Roberti, B. Magalon. *or* Magalon.; Bertrand Robert, bishop of
Maguellonne
C. de Vinc., C. electus Cervien., C. Cervien. *or* Cervien.;
Christopher of St Marcello of Vincentia, bishop of Cervia
Cor.; unidentified.
John de Mella; John de Mella, dean of Coria



12 MARTIN V

23 November, 1428

By inadvertence in petition by which Pope granted to Patrick Juvenis that parish church of Poryngham, Galloway diocese, should be united anew in form *Si Neutri* to archdeaconry of Galloway no mention was made that Patrick held said parish church for four years before first union took effect, and has held it with archdeaconry for about three years without being promoted to priesthood, taking up fruits; or that dispensation had been sought to hold said archdeaconry with annexes for life along with parish church of Kirkinnys. He therefore supplicates that letters may be expedited with habilitation and dispensation and statement of the foregoing, also with new provision as far as need be.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 9 Kal. Dec., anno 12.

233, 42v. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

6 December, 1428

Reformatio

Formerly Pope granted mandate of provision to Patrick Leche, clerk, Glasgow diocese, M.A., of two canonries under expectation of prebends of churches in city and diocese of St Andrews and Glasgow, also of as many benefices, with or without cure, belonging together or severally to collation of all collators or concollators of foresaid cities and dioceses, even if dignitaries, with power of stating in Chancery the Expectative which he has. But since Patrick expects to obtain little result of this collation because of the multitude of impetrators he supplicates that Pope would give mandate to expedite letters on this grace to canonries and prebends and offices in collation

of bishop of Dunblane and of dean and chapter and canons of Dunblane, and of abbot and convent of Kilwynnyn, O.S.B., Glasgow diocese.

Concessum de mutacione si in eodem regno. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Id. Dec., anno 12.

241, 149. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

9 December, 1428

Si Neutri

Lately, on voidance of conventual priory of Monymusk, O.S.A., Aberdeen diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of Richard de Douery,¹ Robert de Kilconkar, then canon professed of said order, ²was nominated by the convent of the priory to bishop of St Andrews to be presented to the bishop of Aberdeen as prior, and was instituted by ordinary authority,³ obtained possession, and has held the priory for about two years, taking up the fruits in good faith. But matter of question has arisen anent the said priory between Robert and a certain Robert de Pasleto,³ who bears himself as canon of St Andrews, said order, and the cause has been committed to the Roman Curia in which it is said to have proceeded to decret of citation. Robert de Kilconkar supplicates that if by event of the suit it be found that neither he nor Robert de Pasleto has right, the Pope would give mandate to provide him to said priory, which has cure (£70 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Id. Dec., anno 12.

233, 139. [1 p]

9 December, 1428

Si Neutri

In a suit anent parish church in [sic] Aberbuthnoch, St Andrews diocese, pending in Apostolic Palace between James Scrymegeour, U.J.B., defendant and possessor, and Thomas Archer, plaintiff, anent

¹ Originally Rouery.

²⁻³ *per conventum eiusdem prioratus Episcopo Sanctiandree in priorem ipsius prioratus Episcopo Aberdonensi presentandus nominatus et per Sanctiandree presentatus ac Aberdonensis Episcopos predictos in eiusdem prioratus priorem auctoritate ordinaria institutus extitit.*

³ See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 62 and n, 164; *Cal. Papal Letters*, vii. 513; Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 94.

said church, a definitive sentence was brought for James against Thomas, and in second instance it was proceeded to some judicial acts but short of conclusion. Since it is alleged by some that neither of litigants has right, James supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor that, if he find as alleged, he collate, assign and provide James to the same (£30 sterling); notwithstanding parish church of Lus, Glasgow diocese, of lay patronage (£50 sterling), and that he is litigating in Apostolic Palace anent deanery of Aberdeen (£60 sterling) – a pension of £20 sterling being reserved to Ingeram Lyndesay, and dispensation to three incompatibles.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Id. Dec., anno 12.

233, 139v. [1½ pp]

29 January, 1429

Dispensatio

Formerly Pope dispensed William de Spalding, M.A., LIC.THEOL., that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold two benefices with cure, ¹even if one be a cure and the other a whole or a half portion¹. Then William obtained possession of parish church of Culas, St Andrews diocese (£20 sterling). He supplicates that Pope would dispense him to hold whatsoever ecclesiastical benefices with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Feb., anno 12.

235, 129. [¾ p]

29 January, 1429

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

Robert Stewart de Atholia,² and Margaret de Seton, nobles, St Andrews and Dunkeld dioceses, desire to contract matrimony together, but because they are related in third degree of consanguinity, they cannot do so without dispensation of Apostolic See. It is supplicated that Pope would grant mandate to dispense

¹⁻¹ *etiam si illorum unum cum cura et aliud integra vel dimidia porcio.*

² Grandson of Robert III, executed in 1437 for his part in murder of James I (*Scots Peerage*, i. 438-9).

them that notwithstanding above impediment they may legitimately contract and remain in matrimony, decreeing offspring to be born legitimate.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Feb., anno 12.

235, 139v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

c. 6 February, 1429

Si Neutri

In a suit pending in Apostolic Palace between James Scrymegeoure, U.J.D., of noble race on both sides, and Nicholas Tunnock, alleged priest, Aberdeen diocese, anent deanery of Aberdeen, James supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor that, if he find neither of litigants has right in said deanery (£60 sterling), he collate assign and provide James to the same, on fruits of which an annual pension of £20 of old sterling is assigned by apostolic authority to Ingeram de Lyndesay, canon of Brechin,¹ – whether void in way in which James was provided to it or by non-payment of said pension, to which Nicholas is bound by apostolic authority under pains of excommunication and deprivation: notwithstanding parish churches of Lus, Glasgow diocese, of lay patronage (£40 sterling), which he holds, and Aberbuchnoch, St Andrews diocese, of which he has possession, and anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace,² and notwithstanding provision to subdeanery of Glasgow (£60 sterling) by virtue of an Expectative Grace, of which he has not possession, and dispensation to three incompatibles.

Fiat . . . [page worn away].

235, 132v. [$1\frac{1}{5}$ pp]

7 February, 1429

Si Neutri

A suit between William Croyser, archdeacon of Teviotdale in church of Glasgow, and John Bowmaker, alleged priest, Glasgow diocese, anent canonry and prebend and archdeaconry of Teviotdale aforesaid, was committed first to dom. John de Opizis, and then on

¹ See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 72 and n.

² It is not clear whether he is litigating about both these churches or only about Aberbuchnoch.

account of John's absence from Roman Court to dom. John Walling, auditors in Apostolic Palace; and John Walling promulgated a definitive sentence for John Bowmaker and against William Croyser with condemnation of fruits and expenses, and this is said (although falsely) to have passed *in rem judicatam*. At last at instance of William, principal, the nullity of alleged definitive sentence and of the whole process was committed to dom. William Aragonis¹ together with an appeal interposed *in partibus* and the whole principal business¹. Dom. William annulled alleged sentence of dom. John Walling, and in principal business proceeded to some judicial acts but short of conclusion. But as by some it is alleged that neither of litigants has right, William, defendant and possessor, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor or to another by surrogation that if it be found as alleged, he collate, assign and provide William to same (£80 of old sterling); notwithstanding . . . [page worn away].

Perinde Valere

Formerly, after Pope had provided above William Croyser to above archdeaconry of Teviotdal but before Edward de Lawedre resigned all right competent to him therein,² Pope willed by his letters (in which it was inadvertently stated that William had then obtained possession) that foresaid provision and consequences should be valid from date of letters. But because William did not obtain possession until afterwards, he supplicates that letters may be none the less valid and may not turn in any way to his prejudice.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Id. Feb., anno 12.

235, 133v. [2 pp—]

11 February, 1429

Nova Provisio

Formerly on voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kerymor, St Andrews diocese (which is in patronage of abbot and convent of St Mary of Aberbrothock, O.S.A., said diocese), by death outwith Roman Court of John Painter, priest, John Painter, clerk,

¹⁻¹ *unacum appellatione in partibus interiecta et toto negotio principali*.

² In 1419. See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, i. 29. The construction of this supplication is faulty.

said diocese, obtained provision by present abbot and convent within legitimate time and obtained possession. But it is alleged by some that at time of presentation John was in about his twenty second year, and as he fears that his presentation, collation and provision are not valid he, who is studying in university of St Andrews,¹ supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and all the consequences that they may have full effect from their date, as if he had been of legitimate age or canonically dispensed thereanent, notwithstanding that he possessed said vicarage (£20 sterling) for about eight months, taking up fruits.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Id. Feb., anno 12.

237, 146v. [1 p—]

25 February, 1429

Redon., Archid. Andeg.

William Fermon,² priest, St Andrews diocese, — that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abbirnethy, Dunblane diocese (£20 sterling), void by promotion of Nicholas,³ priest and possessor, to perpetual vicarage of Calatrade, Dunblane diocese, or by non-expedition of letters of late William, bishop of Dunblane, to whom union of said vicarage to church of Dunblane is said to have been granted.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Mar., anno 12.

232, 244. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

2 March, 1429

Reformatio

John Painter, clerk, St Andrews diocese, — that apostolic letters anent provision to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kerymor, said diocese, be expedited with statement of fruits as £27 sterling, not £20 as stated in his former supplication.

¹ His name is not recorded in *St Andrews Acta*.

² Correction mark, denoting error, above this name, *rectius* Fermour (see Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 315).

³ Nicholas Clerici or de Muirhouse (Murheus), see below, pp 19, 29, and Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 102.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Non. Mar., anno 12.

234, 55. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

4 March, 1429

Since perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carnbe, St Andrews diocese, is void by resignation before a notary public and witnesses of John Days, who then held it,¹ therefore John Days, priest, M.A., B.DEC., supplicates that Pope, admitting or giving mandate to admit said resignation, would provide him to said vicarage (20 marks sterling): notwithstanding that he had mandate of provision by Pope to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abernethi, Dunblane diocese (£20 sterling), which he does not possess.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Non. Mar., anno 12.

237, 228v. [1 p-]

5 March, 1429

Christopher Pontfret, priest, Glasgow diocese, M.A., B.DEC., — that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Caral, St Andrews diocese (£24 sterling), void by promotion of George² to church of Lismore, and which Alexander de Castoris, priest, said diocese, has detained for under a year; and may he, who holds canonry and prebend of Moy in church of Moray (£12 sterling), and has been presented to church of Glasford, Glasgow diocese, of lay patronage (£18 sterling), but he does not know if institution has followed, be dispensed to hold Caral and Glasford together or any two incompatibles with power of exchange.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O. Fiat.

The above Christopher Pontfret, chaplain of Apostolic See, — for faculty to resign his benefices without licence of Apostolic See, for exchange as often as he pleases, with power to prelates to admit resignations and provide to benefices resigned.

Fiat infra biennium. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Non. March, anno 12.

237, 234. [$2\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

¹ See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 192.

² George Lawedre, bishop of Argyll.

14 March, 1429

Reformatio

Correction for William Fermom, priest, St Andrews diocese, anent perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abbirnethy, Dunblane diocese. In supplication value of fruits was put at £20 sterling, but it is said that fruits, including burdens, are £30 sterling; also it was said that vicarage was void by death of Thomas de Tynynghame, alleged chaplain of Apostolic See, and therefore reserved, and that the Vice-Chancellor had no power of disposing of said vicarage if thus reserved. William therefore supplicates that Pope would give mandate to expedite letters with extension of value to £30 and with clause of reservation: notwithstanding that John Days, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, had himself provided by apostolic authority or had mandate of provision, even if he secured possession *vel quasi*, and also notwithstanding that bishop or church of Dunblane had a certain union of the church by apostolic authority and was in possession *vel quasi* for several years, not having made mention of reservation.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Id. Mar., anno 12.

237, 157. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

31 March, 1429

Reformatio

Correction for the above William Firmami [Fermour] anent above church of Abbirnethy. In his supplication it was stated that late William bishop of Dunblane had expedited letters anent the said vicarage and by virtue thereof had obtained possession, *vel quasi*, and it is said (*fertur*) that the bishop did not have letters expedited anent union of said church, and it is doubted whether he took up fruits, and it is also said that John Days obtained possession or provision of perpetual vicarage of Carnbe, with cure of souls, and thus the right which he alleged to have in said vicarage is said to be void (*vacare speratur*). William therefore supplicates that Pope would give mandate to expedite letters anent vicarage of Abbernethy without statement that the bishop expedited letters and with condition: 'if he possessed it or took up the fruits'; also with clause 'if

provision was made to John Days of perpetual vicarage of Carnbe, St Andrews diocese'.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Kal. Apr., anno 12. 234, 48. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

Another correction for William Fermour anent above vicarage, concerning omission of certain *non obstantie* clauses. Dated as above, 8 Id. April, anno 12 [6 April, 1429]. 234, 55v. [$\frac{1}{4}$ p]

31 March, 1429

Nova Provisio

Redon., Abb. Veronen.

On voidance of parish church of Quylt, St Andrews diocese, because late Mr John Laidok,¹ then possessor, obtained peaceable possession *vel quasi* of parish church of Cambuslang, Glasgow diocese, the bishop of St Andrews provided Robert Fevyr to the same by ordinary authority, and by virtue of this provision he obtained peaceable possession *vel quasi*, and has held it for several years. But as Robert doubts validity of his provision and possession because it is said that Mr John did not have himself promoted to priest's orders within a year after peaceable possession of church of Quylt, it is supplicated that Pope would provide him anew to the same (£20 sterling);² an Expectative Grace or a royal nomination and dispensation to hold incompatibles, if he has such, to be declared in Chancery².

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Kal. Apr., anno 12. 234, 240. [$\frac{4}{5}$ p]

8 April, 1429

Si Neutri

Abb. Veronen., Adrien.

Formerly Pope granted provision to John Days, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., B.DEC., of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abeynethi, Dunblane diocese, then void in a certain way; and John had cause and causes which he intended to move against William Fremour, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, to be committed to a

¹ John Lavok or Laverock in *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 53, 108.

²⁻² *gracia expectativa seu nominatione regia et dispensatione ad incompatibilia si quas in Cancellaria declarandis.*

certain auditor in Apostolic Palace. But, since it is alleged by some that neither John nor William has right in said vicarage, John supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor that, if he find as alleged, he collate and assign John to the same (£20 sterling), whether void in the way in which Pope gave mandate of provision to John, or still void by death of Alexander Bell outwith Roman Court or otherwise, even if reserved because late Thomas¹ was a chaplain of Apostolic See; notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carnbe, St Andrews diocese (£15 sterling), which he holds, also Expectative Grace to two incompatibles.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. Apr., anno 12.

234, 108. [1 p+]

Another of the same, with spelling William Fermour. Granted *Fiat ut petitur pro utroque*.² O. *Fiat*. Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. June, anno 12 [22 May, 1429].

242, 74. [1½ pp]

14 April, 1429

Reformatio

Correction for Christopher Pontfret anent parish church of Caral, St Andrews diocese. His supplication anent this vicarage was signed *Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus*. O. *Fiat*.³ But in supplication it was stated that fruits did not exceed £24 sterling, although they do not exceed £20 sterling. It was also stated that a certain Alexander de Casterris detained said vicarage of Caral and that Christopher was presented to parish church of Glasford,⁴ Glasgow diocese; but he does not know if it was mentioned that institution followed. As he fears that the grace may be branded as surreptitious he supplicates that apostolic letters may be expedited with statement that fruits do not exceed £20 sterling; with omission of clause about Alexander; and with statement 'even if institution of Christopher followed in parish church of Glasford'; and under date of original supplication.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 18 Kal. May, anno 12.

234, 121. [¾ p]

¹ Thomas de Tynninghame in *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 158.

² This is the second of the two supplications.

³ Not in Register.

⁴ The patron was Sir John Sempill of Eliotstown (*Scots Peerage*, vii. 528-9).

14 April, 1429

Si Neutri

H. Proth., Adrien.

In a suit pending in Apostolic Palace between Andrew Baure, perpetual vicar of parish church of Stobaw, Glasgow diocese, defendant and possessor, on one side and Robert de Reuwick,¹ alleged clerk, St Andrews diocese, on the other, it had been proceeded to some acts short of conclusion. Since it is alleged by some that neither of the litigants has right, Andrew supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor that if he find as alleged he collate, assign and provide Andrew to said vicarage which has cure (£15 of old sterling), whether void in the way in which Andrew obtained it or otherwise.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 18 Kal. May, anno 12.

234, 132. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

15 April, 1429

Robert Scot, priest, rector of parish church of Tinwalde, Glasgow diocese, – that Pope would provide him to an ecclesiastical benefice with cure, void or when it becomes void, pertaining together or severally to collation of provost, dean and chapter of church of Lyncludan, said diocese, also of abbot and convent of Holyrood, St Andrews diocese, notwithstanding that he holds foresaid parish church (£10 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. May, anno 12.

241, 201. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

18 April, 1429

Dispensatio

Patrick Macguffok,² priest, monk professed of Sweetheart (*de Dulci corde*), O.CIST., Glasgow diocese, – that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an abbot and an unmarried woman he may be elected and assumed canonically to all offices, dignities, even abbatial

¹ Robert Dernwick in *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 183.

² Presumably the same abbot whose son Thomas has provision to provostship of Lincludan on 19 November 1434 (*Cal. Papal Letters*, viii. 493).

dignities, of said order, and may rule and govern in temporalities and spiritualities freely and lawfully.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 14 Kal. May, anno 12.

240, 37v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

20 April, 1429

Perinde Valere

Formerly, under date Non. June, anno 10 [5 June, 1427],¹ Pope gave mandate of provision to John Days, M.A., B.DEC., priest, St Andrews diocese, of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abernethi, Dunblane diocese, although late William, bishop of Dunblane, by pretext of a certain concession procured union of vicarage of Abernethi to the episcopal *mensa*.² Because of certain impediments raised by said bishop, John's letters were not presented within statutory time nor was execution demanded, and he fears that they may lack validity. As he has sustained many labours and expenses anent prosecution of the letters and has obtained possession of the vicarage by pretext thereof (as is believed) and possesses it at present, he supplicates that letters and processes may be valid from their date in all respects as if said vicarage (£20 sterling) was still void in the way contained in said letters or by death, outwith Roman Court, of Alexander Bell or of said Bishop William, who detained the vicarage for about two years, or void in whatsoever way; and that the Pope would revoke and annul any supplications granted anent said alleged union, and would impose silence upon bishop of Dunblane and any others by occasion of said alleged union: notwithstanding that John holds perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carnbe, St Andrews diocese (£15 sterling).

Fiat de perinde valere. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 12 Kal. May, anno 12.

240, 95. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

20 April, 1429

The perpetual vicarage of parish church of Migil, Dunkeld diocese, is void by death outwith Roman Court of John Ramsay, and has

¹ See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 158.

² See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 100, 171-2.

been so long void that collation has legitimately devolved to Apostolic See, although a certain John Galoway,¹ who bears himself as priest, has detained it for about six years, by pretext of an invalid exchange and ordinary collation. William Ramsay, priest, said diocese, B.DEC., supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage (£6 sterling), void as above, or by non-promotion of Thomas Johannis, formerly possessor, to the priesthood within statutory time, or by resignation of Thomas, or by invalid exchange or irregularity contracted by John Galoway: notwithstanding that William holds chapel without cure of St John the Evangelist of Inverkuth,² said diocese (£4 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 12 Kal. May, anno 12. 240, 115. [1 p+]

Another of the same with spelling Galvay, period of detention about eight years and valuation of vicarage given as £7 sterling. Referendaries Redon., Adrien. Granted *Concessum ut petitur*. G. Cons. Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Kal. Dec., anno 13 [25 November, 1429].

250, 12v. [1½ pp]

20 April, 1429

Confessionale

Thomas, abbot of Dundronane,³ O.CIST., Galloway diocese, lately stricken with blindness (*oculorum cecitate nuper gravatus*), supplicates that Pope would grant him indult of choosing a fit confessor, a priest secular or regular, who may absolve him from all sins, except in reserved cases, as often as will be opportune, and *ab pena et culpa* once at the point of death,⁴ if and when it seem expedient to him⁴, confession having been heard.

A similar grace as to choosing a confessor for John Forestarii, of noble race, and for John Days, priests, Glasgow and St Andrews dioceses, both M.A., B.DEC., to absolve them *a pena et culpa*.

¹ See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 74 and n.

² Teinds of mill of Inverkeicht are recorded in *Dunkeld Rentale*, 181-2.

³ Thomas Livingstone.

⁴ *si et quando eidem expedire videbit.*

Fiat pro omnibus et de omnibus in forma. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 12 Kal. May, anno 12.

240, 133v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

21 April, 1429

Reformatio

The Pope dispensed John Days, M.A., B.DEC., priest, St Andrews diocese, to hold two incompatibles, as in supplication signed *Fiat ut petitur*, but because of restrictions of rules of chancery he fears that he is unable to expedite letters thereanent with clause ¹'even if the incompatibles be perpetual vicarages or rectories, and that John may hold them for life'¹. John, who is present in Curia and formerly made residence there, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to expedite foresaid letters with expression of said clause and with dispensation for life and under date of original supplication.

Fiat ut petitur ad annum. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. May, anno 12.

240, 57v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

24 April, 1429

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

Martin Dolas, layman, St Andrews diocese, and Elizabeth Dolas, Moray diocese, desire to be united in matrimony, but because they are related ²in third degree of consanguinity² they supplicate that Pope would give mandate to dispense them notwithstanding said impediment lawfully to contract and remain in matrimony, declaring offspring to be born legitimate.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. May, anno 12.

240, 58v. [$\frac{1}{6}$ p]

24 April, 1429

Dispensatio

Formerly the Pope dispensed Thomas Qwtehad, clerk, Glasgow diocese, that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and

¹⁻¹ *etiam si incompatibilia huiusmodi huiusmodi [sic] parochiales ecclesie aut vicarie perpetue seu rectorie fuerint et quod ipse Johannes incompatibilia ipsa quoadvixerit retinere valeat.*

²⁻² *tercio et tercio consanguinitatis gradibus invicem sunt coniuncti ab eorum communi stipite provenientes.*

an unmarried woman he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold one ecclesiastical benefice with cure. By virtue of this dispensation he was promoted but has obtained no benefice. He therefore supplicates that Pope would dispense him to hold whatsoever compatible benefices with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. May, anno 12.

240, 59. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

2 May, 1429

Concessio

May Pope grant indulgent to James, abbot and convent of St Mary and St Andrew of Lundoris, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, to exchange whatsoever churches, lands and possessions pertaining to them and the monastery for whatsoever other churches, lands and places with whatsoever persons, cleric or lay, secular or regular, wishing to exchange, and with whom they can make the best conditions¹, as often as it will seem expedient, and for sake of exchange to resign in hands of some commissary or commissaries to be chosen by them, and that the commissary or commissaries may provide abbot and convent to churches, lands and places thus exchanged and invest them.

Fiat ut petitur si in evidenti. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Non. May, anno 12.

246, 208v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

2 May, 1429

Nova Provisio

Lately, viz. anno 2, on voidance of conventual priory of Inchmahome (*de Insula Sancti Colmoci*), O.S.A., by death outwith Roman Court of Patrick de Port, Patrick de Cardros was *rite* elected by the convent, and election was confirmed by ordinary authority. He has possessed the priory for ten years and holds it peaceably at present. That all occasion of doubt should be removed Patrick supplicates that Pope would ratify and confirm the election, ratification and consequences and as far as need be provide him anew to said priory (£50 sterling).

¹⁻¹ *et cum quibus conditionem meliorem efficere poterunt.*

Fiat ut petitur pro utroque. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Non. May, anno 12.

240, 295. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

[This is the second of the two supplications.]

3 May, 1429

Nova Provisio

Redon., Adrien.

Lately on voidance of chancellorship of Dunblane, to which the perpetual vicarage of Kyllmethok¹ is canonically annexed, by death outwith Roman Court of Adam de Port, chancellor, William Clerici, priest, St Andrews diocese, had provision by ordinary authority, and obtained possession. But he doubts validity of the foregoing, and supplicates that Pope would ratify his collation, provision and induction and provide him anew as far as need be to said chancellorship (with annexes, £30 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Non. May, anno 12.

234, 245. [$\frac{7}{8}$ p]

6 May, 1429

Reformatio

Correction for William Fermour anent perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abbernethy, Dunblane diocese. In his supplication it was omitted to mention that Thomas de Tiningham was also called Thomas de Lechorwart. May letters therefore be expedited with this expression *alias de Lechorwart*.²

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Non. May, anno 12.

234, 179. [$\frac{1}{4}$ p]

7 May, 1429

Nova Provisio

Redon., Adrien.

Formerly, on voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of St Columba of Glasry, Argyll diocese, by death outwith Roman Court, of John de Makorquedal, last vicar, Malcolm Philippi, clerk, Argyll diocese, was presented by rector³ of said parish church to whom right of presentation lawfully pertained, and was instituted

¹ See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 99.

² Modern Borthwick.

³ Robert Scrymgeour. See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 195-6, 228.

by the ordinary, and obtained peaceable possession, as he possesses it at present. But he doubts validity of the foregoing and therefore supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and provide him anew as far as need be to said vicarage (£8 sterling), void as above, or still void because a certain Gilbert Macperson, formerly vicar, detained it together with the rectory, as is said, for some years and months against Constitution *Execrabilis*.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. May, anno 12.

239, 12. [1 p]

7 May, 1429

Gilbert de Bannory, priest, Glasgow diocese, of noble race, dispensed by apostolic authority anent defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman – that after this dispensation Pope gave him mandate of provision, to the poors' hospital of Strathblachan with cure, Glasgow diocese, but he has not yet secured possession or taken up any of the fruits. May the Pope provide him to the chancellorship of Dunblane, to which the perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kilmodoc is canonically annexed, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure (£20 sterling), void by death outwith the Roman Court of Adam de Port or of Donald Gelison, even if Adam was a chaplain of honour at time of death or if it has been so long void that collation has devolved: and would dispense him to hold said chancellorship for life along with the hospital (£20 sterling) with power of exchange as often as he pleases: notwithstanding that William Clerk, who bears himself as priest, has detained said chancellorship for about six years after the said devolution by pretext of ordinary collation made *de facto* on false suggestion, and detains it at present without canonical title.

Fiat ut petitur pro utroque et dispensamus cum utroque ad septenium. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. May, anno 12.

240, 296v. [1 p+]

[This is the first of the two supplications.]

7 May, 1429

Edward de Lawdre, clerk, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Moy in church of Moray

(£10 of old sterling), even if the office of penitentiary of bishop of Moray is annexed thereto, void by simple resignation of Mr Thomas de Grenlaw, priest, St Andrews diocese, formerly made before a notary and witnesses, in spite of which Thomas has held them for about five years, and still possesses them; and in so far as an office with cure is annexed to said canonry and prebend, may the Pope dispense Edward, in (*attingens*) his twentieth year, for defect of age.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. May, anno 12.

243, 234v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

10 May, 1429

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

It is represented for the part of Robert Monipeny and Margaret Ra---,¹ *mulier*, St Andrews diocese, that they desire to be united in matrimony, but because they are related in double third degree of affinity it is supplicated that Pope would dispense them that notwithstanding said impediment they might freely contract and lawfully remain in matrimony, decreeing offspring to be born legitimate.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. May, anno 12.

242, 140. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

12 May, 1429

George de Ler[month],² priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., – that Pope would provide him to parish church of Kylmanyn, said diocese (£60 of old sterling), void by death outwith Roman Court of John de Hawyk, chaplain of honour of the Apostolic See, last possessor: notwithstanding parish church of Newton (£20 of old sterling) – possessed by another – of which George has a grant of provision.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Id. May, anno 12.

243, 234v. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

¹ In margin: *Sic in originale.*

² Page decayed.

13 May, 1429

Redon., Adrien.

Maurice de Lauy, priest, Dunblane diocese, – that the Pope would provide him to the parish church of Caldrace, said diocese (£7 sterling), void because Nicholas Clerici,¹ who possessed it peaceably, has obtained peaceable possession by ordinary authority of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abernethy, foresaid diocese.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Id. May, anno 12.

[$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

14 May, 1429

De Ordinibus

That the Pope would grant licence to Donald Macmolcomallis, sub-deacon, rector of the parish church of St Connan of Huig, Sodor diocese, – that he might be promoted ²by whatsoever Catholic bishop² in the Roman Court to all holy orders within the statutory time, and grant licence to the bishop to promote him, since by reason of the said parish church he is bound to have himself promoted.

Concessum si sic artatus et committatur Episcopo Montisalbani. [Granted, if he be thus bound; and let it be committed to the Bishop of Montauban.] G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Id. May, anno 12.

239, 77v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

25 May, 1429

Formerly, after Andrew de Tyry, abbot of Dere, O.CIST., Aberdeen diocese, had resigned in hands of the father abbot³ outwith the Roman Court and the resignation was admitted by ordinary authority, the convent of the monastery unanimously postulated Arthur de Calamo, monk of Kynlos, said order, Moray diocese, as abbot (he having obtained no canonical dispensation for defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman). They therefore supplicate that the Pope, admitting the postulation and having a

¹ Called Nicholas de Murhous, below, p. 29.

²⁻³ *a quocumque catholico antiste.*

³ Abbot of Kinloss.

paternal care for the state of the monastery, whose faculties on account of the upheavals of wars and other sinister events which have afflicted those parts for a long time, are greatly diminished and scanty, would provide Arthur to above monastery of Dere (total fruits, £100; fruits of the abbatial table, which are separate, £40 sterling), whether void as above or in whatsoever way, or by whatsoever cause it may pertain, specially or generally, to the Apostolic See,¹ and would set him up as abbot and dispense him to exercise rule and administration of the monastery and to govern it in spiritualities and temporalities, and give mandate to bestow the gift of benediction.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. June, anno 12.

242, 14. [1 p+]

27 May, 1429

De Ordinibus

Alexander Johannis, acolyte, St Andrews diocese, rector of parish church of Balcasbus,² – that Pope would commission some prelate (*antisti*) in Roman Court to have him promoted to all holy orders outwith the times (*extra tempora*), since he must remain for some time in Roman Court and by reason of said rectory he is bound to have himself promoted to said orders.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Kal. June, anno 12.

246, 273. [$\frac{1}{4}$ p]

28 May, 1429

Perinde Valere

It is represented for the part of James, abbot of St Mary and St Andrew the Apostle of Lundoris, that he on being provided in Consistory³ on death outwith the Roman Court of John, last abbot, and before the letters upon his provision were made out (although they were afterwards made out and extracted from Apostolic Camera,

¹ Arthur, abbot of Deer, obliged himself at Rome through his procurator in May 1430 (Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 12, 14).

² Unidentified.

³ Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 7.

and part of the annates paid to the Camera and obligation has been made *in forma* for the remainder)¹ – obtained possession with licence and assent of King of Scotland and of the ordinary according to the custom of those parts, and intromitted with the goods, taking up the fruits, and also he received the gift of benediction by the ordinary. It is therefore supplicated that Pope would abolish all stain of inhability perhaps contracted because of the foregoing, and would absolve him from excommunication, suspension and interdict perhaps incurred through the foregoing or non-payment of annates, or which otherwise he or his procurator may have incurred, and would dispense them from irregularity and would declare provision, such letters to be valid from their date, as if the monastery (100 florins g.c.) were still void by death of John, as if he had contracted no inhability and had not intromitted with fruits, and would grant that he need not be bound for life to visit the Apostolic Thresholds by reason of his promotion, and relax him from any oath thereanent and absolve him.

Fiat ut petitur de nova provisione et habilitamus. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. June, anno 12.

242, 73. [1½ pp]

29 May, 1429

De Ordinibus

Alexander Maclane,² acolyte, Sodor diocese, rector of parish church of St Laurence, – that he might be promoted to all holy orders out-with the statutory time as above, 27 May.

Similis

Andrew Mackail,² acolyte, Sodor diocese, – to have a benefice worth 15 marks a year, as above.

Similis

John Macleillane,² acolyte, Sodor diocese, vicar of church of Heglislane, as above.

Fiat pro omnibus tribus artatis. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. June, anno 12.

242, 60. [1 p +]

¹ Value given as 200 florins g.c. in *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 174.

² These priests may have come to Rome in the train of Angus, bishop of Sodor, who was in Rome in February 1428 (*Cameron, Apostolic Camera*, 8).

31 May, 1429

Dispensatio

Lately Pope dispensed Robert Scot, present in Curia, B.DEC., chaplain of late Archibald earl of Douglas,¹ who first in realm of Scotland made obedience to Pope Martin v, rector of parish church of Tynwalde, Glasgow diocese (£10 sterling), to hold two incompatibles for three years. But since end of the three years is at hand, may Pope extend the term to his lifetime, with power of exchange.

Fiat ad quinquennium. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Kal. June, anno 12.

242, 110. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

3 June, 1429

De Ordinibus

Adam Machaile, acolyte, Sodor diocese, rector of parish church of St Thewn (*de Sancto Thewno*), – that he might be promoted to all holy orders outwith the statutory time, as above, 27 May.

*Fiat.*²

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Non. June, anno 12.

247, 50v. [$\frac{1}{4}$ p]

6 June, 1429

Perinde Valere

By letters of date 5 June, 1427,³ Pope gave mandate of provision to John Days, M.A., B.DEC., priest, St Andrews diocese, of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abernethy, Dunblane diocese, then void in a certain way, although late William, bishop of Dunblane, took possession by pretext of a grant of union of said church to the episcopal *mensa*. John's letters were expedited within statutory time but were not duly presented to judges and executors nor was execution demanded, therefore he fears that they may be branded as void and invalid and that he may in future be molested by rivals and adversaries. ⁴Since he was not to blame that the letters did not take effect⁴ and since he has sustained many labours and expenses

¹ Archibald, fourth earl of Douglas, duke of Touraine, killed at battle of Beaugé, 1424. For his support of Pope Martin v, see *St Andrews Copiale*, 18, 395, 400.

² The pope's initial 'O' is lacking.

³ See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 158.

⁴ *per quem minime stetit quominus lettere predictae suum debitum sortite fuissent effectum.*

over prosecution of the letters and has obtained said vicarage by reason (*obtextu*) of the same (as is believed) and possesses at present; therefore lest he should lose effect of the letters John supplicates that Pope would grant that they, with processes, should be valid from date as if said vicarage (£20 sterling) were still void in way stated therein, or by death outwith Roman Court of Alexander Bell or of Bishop William, who, by pretext of said alleged union, detained the vicarage for about two years, letters not being made out, or by inhability through being publicly denounced excommunicate for common and little services due to Apostolic Camera,¹ or otherwise void, as if the said letters had been expedited within statutory time, presented to judges and executors and execution demanded; and that Pope would revoke mandate of provision and annul all supplications, grants, graces and letters made, signed, granted and obtained after bulls of John and in prejudice of his right anent said vicarage, by William Fermour, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, and any other anent invalid collation of said bishop excommunicated as above, or any other supplications anent said alleged union, and would give mandate to have them annulled in Registers of Supplications and elsewhere as expedient, and declare them to be of no moment and not to have proceeded according to mind of the Pope, and impose perpetual silence on bishop of Dunblane and any others anent said vicarage by occasion of said union: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carnbe, St Andrews diocese (£15 sterling), which he holds.

Fiat ut petitur et committatur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Id. June, anno 12.

242, 133v. [2½ pp]

7 June, 1429

Dispensatio

Thomas de Tulach, archdeacon of church of Caithness, priest, Brechin diocese, of noble race on both sides, states that although the archdeaconry is a solemn and onerous dignity (*solemnis et onerosa*), yet its fruits, owing to sinister conditions of the times, are not a little

¹ On 27 April 1422, William, bishop of Dunblane, long in arrears of payment of his common and little services was granted remission until 1 November (Feast of All Saints) (Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 4).

diminished so that he cannot fittingly be sustained and support burdens incumbent on him. He supplicates that Pope would dispense him that along with said archdeaconry, a non-major dignity with cure and perhaps elective, he might hold one other, or, demitting it, two other incompatibles, with power of exchange as often as he pleases: notwithstanding that he is litigating in Apostolic Palace anent canonry and prebend of Moray¹ and said archdeaconry (total, £30 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Id. June, anno 12.

242, 202v. [1 p-]

8 June, 1429

Nova Provisio

Adrien., Redon.

Formerly, on voidance of parish church of Esse, St Andrews diocese, by translation to church of Dunblane of William, bishop of Orkney,² who held said parish church in commend, Pope provided Richard de Northberwick, priest, said diocese, who possesses it at present. John William, ceding his right, has resigned *in partibus* before a notary and witnesses. On account of this lawsuit³ (state of which to be as sufficiently expressed) Richard fears that his foresaid provision and possession lack validity. It is therefore supplicated for his part that Pope would provide him anew to said church of Esse (£20 of old sterling), void as above.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. June, anno 12.

236, 67v. [1 p+]

8 June, 1429

Dispensatio

Nicholas de Ottirburne, M.A., priest, perpetual vicar of parish church of Mernis, Glasgow diocese (£20 sterling), – that Pope would dis-

¹ Prebend of Croy (*Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 183).

² William Stephenson, bishop of Orkney, had been translated to Dunblane on 30 October 1419 (*Watt, Fasti*, 77).

³ This lawsuit is referred to in *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, i. 36, 84-5, where John Willelmi appears as John de Dalgles. In the latter supplication it is stated that John de Dalgles was 'thus recently called, but previously from the time of his birth called John Willelmi'.

pense him to hold an incompatible benefice for life, with power of exchange.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. June, anno 12.

242, 195v. [1 p+]

12 June, 1429

Dispensatio

Thomas Wischard, priest, Glasgow diocese, whom Pope recently provided to perpetual vicarage of parish church at Kilpatryk (£20 sterling) anent which he intends to litigate, that Pope would dispense him that along with said vicarage, if he obtain it peaceably, he may hold for life another incompatible ecclesiastical benefice with power of exchange, holding two only incompatibles together.

Fiat ut petitur ad septennium. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Id. June, anno 12.

242, 212. [1 p]

14 June, 1429

Reformatio

Lately Donald Macmolcomgayll, subdeacon, Sodor diocese, was dispensed by apostolic authority that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold a benefice with cure, and Pope granted him provision anew to rectory of parish church of Hathwardal, said diocese (7 marks sterling). He supplicates that apostolic letters on said rectory of Lrathwardayl may be expedited with statement that he may resign the same as often as pleases, simply or for exchange.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 18 Kal. July, anno 12.

242, 231v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

14 June, 1429

Robert Chesholm, priest, Moray diocese, B.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church at Kyrkynenloch, Glasgow diocese (£16 sterling), void by death outwith Roman Court of William Blakburn, priest, Glasgow or St Andrews diocese,

chaplain of honour of Apostolic See, which vicarage John Stenas,¹ priest, St Andrews diocese, has possessed for five or six months and possesses at present.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 18 Kal. July, anno 12.

247, 90v. [$\frac{3}{5}$ p]

16 June, 1429

Donald Macmolcomarvell², subdeacon, rector of parish church of St Connan of Huig, Sodor diocese, lately dispensed [as above, p. 25] to hold rectory of parish church of Strathwathardail, said diocese (7 marks sterling), void because Domigcanus Macdonnachaid Calataidh, rector, did not have himself promoted to priesthood within statutory time, there being no legitimate impediment; notwithstanding that Columba Macgillabridi, priest, said diocese, has detained it for more than two years; also notwithstanding said church of St Connan (4 marks sterling), which he holds.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 16 Kal. July, anno 12.

239, 78v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

17 June, 1429

Reformatio

³Correction anent union of parish church of [C]rech,⁴ St Andrews diocese, to monastery of St Mary and St Andrew the Apostle, St Andrews diocese³. Pope recently signed a supplication anent confirmation of union; but it was omitted to mention that said parish church had been recently (*noviter*) united to the monastery by the ordinary, Henry, bishop of St Andrews, with consent of chapter at instance of the king, and it was stated in supplication that fruits of monastery did not exceed £100 sterling, but they are said to be worth more, though not exceeding £300 sterling. May letters be expedited with due correction and statement of foregoing.

¹ Or Stencis. See Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 311-13.

² The contractions in this name are doubtful.

³⁻⁴ Added in the left hand margin.

⁴ The first part of the name is cut off in the binding. See *Cal. Papal Petitions*, i. 601.

Fiat de utroque. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. July, anno 12. 242, 300. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]
 [There is no other supplication along with this one.]

18 June, 1429

Confirmatio

Recently the indwellers (*incole habitatores*) and parishioners of parish church of burgh or place of Cupar (*de Cupro*) in Fiffe, St Andrews diocese, for certain reasonable causes and for the dignity (*decorem*) of said burgh (which is notable), with licence and consent of perpetual vicar of the church and of the diocesan, transferred their parish church from outside to within the burgh, and built it and had it blessed by the ordinary, and ¹divine worship is laudably maintained within it at present¹: wherefore for the part of the aldermen, burgesses, indwellers (*incolarum*) and community of the burgh and parish it is supplicated that Pope would ratify foresaid translation and building with all the consequences, even if consent of prior and convent of monastery of St Andrew the Apostle in Scotland, O.S.A., said diocese, to whom pertains the presentation of said church, was not forthcoming (*non intervenit*) in the translation and building, ²and that he would interpose the strength of apostolic authority².

Fiat ut petitur et committamus. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 14 Kal. July, anno 12. 243, 85. [1 p—]

18 June, 1429

De Ordinibus

Alexander Johannis, acolyte, St Andrews diocese, having patrimony of 10 marks sterling annually, — that Pope would give mandate to one of the bishops in Roman Court to promote him to all holy orders outwith statutory times, since he may lose his patrimony if not succoured by Pope.

Similis

John Rosa, clerk, St Andrews diocese, having patrimony of 9 marks sterling annually, — supplicated as above.

¹⁻¹ *in divinis laudabiliter deservitur de presenti.*

²⁻² *et robur apostolice firmitatis adijere ac decretum et auctoritatem super hoc interponere.*

Fiat pro utroque. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 14 Kal. July, anno 12.

243, 94. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

21 June, 1429

William Henrici, priest, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Emirkeloris, said diocese (10 marks sterling), void because John Feldese, holding said vicarage, obtained peaceable assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Markinche, said diocese, or otherwise void; notwithstanding that William Forest, alleged priest, has detained said vicarage of Emirkeloris for more than a year by pretext of a certain invalid exchange made with John after above assecution.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. July, anno 12.

247, 128v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

Another of the same, with spellings Innerkelor, Feldew, Ferentino, 6 Kal. Aug., anno 12 [27 July, 1429].

244, 35v. [$\frac{4}{5}$ p]

28 July, 1429

William Stephani, clerk, M.A., St Andrews diocese, of noble race and dispensed by apostolic authority, as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, – that Pope would provide him to chancellorship of Dunblane, a non-major elective dignity with cure, to which perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kylmadok, said diocese, is canonically annexed (£20 sterling with annexes), void by death of Adam de Porth or of Donald Gylyston [as above, p. 17], or still void by death at Apostolic See of Gilbert de Bannory, to whom Pope had granted mandate of provision [as above, p. 17], to hold for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O.

Ferentino, 5 Kal. Aug., anno 12.

244, 36. [$1\frac{1}{3}$ pp]

29 July, 1429

Dispensatio

John de Tolous, priest, of noble race, St Andrews diocese, holds parish church of Strathty Comitis, St Andrews diocese (£100 ster-

ling), but because of evil times the fruits are not a little diminished so that he cannot fittingly maintain his state and conveniently support burdens incumbent upon him. He supplicates that Pope would dispense him that together with above church he may hold for life one other or, resigning it, any two incompatibles, with licence of exchange as often as he pleases.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Ferentino, 4 Kal. Aug., anno 12.

244, 35v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

29 July, 1429

Si Neutri

In a suit pending in Apostolic Palace between Nicholas de Murhous, priest, perpetual vicar of parish church of Calatrade, Dunblane diocese, plaintiff, on one side, and Gilbert de Derule, alleged priest, Glasgow diocese, defendant and possessor, on the other, anent perpetual vicarage of parish church of Luntrethyn, St Andrews diocese, it has been proceeded to some judicial acts but short of conclusion. It is alleged by some that neither of litigants has right, therefore Nicholas, who has recently come from realm of Scotland with greatest perils by road and dangers by sea, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor that if he find as above he collate and provide Nicholas to said vicarage, void in the way in which he was provided or otherwise: notwithstanding that he holds perpetual vicarage of Calatrade (£7 sterling); and may Pope provide him anew to the same, and dispense him to hold said vicarage of Linchrethym (if he obtain it) along with perpetual vicarage of Calatrade or another benefice for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O.

Ferentino, 4 Kal. Aug., anno 12.

244, 69v. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

30 July, 1429

Redon., Adrien.

Alexander de Castelcaris, priest, Glasgow diocese, B.D.E.C., who has come at different times from distant parts of Scotland to Roman Court, where he resides at present, enduring many perils by land and

sea with greatest labours and expenses, and hitherto has obtained no ecclesiastical benefice, – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Moy (£8 sterling) in church of Moray, void by free resignation of Christopher Pomfret, last possessor, made by procurator outwith Roman Court before a notary and witnesses, or howsoever void.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Ferentino, 3 Kal. Aug., anno 12.

236, 243v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

31 July, 1429

It is represented for the part of all prioresses and nuns of Cistercian Order, St Andrews diocese in Scotland, that, – although monastery of nuns of Suthberwyk, said order and diocese, was founded by David king of Scotland of happy memory, son of St Margaret queen of Scotland, to honour of said Saint and augmentation of Catholic faith and for soul's weal of said king, his predecessors, successors and kindred, and from its foundation was endowed in rents and possessions *opulenter et auctentice*, apostolic confirmation being obtained; and in it a prioress as head and several nuns ¹for many years laudably maintained divine worship and dwelt and served there¹; with passing of time the monastery, which is on the borders of England, became collapsed and ruinous through the constant wars and divisions and various other calamities which existed for a long time in those parts, so that the prioress and nuns were driven by necessity to go elsewhere to maintain divine worship. Moreover, the abbot and convent of Dryburgh, O.PREMON., said diocese, considering the powerlessness of prioress and nuns with regard to the repair of said monastery and buildings, and for less reasonable causes, obtained the union (although *de facto*) of said monastery of Suthberwyk with all its rights and pertinents to their monastery of Dryburgh, first by ordinary authority and then with confirmation by Pope Clement VII in time of schism in the Universal Church, possession following. But foresaid union is *de facto* and has turned to the loss and hurt of monastery of Suthberwyk and of foresaid founder and order and nuns, and the said monastery with its

¹⁻¹ *per plures annos divinum cultum laudabiliter exercuerunt moram traxerunt et deservierunt.*

pertinents is derelict and dilapidated. For the part of all prioresses and nuns foresaid it is supplicated that Pope would cancel and annul union foresaid with the consequences, and would restore said monastery of Suthberwyk with all its rights and pertinents to its pristine state before above unions were made and according to its first foundation, and would impose perpetual silence on abbot and convent of [Dryburgh]. Moreover, may Pope provide said monastery of Suthberwyk, which is known to be at present void by death outwith Roman Court of Joanna de Ramsay, last prioress, and to have been so long void that collation has legitimately devolved to Apostolic See (£100 sterling), whether void as above or howsoever, to Agnes Broun, nun professed of monastery of St Bothan's, O.CIST., St Andrews diocese, who has come to Roman Court from kingdom of Scotland with the greatest perils of roads and dangers of seas, and who intends to repair monastery of Suthberwyk to the best of her power: and may the Pope set her up as prioress, committing to her plenary rule and administration in spiritualities and temporalities.

Fiat ut petitur si ex similibus causis. O.

Ferentino, Prid. Kal. Aug., anno 12.

243, 101. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ p]

6 August, 1429

Conilli.

Kenucus Rosse, priest, Sodor diocese, — that Pope would provide him to the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of St John, said diocese, of lay patronage (8 marks sterling), void by death of Duncan Macgillamigel, last possessor, or howsoever void.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Ferentino, 8 Id. Aug., anno 12.

236, 177v. [2 p]

6 August, 1429

Conilli.

Laurence Pyot, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.A., — that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Forgenude, said diocese (£10 sterling), void by death outwith Roman Court of John Hunter, last possessor, or void in whatsoever way: notwithstanding that he is litigating anent perpetual vicarage of parish church of Langforgund, said diocese (20 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Ferentino, 8 Id. Aug., anno 12.

236, 197v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

9 August, 1429

Recently Pope provided Michael de Ouchtre, elect of Dunblane, to church of Dunblane, setting him up as bishop, and as canonry and prebend of Inchmagronaw in church of Dunkeld, which said elect held at time of his promotion, are expected to be void by his promotion and impending consecration, Alexander de Castelcaris, priest, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., – who has several times come to Roman Court from distant parts of Scotland with greatest labours and expenses ¹in order to obtain a grace from Pope¹ – supplicates that Pope would provide him to above canonry and prebend (£8 sterling) when they become void as above, or by free resignation of said bishop or howsoever: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Moy in church of Moray, which he holds (£8 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 5 Id. Aug., anno 12.

244, 53v. [1 p]

11 August, 1429

Lately Pope by his letters (with a clause calling up bishop of Dunblane and all who ought to be called) granted provision to John Days, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., B.DEC., of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abernethi, Dunblane diocese, then void by death of Thomas de Tenyghame outwith Roman Court, although late William, bishop of Dunblane, by pretext of a grant of union of the vicarage to be made to his episcopal *mensa*, detained it, letters not having been made out to executors. Although John's letters were presented to executors, or to one of them, it has not yet been proceeded to execution. But for certain reasons John doubts validity of grace and letters foresaid and that execution is not able to be demanded of said executors, and that the bishop who ought to be called, died,² as did also William [Fermour] formerly alleging right in said vicarage (while a suit between him and John Days was pend-

¹⁻¹ *Pro gracia ab eadem sanctitate prosequenda.*

² Dead before 25 February 1429. See above p. 6.

ing undecided in the first instance in Apostolic Palace, and it had been proceeded to some acts after Pope transferred Roman Court from Rome to Agnani). John supplicates that Pope (having state of the suit as sufficiently expressed) would provide him to said perpetual vicarage (£20 sterling), whether still void in way in which he had mandate of provision and according to series of foresaid letters, or by deaths of Alexander Bell or of above or of William Fermur or otherwise, providing him *simpliciter* or by *Nova Provisio* or surrogation or *Si Neutri*, as may seem best, also without any calling up; and that Pope would revoke and annul all and sundry supplications and grants of union impetrated under whatsoever form of words by above bishop or William Fermur, and impose perpetual silence: notwithstanding that John holds perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carnbe, St Andrews diocese (£15 sterling) and an Expectative Grace and dispensation anent two incompatibles.

Fiat ut petitur. O. *Fiat.*

Ferentino, 3 Non. Aug., anno 12.

244, 43v. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

13 August, 1429

Prorogatio

Formerly Pope granted provision to David de Hamilton, dean of Glasgow, M.A., BACH.THEOL., B.DEC., of noble race, of parish church of Kukynner, Galloway diocese, by way of *Perinde Valere* with *Nova Provisio*.¹ But David is not able conveniently to expedite letters within statutory time, and supplicates that Pope would extend term of expediting letters for two months from its expiral.

Concessum si alias non obtinuerit. G. Cons.

Ferentino, Id. Aug., anno 12.

241, 126. [$\frac{2}{8}$ p]

13 August, 1429

John Days, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., B.DEC., present in Curia, whom Pope dispensed to hold two incompatibles, as in supplication signed *Fiat ut petitur*. Because of rules and restrictions of Chancery he fears that apostolic letters thereanent with clause

¹ *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 239.

eciam si incompatibilia etc. cannot be expedited without another special mandate. He therefore supplicates that Pope would give mandate that letters be expedited with statement of said clauses with dispensation for life and under date of original supplication.

Fiat de duabus parrochialibus ad annum. O.

Ferentino, Id. Aug., anno 12.

244, 169v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

Another of the same dated at Ferentino, Prid. Non. Sept., anno 12 [4 September, 1429].

244, 233v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

13 August, 1429

Alexander de Castelcaris, priest, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Moy in church of Moray (£8 sterling) void as above or reserved to Apostolic See because Christopher Pontfret was a chaplain of honour of Peter de Luna, Pope Benedict XIII in his obedience.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, Id. Aug., anno 12.

245, 101v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

Another of the same under date 19 Kal. Sept., anno 12 [14 August, 1429].

244, 167v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

Another of the same, under date 15 Kal. Sept., anno 12 [18 August, 1429], stating that his supplication did not make mention that Christopher Pontfret was chaplain of honour of Pope Benedict XIII, and that the benefice was generally reserved, and asking that letters should also mention that Pope granted Alexander provision to canonry and prebend of Inchmagronow in church of Dunkeld (£8 sterling).

Fiat de utroque. O. Fiat.

[No other supplication.]

244, 171v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

14 August, 1429

Thomas de Tulach, archdeacon of Caithness, – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Kyrimychel in church of

Ross (£7 of old sterling), void because the holder, Nicholas Tunok, priest, Aberdeen diocese, obtained possession of deanery of Aberdeen or by his free resignation, although a certain David de Pety, priest, Moray diocese, has detained them unlawfully occupied for about four years: notwithstanding that Thomas holds archdeaconry of Caithness (£20 sterling) and is litigating in Apostolic Palace anent canonry and prebend of Croye in church of Moray (£10 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 19 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

244, 190v. [1 p—]

14 August, 1429

Prorogatio

Formerly the Pope granted to David de Hamylton, dean of Glasgow, M.A., BACH.THEOL., BACH.DEC., of noble race, provision of the parish church of Kukynner, Glasgow diocese, in form *Perinde valere* with new provision, as is more fully contained in the supplication thereanent. But for certain causes he is unable conveniently to have the letters expedited within the statutory time, and therefore, lest he should be frustrated of the effect of the grace, he supplicates that the Pope would extend the term for three months.

Fiat. O.

Ferentino, 19 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

247, 108. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

19 August, 1429

Prorogatio

Formerly Pope made a special grace to George de Lermuth, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., of parish church of Newton,¹ said diocese (£20 sterling), but he was unable conveniently to expedite letters thereanent before lapse of six months. He supplicates that Pope would extend the term for three months thereafter.

Concessum si alias non obtinuerit. G. Cons.

Ferentino, 14 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

239, 81. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

¹ Decorated initial.

19 August, 1429

Reformatio

Alexander de Castelcaris, priest, Glasgow diocese, B.D.E.C., – that in his supplication anent canonry and prebend of Moy in church of Moray it was omitted to make mention of canonry and prebend of Inchmagronach in church of Dunkeld (£8 sterling). Lest the grace should be branded as surreptitious may apostolic letters be expedited with full statement of the omission.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Ferentino, 14 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

239, 86. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

19 August, 1429

Surrogatio

Since in a suit in Apostolic Palace before dom. John de Mella, auditor, between Christopher Pontfret, priest, Glasgow diocese, on one side, and Alexander de Castelcaris, priest, said diocese, on the other, anent perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carale, St Andrews diocese, when it was pending undecided in first instance and had been proceeded to some acts short of conclusion, Alexander resigned all right competent to him in said vicarage before a notary public and witnesses in Roman Court, then at Agnani. Lest a new adversary should be surrogated to sustain the suit, Christopher supplicates that Pope, admitting foresaid resignation, would give mandate to foresaid auditor or to another by surrogation, or to someone who may seem best to Pope, that he surrogate Christopher in and to all right competent to Alexander in said vicarage at time of his renunciation and collate, assign and provide him to said right, and admit him or cause him to be admitted to prosecution and defence of the cause in state in which Alexander was at time of his renunciation, and moreover that he collate, assign and provide Christopher by apostolic authority to foresaid vicarage (£24 sterling), whether void by renunciation of Alexander or by resignation of Thomas Archier, who is said to have had a grant of provision by Pope: notwithstanding that Christopher has regress to parish church of Glassford, of lay patronage (£18 sterling), which formerly he dimitted in the event of peaceable assecution of another benefice, and in which he intends to have right, and notwithstanding a dis-

pensation to hold above vicarage and parish church of Glassford together for five years with clause of exchange.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 14 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

244, 178v. [1½ pp]

Another of the same, dated Ferentino, Prid. Non. Sept., anno 12 [4 September, 1429].

246, 91v. [1½ pp]

19 August, 1429

George de Lermonth, of noble race, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., studying at Rome in Faculty of Decrets, – that Pope would provide him to chancellorship of Dunblane, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, to which canonry and prebend and perpetual vicarage of Kylmadoc, Dunblane diocese, are annexed (£20 sterling), void by death of Adam Port outwith Roman Court and devolved, although William Clerk, priest, was collated *de facto* to the same by ordinary authority after devolution and has detained it for about six years: and although Gilbert de Bannory, priest, Glasgow diocese, obtained a special mandate of provision by Pope: but Gilbert died in Curia and his right (if any) is void; or void in whatsoever way: notwithstanding parish church of Neuton, St Andrews diocese, of which he has a grant of provision and which he is ready to demit.

Item: Hugh de Turyng, priest, Brechin diocese, B.D.E.C., – that Pope would provide him to said parish church of Neuton, St Andrews diocese (£16 sterling), which said George offers to demit provided he obtain above chancellorship, or void by death outwith Roman Court of Thomas de Tynynggham or Lochquorwart, chaplain of honour of Apostolic See; which church Thomas de Penicuk has now held (unlawfully) for five or six years.

Fiat ut petitur pro utroque. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 14 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

245, 105v. [1½ pp]

20 August, 1429

Formerly on voidance in Curia of parish church of Tarwat, St Andrews diocese, Thomas Archear, alleged priest, Brechin diocese,

obtained provision of the same, and offered freely to demit perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kennochy, St Andrews diocese, which he then possessed, as is more fully contained in letters thereanent. To this perpetual vicarage, thus void, David de Cadchow, alleged priest, Glasgow diocese, obtained a grace of concession from Pope, the letters not being made out or at least not duly brought for execution; and after lapse of more than a year a certain John Lawson, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, intruded himself into said vicarage *de facto*, taking up the fruits for more than a year. Hugh de Turryn, priest, Brechin diocese, B.D.E.C., supplicates that Pope would provide him to foresaid perpetual vicarage of Kennochy (£8 of old sterling), void as above.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 13 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

247, 106v. [1 p-]

22 August, 1429

Concessio

Edward de Lawedre, priest, St Andrews diocese, archdeacon of Lothian, — that Pope would grant him faculty to visit, or cause to visit, by fit person or persons all churches, monasteries, priories, and other places in his archdeaconry in which office of visitation is incumbent on him by right or custom, even two, three or four benefices on same day, and to take up due procurations in accustomed form.

Conservatoria

Item: that Pope would grant conservatory to said Edward, archdeacon, for himself and archdeaconry and all his benefices and all his familiars *in forma militanti* for five years.

Fiat. O.

Ferentino, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

244, 236. [½ p]

22 August, 1429

Reformatio

Formerly for William de Spalding, rector of parish church of Cullasse, St Andrews diocese, M.A., LIC.THEOL., Pope signed a supplication *Fiat. O.*, that notwithstanding defect of birth he might

hold ecclesiastical benefices with power of exchange. Since on account of restrictions of Chancery his petition is not effective with such a signature (*per huiusmodi signaturam*), may Pope give mandate to expedite letters with statement *quod ipse W. huiusmodi beneficia etc.*, and that afterwards Pope granted him provision of deanery of Dunblane, a major elective dignity with cure, void in a certain way and reserved to apostolic disposition (£20 sterling).

Fiat. O.

Ferentino, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

244, 281v. [3 p]

22 August, 1429

Since Pope gave mandate of provision of chancellorship of Dunblane, void by death of Gilbert de Banory, priest, Glasgow diocese, to late Adam de Portu, outwith Roman Court, and since Gilbert died at Apostolic See before letters on his provision had been made out or possession had, the chancellorship was, and is at present, void, although William Clerici, who bears himself as priest, St Andrews diocese, has detained it by pretext of ordinary collation, even after collation had legitimately devolved to Apostolic See, and has detained it for about five years *de facto* with no canonical title. Laurence Piot, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.A., supplicates that Pope would provide him to said chancellorship with annexes, a non-major dignity with cure (£20 sterling), whether void by death of Gilbert or Adam, even if reserved because Adam was a chaplain of honour: notwithstanding that he claims right in perpetual vicarage of parish church of Lanforgond, St Andrews diocese (20 marks sterling), anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

245, 291. [1½ pp]

Another of the same with spelling Banoni and additional clause that Pope would dispense Laurence to hold the chancellorship and vicarage of Forgrond together if he obtain them, for life, with power of exchange. Granted *Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O. Fiat.* Ferentino, Prid. Non. Sept., anno 12 [4 September, 1429.]

245, 292. [1½ pp]

23 August, 1429

Lately, on voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of For-gromde, St Andrews diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of John Hunter, last vicar, Thomas Ramsay, clerk, said diocese, of noble race, M.A., and regent in Faculty of Arts in University of St Andrews in Scotland, accepted the same within legitimate time by pretext of a faculty granted by Pope to James king of Scotland of nominating certain persons to ecclesiastical benefices, and he obtained provision and possession and holds it at present. But he doubts validity of the above, and supplicates that Pope would ratify said acceptance, provision, possession and the consequences, and provide him anew as far as need be to said vicarage (£10 sterling), whether void as above or in whatsoever way, even if a suit pends undecided in or outwith Roman Court between Thomas and Alexander de Methven, said diocese, or any others.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Ferentino, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

244, 224v. [1 p-]

23 August, 1429

Reformatio

Alexander de Castelcaris, priest, Glasgow diocese, B.D.E.C., to whom Pope gave mandate of provision to canonry and prebend of Moy in church of Moray, void by resignation of Christopher de Pontfret [etc. as above, p. 36], – that letters may be expedited with statement that the benefice was reserved because Christopher was a chaplain of the Apostolic See.

Fiat ut petitur de novo. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 10 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

247, 214. [1 p+]

24 August, 1429

Nova Provisio

Formerly John Lauson, perpetual vicar of parish church of Hadyng-ton, St Andrews diocese, and Thomas de Mirton, perpetual vicar of parish church of Kenochy, said diocese, resigned their vicarages in hands of the ordinary by way of exchange, and the bishop admitting

resignations by ordinary authority, collated and provided John to vicarage of Kenochy and Thomas to Hadyngton, and John obtained possession and holds and possesses vicarage of Kenochy at present. But he doubts validity of the above and fears that said vicarage was and is at present void because Thomas Archier, formerly vicar, obtained peaceable possession of parish church of Tarwat, said diocese, by ordinary authority. He therefore supplicates that Pope would confirm above collation, provision and possession and would provide him anew as far as need be to said vicarage of Kenochy (£10 sterling), void by resignation of Thomas de Mirton by way of exchange or by assecution of church of Tarwat by Thomas Archier or because David Cadiou, to whom Pope granted provision of vicarage when it became void by assecution of church of Tarwat by Thomas Archier, neglected to expedite letters within statutory time, or void by resignation of David or of Thomas Archier or howsoever.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Ferentino, 9 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

236, 233. [1½ pp]

24 August, 1429

Since conventual priory of Monymusk, O.S.A., Aberdeen diocese, is void by death of Robert de Kylconcar, last prior, at Rome (*in alma Urbe*), after Pope had transferred Roman Court to Agnani, therefore Brother John de Tulach, canon professed of Scone, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, of noble race on both sides and kinsman of James, king of Scots, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said priory, an elective cure (£60 sterling), void as above or by resignation of Robert or howsoever, – even if there is a suit thereanent between said Robert and Robert de Pasleto, alleged canon of St Andrews, said order, or any others – in form of simple provision or surrogation or *Si Neutri*, as may seem best in making out the letters: with translation [from Scone], John resigning his right in any other ecclesiastical benefices in hands of Pope.¹

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 9 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

246, 253v. [1½ pp]

¹ Six and a half lines cancelled because written twice.

Another of the same, Genazzano, Palestrina diocese, dated 8 Kal. Oct., anno 12 [24 September, 1429]. 244, 235v. [1 p]

25 August, 1429

Formerly Pope granted provision to Patrick de Hamylton, clerk, St Andrews diocese, of noble race on both sides, of rectory of parish church of Tarvate, said diocese, when it should become void by peaceable assecution of deanery of church of Moray by Thomas Archar, dispensing him for defect of age; but Patrick has not been able to expedite letters within statutory time, and supplicates that Pope would provide him to said rectory (£10 sterling), whether void as above, or, if Thomas does not obtain deanery, if he has compensation; and would dispense him for defect of age, in his twenty third year.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 8 Kal. Sept., anno 12.

247, 219. [1½ pp]

Another of the same with rubric *nova provisio*, Genazzano, Palestrina diocese, dated 8 Kal. Oct., anno 12 [24 September, 1429], with spelling, Patrick de Hamiltoun; Tarvat; Thomas Archer.

245, 49v. [1½ pp]

2 September, 1429

Nova Provisio

Lately, on voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Langforgund, St Andrews diocese, pertaining to presentation of prior and chapter of St Andrews, O.S.A., by death outwith Roman Court of David Chamer, vicar, William Yhalouluk, priest, said diocese, M.A.,¹ was presented within legitimate time by prior and chapter. Then, when the ordinary refused to institute him, and when vicarage was occupied *de facto* by some others, alleging right therein, a suit arose between William on one hand and Laurence Pyot, William Seton, Thomas Forestarii, John Rode and James Lassellis, alleged priests, said diocese, on the other hand, anent said vicarage before an auditor of Apostolic Palace. The cause having been ventilated between the parties for a considerable time William Yhalouluk

¹ Yhalulok's name heads the first list of bachelors of St Andrews University (*St Andrews Acta*, 1).

carried off a definitive and adjudicary sentence which passed *in rem iudicatam* for himself against above-named adversaries, and on strength of letters executorial he obtained possession of said vicarage, although Laurence, after and against monition, despoiled William of vicarage and fruits, and detains them unlawfully. But by some it is alleged that the vicarage was not void by death outwith Roman Court of David but of Laurence Cant, chaplain of honour of Apostolic See, and is reserved to apostolic disposition because of his chaplaincy. William Yhalouluk, to whom Pope otherwise granted provision of vicarage in form *Si Neutri*, supplicates that Pope would provide him anew as far as need be to said vicarage (£14 sterling), whether still void by death of David or of Laurence or in whatsoever way.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 4 Non. Sept., anno 12.

244, 215. [1½ pp]

2 September, 1429

Lately the Pope provided Michael de Outhere, elect of Dunblane, to church of Dunblane; thus rectory of parish church of Lillesclese, Glasgow diocese, which he held at time of his promotion and still holds, is considered (*speretur*) to be void. Nicholas Cunnok [Tun-nock], priest, dean of Aberdeen, M.A., – who has sustained great labours and expenses in prosecution of the said episcopal dignity and for whom Pope committed the cause of said dignity to cardinal of Arles¹: and at length he was frustrated – supplicates that Pope would provide him to said rectory (£20 sterling), void as above or by lapse of time of consecrating bishop or howsoever, and would dispense him to hold said rectory for life along with a deanery of Aberdeen, a major elective dignity with cure (£60 sterling) which he formerly held,² and from possession of which he has recently been driven out, notwithstanding inhibition made in Roman Curia to the adverse party²: with clause of exchange.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 4 Non. Sept., anno 12.

246, 91. [1 p]

¹ Ludovicus Alamandi (Eubel, *Hierarchia*, i. 34).

²⁻² *expulsus et spoliatus de facto, non obstante inhibitione in curia Romana parti adverse judicialiter facta.*

2 September, 1429

Dispensatio

Alexander de Castelcaris, priest, Glasgow diocese, B.D.E.C., who has come many times from far parts of Scotland to Roman Court with greatest labours and expenses, and resides there at present, – that Pope would dispense him to hold for life any two incompatible benefices with power of exchange as often as he pleases: notwithstanding that Pope recently granted him provision of canonry and prebend of Inchmagronaw in church of Dunkeld (£8 sterling) and canonry and prebend of Moy in church of Moray (£8 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur et de parrochialibus ad biennium. O.

Ferentino, 4 Non. Sept., anno 12.

247, 220. [1 p]

2 September, 1429

David Cudeyhaw [Cadzow], priest, Glasgow diocese, B.D.E.C., – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Ofranfew in church of Glasgow (£24 sterling) void because Patrick de Hoston, priest, said diocese, had collation of perpetual vicarages of parish churches of Lichew and Cathkert, St Andrews and Glasgow dioceses, which are incompatible with the canonry and prebend, and has held them for more than three years without canonical dispensation: notwithstanding that he holds parish church of Torbolton, Glasgow diocese, of lay patronage¹ (£30 sterling) and dispensation to two incompatibles.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 4 Non. Sept., anno 12.

247, 221v. [1 p+]

2 September, 1429

Nova Provisio

Lately, on voidance of conventual priory of Manimusk, o.s.a. Aberdeen diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of Richard de Donery, Pope by his letters granted mandate of provision to Brother Robert de Pasleto, canon professed of church of St Andrews, said order, to said priory, formerly reserved to apostolic disposition

¹ Stewarts of Darnley (See *Cal. Scot. Supp.*, ii. 6 n).

(although unlawfully occupied by Robert de Kylconcar, alleged canon of St Colme's Inch, O.S.A., Dunkeld diocese) and a certain executor provided Robert de Pasleto according to contents of letters. He obtained possession, although Robert de Kylconcar impeded him from taking up the fruits. But Robert de Kylconcar died at Rome (*in alma urbe*) after Pope had transferred Roman Court to Agnani, therefore Robert de Pasleto supplicates that Pope, ratifying provision made by executor, would provide him anew to said priory, a cure and elective (£60 sterling), void as above or by death of Robert de Kylconcar [*sic*].

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 4 Non. Sept., anno 12.

247, 224. [1 p]

Another of the same, dated Prid. Non. Sept., anno 12 [4 September, 1429], providing Robert de Pasleto by New Provision or Surrogation or *Si Neutri*; with spelling Runmusk; Kilconcar.

244, 233v. [1 p]

4 September, 1429

Dispensatio

Lately Pope dispensed Adam Pontfret, clerk, Glasgow diocese, that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold one ecclesiastical benefice, with cure, — that Pope would dispense him to hold four other compatible benefices, with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Ferentino, Prid. Non. Sept., anno 12.

247, 227v. [1 p]

4 September, 1429

Reformatio

Pope granted provision to Nicholas Tunnok, M.A., of rectory of parish church of Lillisclese, Glasgow diocese. Nicholas was then litigating in Apostolic Palace anent deanery of Aberdeen, and because he has undergone many labours and expenses following Roman Curia for a long time by occasion of this suit and it is

alleged by some that said rectory was, and is, void by promotion of W. to church of Amelia and his consecration,¹ may Pope dispense him to hold above rectory and deanery or otherwise to hold two incompatibles together for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases, and that letters may be expedited with statement 'even if rectory be void by promotion and consecration as above'.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Ferentino, Prid. Non. Sept., anno 12.

247, 234. [1 p]

5 September, 1429

Edward de Lawedre, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., LIC. THEOL., procurator of James king of Scots, — that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Corale, said diocese, which pertains to presentation of prioress and convent of priory of nuns of Hadyngen or Northberwyk, O.CIST., said diocese (£30 sterling), void by death in Roman Court of Christopher de Ponfret, who had a mandate of provision, or by promotion of George de Lawedre, last possessor, to church of Argyll, or by resignation of Alexander de Castillaris in Roman Court or howsoever void, and would dispense him to hold said perpetual vicarage for life along with archdeaconry of Lothian, a non-major, non-elective dignity with cure to which a canonry and prebend are annexed, and with perpetual vicarage of parish church of St Giles of Edynburgh, St Andrews diocese, of lay patronage (£140 sterling), and also dispense him to resign said vicarage of Corale simply or for exchange and to hold it for life along with said archdeaconry and perpetual vicarage of St Giles of Edinburgh, with dispensation to two incompatibles and a third for a time, and for defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, and an Expectative Grace and prerogatives of [University of] Paris, if he has such, to be declared in Chancery.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, Non. Sept., anno 12.

244, 300. [1½ pp]

¹ Philip Ventondus was provided to the church of Amelia on 10 April 1426 (Eubel, *Hierarchia*, i, 86.)

6 September, 1429

Concessio

The parish churches of Dundee, Cullesi and Ochtermokedi, Brechin and St Andrews dioceses, were formerly canonically united and incorporated by patrons, ordinaries and diocesans with all rights and pertinents to monastery of St Mary and St Andrew the Apostle of London, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, and said unions and incorporations were afterwards confirmed by Roman Pontiffs, and abbot and convent, taking possession of both rectories and vicarages of said churches, held and possessed them peaceably for many years, taking up the fruits; but afterwards because of malice of the times and defect of administration of justice said abbot and convent were expelled from the monastery by enemies and rivals, and, they being scattered¹ and resident in far places for a long time, the vicarages of said churches with their rights and pertinents by the negligence of themselves and of divers other prelates were unlawfully detained and occupied for several years by secular intruders, to the detriment of the abbot, convent and monastery, although the rectories always enjoyed all the fruits as before¹. Therefore James king of Scotland and James, abbot, and convent foresaid supplicate that Pope would give mandate to some good man *in partibus* that, satisfying himself about foresaid union, incorporation and confirmation, on the resignation or death of possessors and detainers or alleged vicars of said churches, he replace, restore and reinstate foresaid abbot and convent to pristine possession of said vicarages with their rights and pertinents in the state in which the abbot and convent were at the time of the union, and confirmation, and before spoliation and usurpation, and that he cause and decree them to be replaced, restored and reinstated, and impose perpetual silence on vicars and other persons and remove detainers by ecclesiastical censure and other remedies of law.

Fiat quod committatur Cardinali Sancte Cecilie postquam erit Roma. O. Ferentino, 8 Id. Sept., anno 12. 243, 234. [1½ pp]

¹⁻¹ *et alibi in remotis per longa tempora aufugatis et residentibus dictarum ecclesiarum vicarie cum ipsarum juribus et pertinentibus ipsorum et diversorum aliorum eiusdem prelatorum negligenciis detente et occupate indebite per plures annos a secularibus in eisdem intrusis extiterant prout adhuc detinentur occupate in ipsorum abbatis et conventus ac monasterii jacturum licet rectoria fructibus eorundem universis semper gaudeant prout prius*

6 September, 1429

Pensio

Since Donald de Dunfermlyne, abbot of Inchaffray, O.S.A., Dunblane diocese, stricken with age, desires to be provided with a good and fit administrator, and since he proposes to resign, reserving a portion for his sustentation from goods of the monastery therefore he and convent supplicate that Pope would give mandate to some good prelate *in partibus* that he should receive and admit said resignation by Apostolic authority and provide John Lang, priest, prior and canon professed of said monastery, whom the others of the convent have unanimously chosen if resignation should be made and whom they have nominated *ad hoc*, to said monastery (£160 sterling), and would set him up as abbot and impart gift of benediction, and that he should assign to abbot Donald a portion or pension from goods of the monastery, as may seem good to said commissary and with which Donald and convent shall be content.

Fiat ut petitur in Curia pro utroque. O. Fiat.

Ferentino, 8 Id. Sept., anno 12.

247, 203. [1 p +]

[There is no other supplication along with this one.]

24 September, 1429

David de Hamyltoun, rector of parish church of Cumnok, Glasgow diocese, of noble race, M.A., BACH.THEOL., LIC.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Innerbethny in church of Moray (£10 sterling), void by death of Walter de Blare at Rome after Pope had transferred Roman Court to Agnani, or howsoever void: notwithstanding that he holds church of Cumnok and chapel of St Thomas the Martyr, Glasgow diocese, and rectory of Kyrkynir, Galloway diocese (total, £150 sterling), and [has right] in deanery of Glasgow (£60 sterling), from which he has taken up no fruits; and an Expectative Grace with extension, and dispensation to hold three incompatibles with clause of exchange.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Genazzano, Palestrina diocese, 8 Kal. Oct., anno 12.

247, 182. [1 p]

28 September, 1429

Surrogatio

Formerly on voidance of deanery of Aberdeen, by death at Rome of Patrick de Spalding, referendary and chaplain of Apostolic See, and reserved to apostolic disposition, James Scrymegeour, rector of parish church of Aberbuthnot, St Andrews diocese, U.J.D., of noble race on both sides, obtained provision, possession following. Then a suit arose in Apostolic Palace between James and Nicholas Tunek, M.A., anent said deanery before dom. Laurence de Aretio, auditor, and was ventilated ¹in the audience of contradicted letters and elsewhere². At length James carried off a definitive sentence on principal business and another on certain *attemptatis*, which passed *in rem judicatam*. Then Nicholas came (as is said) to Roman Court to appeal from said sentences as soon as he had notice of them, and obtained cause of appeal to be committed to dom. John de Mella, auditor, who proceeded in the case even after an appeal had been interposed by James ²from certain interlocutories and complaints brought against him by the said auditor John². The cause of this appeal was committed to Peter Nardi, also auditor of Apostolic Palace, who proceeded to some acts short of proclamation of sentence and revoked foresaid sentences in principal business and *attemptatis* pronounced by said Laurence; from which last sentence it was appealed for the part of James to Apostolic See. When suit was pending thus undecided, and all the foregoing remaining as above, Nicholas died in Rome after Pope had transferred Roman Court to Agnani, and the right competent to him in said deanery at time of his death is known to be void. James therefore supplicates that Pope, having state of suit as sufficiently expressed, also calling up the causes to himself and utterly extinguishing the suit, would provide him by New Provision or Surrogation or *Si Neutri* as may seem best, to said deanery, a major elective dignity with cure (£60 sterling, on which an annual pension of £20 is assigned by apostolic authority to Ingeram Lyndesay, priest, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC.), whether still void by death of Patrick or of Nicholas or in any way in which it was formerly provided to James; notwithstanding that

¹⁻¹ *in audientia litterarum contradictarum et alias.*

²⁻² *quibusdam interlocutoriis accertis gravaminibus sibi per dictum Johannem Auditorem illatis.*

he holds church of Aberbuthnot (£30 sterling) and claims right in subdeanery of Glasgow, which he does not possess (£60 sterling), an Expectative Grace and dispensation to two incompatibles for life and a third *ad tempus*.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Genazzano, Palestrina diocese, 4 Kal. Oct., anno 12.

245, 177v. [2½ pp]

17 October, 1429

Formerly on voidance of deanery of church of Caithness by death outwith Roman Court of Walter de Sky, last possessor, Alexander Sutherland had himself intruded in the same, taking up the fruits for about five years, as he does at present. Robert de Chesholme, priest, Moray diocese, of noble race, B.DEC., supplicates that Pope would provide him to said deanery, a major elective dignity with cure, to which a canonry and prebend are canonically annexed (£30 sterling with annexes), void as above or howsoever.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. Nov., anno 12.

246, 156. [½ p]

8 November, 1429

David de Hamylton, M.A., of Paris, B.DEC., B.THEOL., of noble race on both sides, kinsman of several earls and barons of Scotland, has followed papal Court continuously for nine years as he does at present, and has studied in both laws for ten years in divers universities for acquiring the pearl of knowledge with not a little labour and expense, so that by divine help he desires to have himself promoted in a short time to grades of licence and doctorate in this Faculty. Between him and Thomas de Mirton, alleged treasurer of James king of Scotland, a suit and controversy has existed (*fuerit suborta*) for many years anent deanery of Glasgow, and each of them believes that he possesses the same, and they have sustained great labours and expenses over prosecution and defence, and in order to compose the suits they desire to reach a way of peace, and the King wishes to achieve this¹. Since deanery of Aberdeen is void

¹⁻¹ *Rex illam affectet pervenire.*

by death of James Scrymegeour, dean, in Roman Court, David and Thomas therefore supplicate that Pope would provide David to deanery of Aberdeen, a major elective dignity with cure (£60 sterling, on which an annual pension of £20 is assigned to Ingeram Lyndesay by apostolic authority), void by death of James or of Nicholas Tunnok [etc., as above, p. 49]; and David is ready to demit deanery of Glasgow (£60 sterling) and all right competent to him in the same, to which, then void and generally reserved to apostolic disposition, he was provided by apostolic authority.

Item: Thomas de Mirton, of noble race on both sides, supplicates that Pope would provide him to deanery of Glasgow, a major elective dignity with cure (£60 sterling), when it becomes void by peaceable assecution of deanery of Aberdeen by David, or still void in ways by which it was provided to David and Thomas by apostolic authority, or by death of Adam de Hauden outwith Roman Court, or howsoever void: notwithstanding that Thomas holds perpetual vicarage of parish church of Hadyngton, St Andrews diocese (£20 sterling), which in event of peaceable assecution of deanery of Glasgow he offers freely to demit.

Fiat ut petitur pro utroque. O. Fiat.

And that David is able to state all his *non obstantie*, dispensations and graces in Chancery. *Fiat. O.*

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. Nov., anno 12.

246, 15v. [2½ pp]

15 November, 1429

Conilli.

Kenutus Ross, priest, Sodor diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to vicarage of parish church of St John,¹ said diocese, of lay patronage (8 marks sterling), void by death of Duncan, last possessor; if assent of patron be granted.

Concessum ut petitur pro omnibus tribus. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. Dec., anno 12.

238, 141v. [½ p]

[This is the first of the three supplications.]

¹ See Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 104.

18 November, 1429

Cor.

Alexander de Mernis, priest, Orkney diocese, was lately dispensed by apostolic authority that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold a benefice with cure. By virtue of this dispensation he had himself promoted and obtained collation and peaceable possession of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Rolsay, Orkney diocese (£4 sterling) of the kingdom of Norway, and possesses it peaceably at present. He supplicates that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of collegiate church of St Nicholas of Stronsay, said diocese (£5 sterling), void because Angus de Kyrknes, canon of said church and archdeacon of Jethlandia, has detained said canonry and prebend and archdeaconry together without canonical (at least apostolic) dispensation for more than five years; dispensing him to hold vicarage of Rolsay along with said canonry and prebend.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 14 Kal. Dec., anno 12.

238, 145. [1 p+. Top of page worn away]

Undated

William de Hawik, priest, Glasgow diocese, – that Pope would provide him to an ecclesiastical benefice, with cure or without cure, wont to be assigned to seculars, void or when it becomes void, pertaining together or severally to collation of bishop of Glasgow, dean, chapter and canons of Glasgow, also of abbot and convent of Kelsow, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese.

Item: – that Pope would grant similar grace to Adam Pontfret, clerk, Galloway diocese, dispensed notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted and hold one ecclesiastical benefice – to a similar collation of abbot and convent of Passaley, Cluniac order, and of monastery of Kylwenyn, O.S.B., Glasgow diocese.

Item: – a similar grace for John de Laucok, priest, Glasgow diocese, of a benefice in collation of bishop, chapter and canons of church of Glasgow, of abbot and convent of Passelay, Cluniac order, Glasgow diocese.

*Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus tribus. O.*¹ *Et sub data Quatro Kal. Maii pontificatus Vestri anno septimo* [28 April, 1424,] *Fiat et ad duas Collationes. O.* 241, 294. [1 p–]

¹ The preceding and following supplications all belong to the period 9–10 August, 1429.



13 MARTIN V

26 November, 1429

Edward de Lawedre, M.A., of Paris, LIC.THEOL., procurator of James king of Scotland, – that Pope would provide him to parish church of Arbuthnok, St Andrews diocese (£30 sterling), void by death in Roman Court of James Skyrmegeour, last possessor, or howsoever void: notwithstanding archdeaconry of Lothian, a dignity with cure, parish church of St Giles of Edinburgh, of lay patronage (total, to one resident, £140 sterling), which he possesses, and vicarage of Caral, said diocese, of which Pope recently granted him provision, and which he is ready to demit, also notwithstanding dispensation to hold two incompatibles, dispensation for defect of birth, and Expectative Graces; dispensing him to hold above parish church along with said archdeaconry and parish church of Edinburg for life, with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Thomas de Tullach, archdeacon of Caithness, of noble race on both sides, present in Curia, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Langforgond, St Andrews diocese (£14 sterling), void by death of William Yhalouluk in Rome, at Apostolic See, or still void by resignation at Apostolic See of Laurence Pyot, formerly claiming to have right therein: notwithstanding archdeaconry of Caithness, a non-major dignity with cure (£20 sterling), which he holds, and right which he has in canonry and prebend of Croy in church of Moray, anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace (£10 sterling), which he does not possess, and notwithstanding that recently Pope granted him provision of canonry and prebend of Kylmichel in church of Ross (£7 sterling), which also he does not possess, also notwithstanding dispensation to two incompatibles; dispensing him to hold vicarage of Longforgond (if collated to him by virtue of the

presents) for life along with said archdeaconry and canonry and prebend, or at least to hold three incompatibles with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Lately Pope granted provision to Edward de Lawedre of parish church of Arbuthnoth, St Andrews diocese, willing that he should resign all right in vicarage of Carall, said diocese, as Edward freely offered. Hugh de Turyng, priest, Brechin diocese, B.DEC., present in Curia, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage (£25 sterling), void by cession or resignation or by assecution of above parish church, or still void by promotion of George de Lawedre to church of Argyll or by death of Christopher Pontfret within two days journey from Roman Court at Agnani, or by free resignation of Alexander de Castelcaris or by lapse of time of expediting letters by Alexander.

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus tribus et dispensamus cum duobus primis. O.
Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Kal. Dec., anno 13. 249, 77v. [3 pp +]

27 November, 1429

Since canonry and prebend of church of St Nicholas de Stronsay in church of Orkney are void because Angus de Birknes, who bears himself as priest, archdeacon of Zetland, a dignity to which a certain canonry and prebend are canonically annexed, obtained peaceable possession of above canonry and prebend [of Stronsay] by ordinary authority, and has held them for more than ten years along with archdeaconry and annexes against Constitution *Execrabilis* and without apostolic dispensation, therefore Alexander de Mernis, perpetual vicar of parish church of Rolsay, Orkney diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to foresaid canonry and prebend (£4 sterling), void as above or howsoever: notwithstanding the above vicarage of Rolsay, to which church of Elglesey, said diocese, is canonically annexed (£8 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. *Fiat.*

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Dec., anno 13. 249, 31. [1 p +]

28 November, 1429

Walter Blare, canon of Moray, of noble race, M.A., of Paris, present in Curia, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Carnbe, St

Andrews diocese (£15 sterling), void by death of John Days in Rome at Apostolic See: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Inverkythny (£10 sterling), which he holds.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Dec., anno 13.

249, 48. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

28 November, 1429

Formerly Pope granted provision to Patrick de Hamylton, clerk, of rectory of parish church of Tarwart, St Andrews diocese, when it should become void by peaceable assecution of deanery of Moray by Thomas Archer; but before letters were made out Patrick died at Apostolic See. John Lang, priest, St Andrews diocese, present in Curia, – that Pope would provide him to said rectory (£12 sterling),¹ void ²by assecution of deanery by Thomas or by his recompense on not obtaining it², or by death of Patrick, or howsoever void.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Dec., anno 13.

249, 50v. [1 p+]

29 November, 1429

Concessio

Since monastery of St Mary of Cupar, O.CIST., St Andrews diocese, is very stately (*multum onerosum et solempne*) and is rich in annual rents and has several other monasteries subject to it, it is fitting that the head of so many monasteries and notable places should be distinguished (*prefulgat*) by some mark of pre-eminence over subject abbots and prelates; therefore Walter Blar, present abbot of St Mary of Cupar, supplicates that Pope would grant licence and faculty to him and his successors, abbots of said monastery, to wear mitre and ring and other pontifical insignia, and after masses, vespers and matins in said monastery and its subject monasteries and parish churches to give solemn benediction, provided no priest (*antistes*) or legate of Apostolic See be present.

¹ See Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 98.

²⁻² *aut per eundem Thomam quominus dictum decanatum assequatur steterit vel super hoc aliqualem recompensationem reportet.*

Fiat ut petitur et committatur Episcopo Sancti Andree. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. Dec., anno 13. 249, 102. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

Another of the same: that abbot may wear mitre and ring in said monasteries and priories subject to it, though they may not be fully subject to him in law (*quamvis sibi pleno jure non subsint*); notwithstanding constitution of Pope Alexander IV which begins: *Abbates. Fiat de consensu Ordinarii. O.* Rome, S. Apostoli, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 13 [17 December, 1429]. 249, 196. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

30 November, 1429

Coadjutoria

Since Thomas abbot of Midianane¹ [Dundrennan], O.CIST., Galloway diocese, ²suffers in his eyesight to such an extent² that he is not able to rule and administer said monastery, and lest it should suffer detriment in spiritualities and temporalities, he desires to be given a suitable coadjutor. He supplicates that Pope would depute Thomas Munay, monk of said monastery as coadjutor and administrator for life of said abbot or so long as he pleases, reserving a fit portion for coadjutor, even if religious of said monastery be unwilling.

Fiat ut petitur in forma juris. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Kal. Dec., anno 13. 260, 114. [$\frac{1}{4}$ p]

5 December, 1429

Robert de Chesholm, priest, Moray diocese, of noble race on both sides, B.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to deanery of Caithness, a major elective dignity with cure, to which a certain canonry and prebend are annexed (£30 sterling with annexes), void by death of William de Sky outwith Roman Court, or howsoever void, although a certain Alexander de Surlyrland has intruded himself therein and detained it for about three years, taking up the fruits.

Item: Andrew Juvenis [Young], priest, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to chancellorship of church of Dunblane,

¹ There is an error sign above this word. It may read Nudiniane.

²⁻² *ex quadam infirmitate sibi nuper casualiter superveniente in oculis defectum visus et luminis paciatur eciam adeo.*

a non-major, non-elective dignity with cure, to which a canonry and prebend and perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kylmadok are attached (£20 sterling with annexes), void by death of Adam de Port outwith Roman Court, and which has been so long void that collation has legitimately devolved to Apostolic See, whether void as above or still void by death of Gilbert de Bannory at Apostolic See or of George de Lermoth at Apostolic See, or howsoever void, although a certain William Clerc, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, has intruded himself therein by his own authority and has detained the same for about five years.

Item: Formerly Pope dispensed John Felidew, alleged priest, perpetual vicar of parish church of Innerkerlor, St Andrews diocese, that along with said vicarage he might hold parish church of Markynche, said diocese, then void in a certain way and collated to him at a certain time with power of exchange. Afterwards he resigned vicarage of Inverkelor in hands of the ordinary for exchange with a certain William de Forest, alleged priest, foresaid diocese, for hospital of St Nicholas of St Andrews; and inasmuch as he exchanged the vicarage for the hospital, which for a long time has been wont to be ruled by laymen or at least by secular clerks and is removable at the will of the founder, where as he was bound to exchange a like benefice with a like, he has exceeded the bounds of his dispensation. Since it is alleged by some that the vicarage of Innerkelor (£16 sterling) is still void, Robert de Lawedre, M.A., St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage void by resignation of John or otherwise.

Item: Formerly Pope gave mandate of provision to a certain Thomas Archer, perpetual vicar of parish church of Kennowy, St Andrews diocese, of parish church of Tawart, said diocese, and willed by letters thereanent that on gaining possession of Tawart he should demit said vicarage of Kennowy. Since Thomas has obtained peaceable possession of said church of Tawart, the vicarage of Kennowy is void at present, therefore Edward de Lawedre, M.A., procurator of James king of Scots in Roman Curia, supplicates in person of George de Poncuik, of noble race on both sides, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., that Pope would provide him to the same (£8 sterling), void as above or howsoever, dispensing him, who is dispensed

to hold parish church of Penycuk, of lay patronage, along with perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kynahower,¹ said diocese (total, £50 sterling), that he may hold for life along with foresaid church and vicarage, the vicarage of Kennowy, if collated to him by virtue of the presents, with power of exchange as often as he pleases for other three benefices, similar or dissimilar.

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus quatuor et dispensamus cum ultimo. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Dec., anno 13.

249, 99. [38² pp]

5 December, 1429

Nova Provisio

Formerly to the canonry and prebend and subdeanery (which by some is called a dignity) with cure in church of Glasgow, void by death of John Stewart outwith Roman Court, John, bishop of Glasgow, by ordinary authority collated James Kenedy, clerk, Glasgow diocese, who had peaceable possession and has possessed them for several years. But because it is asserted by some that the late sir (*dominum*) James Screymegeour accepted them, void as above, in the strength of an Expectative Grace and had himself provided and received possession *vel quasi*, but taking up no fruits, James Kenidy doubts validity of his abovesaid collation, provision and possession with the consequences; may Pope therefore ratify the same and provide anew said James Kenedy, nephew of James king of Scots, M.A., to above canonry and prebend and subdeanery (£60 sterling), whether void by death of above John Stewart or by death in Roman Court of James Scrymegeour, or void in whatsoever way.

Item: Formerly to canonry and prebend of Are in church of Glasgow, void by peaceable assecution of canonry and prebend and subdeanery of Glasgow by ordinary authority or by royal nomination, the ordinary by ordinary authority collated William de Fowlis, priest, St Andrews diocese, in strength of which collation and provision or royal nomination he obtained peaceable assecution and possesses them at present. But William doubts validity of the foregoing, and that said canonry and prebend of Are are known still to be void by

¹ See Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 89.

assecution as above. May the Pope therefore ratify his collation and provide him anew to said canonry and prebend of Are [annual value not stated]; notwithstanding provostship of collegiate church of Bothwyl, Glasgow diocese, a principal dignity with cure (£100 sterling).

Item: Formerly the poors' hospital of Strachblachan, Glasgow diocese, which was wont to be ruled by secular clerks, being void by death of late master, William de Cunyngham, *in partibus*, the ordinary, to whom the provision, presentation and disposition pertained in full right, considering both the utility of the hospital and of the church of Glasgow, erected the hospital into a canonry and prebend of church of Glasgow, and collated them by ordinary authority to Robert Storm, priest, Glasgow diocese, dean of Chapel Royal of king of Scots, and Robert has possessed them peaceably and quietly for a long time. But because it is alleged by some that William de Cunyngham was a chaplain of honour of Apostolic See Robert doubts validity of erection, collation, provision and possession and the consequences and that the hospital, which before its erection had cure of souls, is still void by death of William de Cunyngham. May Pope therefore ratify above erection and collation and provide Robert anew to said canonry and prebend, thus erected (£30 sterling), whether void as above or still void by death in Roman Curia of Gilbert de Bannory, priest, Glasgow diocese, to whom Pope granted provision, or howsoever void; notwithstanding parish church of Kyrkandrys, Galloway diocese (£20 sterling), which he holds.

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus tribus. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Dec., anno 13.

249, 199v. [2 $\frac{3}{4}$ pp]

7 December, 1429

Laurence Fauside, clerk, St Andrews¹ diocese, B.A., of noble race, present in Curia, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage or parish church of Abbernethy, Dunblane diocese (£20 sterling), void by death of Mr John Days, vicar or rector, in Rome at Apostolic See, or still void by death outwith the Roman Court of Thomas

¹ Altered from Glasgow.

Thynighame, true possessor, although a certain Robert Thynighame has detained it for six months without canonical title, taking up the fruits.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Id. Dec., anno 13.

249, 205. [$\frac{1}{8}$ p]

13 December, 1429

George de Penycuck, priest, St Andrews diocese, of noble race, B.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Moy in church of Moray (£8 sterling), void by death of Christopher Ponfret, last possessor, within two day's journey from Roman Court, or by resignation of Christopher or in whatsoever way; notwithstanding parish church of Penycuck, of lay patronage, and perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kynconqwar, which he possesses, both of St Andrews diocese (total, £40 sterling), and notwithstanding dispensation to two incompatibles and an Expectative Grace – if he has such – to be declared in Chancery.

Fiat.

Item: Edward de Lawedre, clerk, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to a canonry and prebend in church of Dunkeld (name to be had as expressed, £8 sterling), void by promotion of Michael Oochtre, last possessor [to church of Dunblane] or as soon as they shall become void by his consecration. The name of the prebend is said to be Inchmagranoch.

Fiat.

Item: Formerly Pope granted provision to Thomas Archer, priest, Brechin diocese, vicar of Kennoqwy, of parish church of Tornart, St Andrews diocese, willing him to demit said vicarage. Thomas gained possession [of Tornart] and afterwards held it *vel quasi*. But a certain John Lauson, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, has intruded himself *de facto* in said vicarage [of Kennoqwy], taking up the fruits for about two years. John Hog, priest, Glasgow diocese, therefore supplicates that Pope would provide him to said perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kennoqwy (£10 sterling), void as above or by resignation of David Cadyhow or of any other.

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus tribus. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Id. Dec., anno 13.

249, 173v. [1 $\frac{3}{8}$ pp]

15 December, 1429

William de Spalding, rector of parish church of Cullass, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to parish church of Lillischef, Glasgow diocese (£24 sterling), void by promotion of Michael elect of Dunblane or by promotion of John bishop of Orleans to church of Orleans, or howsoever void, notwithstanding that he holds above church of Cullass (15 marks sterling), which he is willing to demit and that Pope granted him provision of deanery of Dunblane (£20 sterling), and notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, anent which he is dispensed.

Item: that Pope would provide Nicholas de Murhous, perpetual vicar of parish church of Calatrade, Dunblane diocese, to parish church of Cullass (15 marks sterling), when it becomes void by peaceable assecution of parish church of Lillisclefe, Glasgow diocese, by William de Spalding or howsoever void, and would dispense him, who holds perpetual vicarage of parish church of Calatrade collated to him by ordinary authority (£6 sterling), and which he is ready to demit, and who is litigating in Apostolic Palace anent perpetual vicarage of parish church of Luntrethyn, St Andrews diocese (£14 sterling), that he may hold said churches or any two ecclesiastical benefices together for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases, holding two only incompatible together.

Item: that Pope would provide William Stephani, clerk, St Andrews diocese, B.A., to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Calatrade (£6 sterling), when it becomes void by peaceable assecution of parish church of Culass, St Andrews diocese, by Nicholas de Morhous, or otherwise: notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, anent which he is dispensed, as may be more fully expressed in Apostolic Chancery.

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus tribus. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 18 Kal., Jan., anno 13.

251, 78. [2 $\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

16 December, 1429

Reformatio

Lately Pope made special grace to Hugh de Turyng, priest, Brechin diocese, B.DEC., of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carale, St Andrews diocese, but it was omitted to state in his supplication that a certain Alexander de Newron, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., has occupied the said vicarage for about a year, and also that Pope granted provision to Hugh of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kennoqwhy, St Andrews diocese. It is therefore supplicated for the part of Hugh that Pope would give mandate to expedite letters on vicarage of Carale with expression of said occupier and concession of vicarage of Kennoqwhy, which he is ready to demit.

Item: Lately Pope granted provision to John Hog, priest, Glasgow diocese, of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kennoqwhwy, St Andrews diocese, but John forgot to make mention that Pope had already granted provision to Hugh de Turyng. May Pope therefore give mandate to expedite letters with expression that he had already granted provision to Hugh, who offered to demit it as above, and would provide him when it becomes void by this assucation.

Concessum pro utroque. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. Jan., anno 13.

248, 101. [1½ pp]

17 December, 1429

Formerly on voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abbernethy, Dunblane diocese, by death outwith the Roman Court of Thomas de Tenynghame, the late William, bishop of Dunblane, intromitted with the fruits on pretext of an alleged grant of union to be made to said church of Dunblane. The bishop died outwith the Roman Court and during the vacancy of the see the first lord patron and founder of church of Dunblane, according to privilege granted to founders of churches or custom hitherto observed in the kingdom of Scotland, assigned and collated said vicarage to Robert de Tenynghame, priest, St Andrews diocese, chaplain of James king of Scots, on the strength of which collation Robert obtained possession

vel quasi and has held the vicarage for about seven months. But he doubts validity of above assignation, collation and possession inasmuch as the late John Days, alleging right in said vicarage moved a suit against a certain William Fermor in Roman Curia, and John and William died in Curia while the suit was pending. It is therefore supplicated that Pope would surrogate Robert in right pertaining to both John and William, and would provide him to said vicarage (£25 sterling), void as above.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 13.

261, 42. [1 p +]

19 December, 1429

Concessio

William de Cupro, canon regular, O.S.A., professed of monastery of St Andrews, St Andrews diocese, that Pope would grant him faculty to study theology in any university (*studium generale*) where there is a Faculty of Theology, for seven years by apostolic authority, without seeking or obtaining licence of his superior; and this at the expense of his friends unless his prelate pleases to give him something.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 14 Kal. Jan., anno 13.

249, 258. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

22 December, 1429

Dispensatio

Walter Blare, M.A., of Paris, of a great race of nobles on both sides, rector of Carnobe, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would dispense him to hold two incompatible benefices for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases: notwithstanding a canonry and prebend of church of Moray (£10 sterling).

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. Jan., anno 13.

251, 117. [1 p –]

28 December, 1429

Formerly, on voidance of conventual priory of Monymusk, O.S.A.,

Aberdeen diocese, by death of Robert de Kylconcar, last prior, at Rome (*in alma Urbe*) after the Pope had transferred the Roman Court to Agnani, Pope granted provision to John de Thulach, priest, canon professed of Scone, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese. But before the letters were expedited or possession obtained John was promoted by Pope to the abbatial dignity of Inchaffray (*Insula Missarum*), O.S.A., and thus the foresaid priory, or right which John had or has therein, is hoped (*speretur*) to become void in a short time. William de Cupro, priest, canon regular of monastery of St Andrew, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said priory of Monymusk, which is a cure and elective (£50 sterling), void as above, or by free resignation of said John promoted *fraudulenter*, even if a suit pends undecided thereanent between Robert de Kylconcar and Robert de Pasleto.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Jan., anno 13.

251, 50. [1½ pp]

30 December, 1429

Alexander de Lawedre, priest, St Andrews diocese,

Cancelled. In margin: *Originalis fuit cassata per dominum nostrum ideo non continuata.*

Concessio

Item: Elizabeth de Lawedre, daughter of George de Lawedre, esquire (*armiger*), St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide her to a nun's portion (*de monachatu*) of the monastery or priory of nuns of Hadrigton, O.CIST., St Andrews diocese, and give mandate¹ that she might wear the customary habit of the nuns and be treated like the other nuns with sincere love in the Lord: notwithstanding defect of birth as daughter of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman and that she is lame of one foot and cannot sing¹.

Fiat ut petitur et committatur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 13.

249, 295v. [½ p]

¹⁻¹ *sibique habitum solitum iuxta ipsarum monialium consuetudinem exhiberi eamque ibidem ut alias moniales sincera in Domino caritate tractari mandare dignemini nonobstante defectu natalium de soluto et soluta et quod de uno pede claudicat nec canere sit.*

30 December, 1429

Concessio

Formerly Edward de Lawedre, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., of Paris, taking the customary courses in Faculty of Theology in the university of Rome, obtained grades of baccalaureate and licence by rigour of examination, in testimony of which he has letters patent under the seal of the master of the Sacred Palace; but he fears that the letters may be injured (*corrumpi*) or lost by age and that he cannot have other testimony because of the lapse of time (*propter diuturnitatem temporis*) and therefore supplicates that Pope would declare ¹that faith should be shown to the said letters in apostolic letters in judgment in and outwith the Roman Curia and elsewhere-soever, and that notwithstanding his oath not to take the master's grade elsewhere the Pope would grant him faculty to take it in any university of his choice¹.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 13.

249, 296v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

30 December, 1429

Perinde Valere

Lately for the part of the abbot and convent of Dryburg, O.PREM., St Andrews diocese, it was represented to Robert, then called Clement VII in his obedience, that Walter, erstwhile bishop of St Andrews (considering the scantiness of fruits of said monastery and that it had been burned and wasted by hostile fire and that it could not be repaired and its ministers maintained) annexed and incorporated the monastery of nuns of Soutberwylre, O.CIST., St Andrews diocese. Afterwards Clement VII, on supplication of abbot and convent and of Robert, erstwhile king of Scots, whose forebears had founded and endowed the priory, confirmed and approved fore-said union, as is more fully contained in apostolic letters of Clement

¹⁻¹ *quatenus dictis litteris in Cancellaria recognitis narrationi earundem fiendi in litteris apostolicis in iudicio et extra in Curia Romana et alibi ubique locorum fidem adhiberi debere decernere necnon eidem Edwardo non obstante juramento quo iuravit non alibi quam inibi gradum magisterii recipere dictum juramentum relaxantes ut ipsum gradum alibi ubicumque voluerit in studio generali recipi facultatem concedere dignemini.*

vii, and they have possessed the priory peaceably for several years. Then, for greater validity the abbot and convent petitioned Pope Martin to add the strength of the Apostolic See and Pope gave mandate to the abbot of Calkon [his own name not stated], St Andrews diocese, that if he should find the same to be true he should confirm and approve the said union by apostolic authority. The abbot, commissary foresaid, taking full information and finding the above to be true, confirmed above union, as is more fully contained in letters and processes thereanent. But the abbot and convent doubt validity of the confirmation by said commissary, made by apostolic authority, because in the apostolic letters it was stated that value of monastery of Dryburg was 200 marks, and of the priory of Soutberwilre £20 sterling, but in truth the monastery is worth 180 [marks] and the priory £60 sterling. It is supplicated that Pope declare foresaid apostolic letters to be valid from their date and that the union and approbation might have effect in all ways as if true value of monastery and priory had been stated.

For the part of the above abbot and convent of Dryburg it was represented to Henry, bishop of St Andrews, that the fruits, rents and profits of the monastery by reason of wars and divers other calamities were so scanty that they were not able to live from them and support the burdens incumbent upon them, and that if the parish church of Smalham and the poors' hospitals of Lawedre and Smalham, which are of lay patronage, said diocese, were united to monastery of Dryburgh the abbot and convent might live more fittingly and sustain burdens more suitably and divine worship be continued and augmented in the monastery. The bishop, considering the foregoing, by ordinary authority united the parish church and hospitals foresaid with consent of patrons to monastery of Dryburg, by virtue of which the abbot and convent obtained corporal and real possession *vel quasi* and hold and possess the said parish church and hospitals peaceably at present. But they doubt validity of the above, therefore James king of Scots and Archibald earl of Douglas and of the vale of Lawedre, patron of above parish church and hospitals supplicate in person of the above abbot and convent that Pope would ratify and confirm the foregoing, and unite anew the parish church of Smalham (£20 sterling) and hospitals of Lawedre

and Smalham (£15 sterling), howsoever void, to monastery of Dryburg (£260 sterling).

Confirmatio

Item: Lately John de Nudre, esquire (*armiger*), and Isabella his wife, Dunkeld diocese, granted and donated from land of Cambo, said diocese, to abbot and convent of St Colme's Inch, said diocese, 10 marks Scots and other goods for a mass daily (*diebus singulis*) throughout the year in perpetuity for the souls of said John and Isabella, their parents, progenitors and benefactors to be celebrated by said abbot and convent as is more fully contained in a certain contract. But the abbot and convent doubt validity of the above and fear that they may be molested by heirs and successors of John and Isabella, therefore James king of Scots in person of said abbot and convent supplicates that Pope would ratify above donation of 10 marks by apostolic authority.

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus tribus et committatur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 13. 249, 297v. [4 pp+]

30 December, 1429

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

William de Lawedre, layman, burgess of Edynburgh, St Andrews diocese, and Agnes Rode, daughter of late John Rode of Edynburgh, desire to be joined in matrimony in face of Holy Mother Church, but because of spiritual relationship arising from the fact that Robert de Lawedre, father of William, was godfather of Agnes, they cannot fulfil their desire without apostolic dispensation. It is supplicated that Pope would dispense them to contract matrimony *per verba legitime de presenti* in face of the church and to remain in the same notwithstanding above impediment, declaring offspring to be born legitimate.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Item: David K[e]nedy, layman, and Margaret de Gordon, *mulier*, Glasgow diocese, desire as above but require apostolic dispensation because of impediment of consanguinity, in that they are related in second and third degrees of consanguinity, and also from the fact

that David committed fornication several times with Elizabeth de Haliberton, who is related to Margaret in the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity, whence continual dissensions have arisen between the friends and kinsmen of David and Margaret [*sic*] by reason of violation of Elizabeth. That these dissensions (in which a carnal brother of David has killed two kinsmen of Margaret), may be ended it is supplicated for the part of David and Margaret that Pope would dispense them as above.

Fiat ut petitur si sine scandalo et committatur Episcopo. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 13. 254, 123v. [1½ pp]

2 January, 1430

Concessio

Edward de Lawedre, M.A., LIC.THEOL., procurator of James king of Scots in Roman Court and perpetual vicar of parish church of St Giles of Edynburg, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would grant him faculty to set to annual ferme in perpetuity or in perpetual alms or to a fixed time all houses, lands and other possessions pertaining to said vicarage (which is of king's patronage) and to annexed chapels (with express consent of king), for the utility and augmentation of fruits of said vicarage – with whatsoever persons, ecclesiastical or secular, ¹with whom he can make the best conditions¹.

Fiat ut petitur infra biennium si in evidenti. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Non. Jan., anno 13. 252, 53v. [¾ p]

10 January, 1430

Absolutio

It is represented for the part of abbot and convent of Holyrood of Edynburgh, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, that lately, matter of question having arisen between them and John de Edynburgh, canon of said monastery on one side, and John Bowmaker, alleged priest, said diocese, on the other, anent perpetual vicarage of parish church of Varia Capella, said diocese, a cause was introduced in Roman

¹⁻¹ cum quibus suam et dicte vicarie conditionem poterit efficere meliorem compermutare.

Court, and abbot and convent and canon John carried off a definitive sentence *absolutoriam* against John Bowmakar, who appealed to Apostolic See, where he carried off a definitive sentence for himself, revoking the other and adjudicating the vicarage to him with condemnation of expenses and fruits. From this sentence by negligence or otherwise the abbot and convent and canon John did not appeal and John Bowmakar carried off letters executorial whereby he caused the abbot and convent and canon John to be summoned, excommunicated and aggravated and the monastery and church to be placed under interdict. Then, although the abbot and convent and canon John made a pact with John Bowmakar anent said vicarage and obtained absolution from chief Penitentiary of the Pope, if and in so far as they had incurred ecclesiastical censures, they fear the above absolution may not be valid *in foro contencioso*, and meantime while they are said to be excommunicate they have celebrated and taken part in divine offices, but not in contempt of the keys. For taking away all scruple they supplicate that Pope would absolve them, all and sundry, as far as expedient *de plano ad cautelam vel simpliciter*, and relax interdict and dispense them anent irregularities with habilitation for holding and obtaining in future whatsoever benefices, offices and dignities of said order.

Fiat ut petitur et committatur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Id. Jan., anno 13.

251, 116. [1 p+]

14 January, 1430

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

It is represented for the part of William Mungubri, *vir*, and Helen Sympill, *mulier*, Glasgow diocese, that formerly (not ignorant that they were related in the third degree of affinity and that the son of William had contracted marriage with Helen *per verba de futuro*, which marriage was declared null for certain just causes *sententialiter* by the Ordinary) they contracted matrimony *per verba legitime de presenti*, consummated the same and had offspring, they supplicate that the Pope would absolve and dispense them that, notwithstanding impediments of affinity, public honesty and justice, they might remain in or contract matrimony anew, declaring the offspring born and to be born legitimate.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus imposita penitentia. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 19 Kal. Feb., anno 13.

258, 268. [1 p-]

16 January, 1430

Since the vicarage of Invernes, Moray diocese, is void by the resignation of Robert Ingeram, in hands of the Ordinary, and has been so long void that provision has devolved to Apostolic See, although a certain David Senescalli, who bears himself as clerk, said diocese, by pretext of ordinary collation has detained it for about a year and a half, although not of legitimate age, and retains it. Therefore John de Invernes, priest, said diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage (£10 sterling), void as above, or because the said Robert divided, or caused to be divided, the said vicarage and its fruits in two parts, namely, one part for himself and the other to be united to the monastery of Abberbrothok, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, no licence having been obtained from Apostolic See, or void in whatsoever way: notwithstanding that John holds the rectory of Abberbrochy (3 marks sterling) and the chaplainry of St Mary of Invernes, without cure, of lay patronage, Moray diocese (3 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. Feb., anno 13.

248, 207v. [1 p+]

16 January, 1430

Since the vicarage of Kerymor, St Andrews diocese, is void by the death outwith the Roman Court of John Panitor, priest, and has been so long void that collation has devolved to the Apostolic See, although a certain John Paniter, who bears himself as priest, said diocese, has detained the same for a year and a half or thereabout by pretext of ordinary collation, he being under the statutory age, therefore Walter Blar, canon of Moray, of noble race, M.A., present in Curia, supplicates that the Pope would provide him to the said vicarage (£20 sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way: notwithstanding that he holds the canonry and prebend of Innekithny in the church of Moray (£10 sterling) and that recently Pope granted him provision of the vicarage of Cambe, St Andrews

diocese (£15 sterling), formerly reserved to apostolic disposition; dispensing him to hold the vicarages of Kerymor and Cambe, if he secure them, together for life, with clause of exchange as often as need be.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus ad sex menses. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. Feb., anno 13. 251, 246v. [1 p+]

18 January, 1430

Commissio Privationis

Since a certain Gilbert, holding the priory of [Belloloco] Beaul, O.VALLISCAUL., Ross diocese, is a dilapidator of the goods of the said priory, and on account of his bad administration almost all the buildings of the priory are falling to the ground (*corruerunt*) and are threatened with greater ruin (*et maiorem miniatur ruinam*), also the rents are almost all lost and reduced to nothing and have fallen into alien hands, and – what is worse – divine worship is greatly diminished and almost reduced to nothing, and since, moreover, he has rendered himself unworthy of the rule and administration of the said priory, therefore Hugh de Fresere, sheriff of Invernes, Moray diocese, whose predecessors founded the priory and endowed it with rents, supplicates in the person of Alexander Fresere, scholar, Moray diocese, of noble race on both sides, his kinsman, that Pope would give mandate to some good man in those parts to inform himself summarily anent the foregoing, and if he find the same, or sufficient of it, to be true, to deprive Gilbert by apostolic authority *sentientialiter* and declare him deprived and removed, and to collate, assign and provide Alexander to the priory (£60 sterling), a non-elective conventual cure, when it becomes void as above or in whatsoever way, and to cause him to be received as a monk and a brother in the foresaid priory and to be treated with sincere charity in the Lord; and to dispense him that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman he may be promoted to all minor and sacred orders, and receive and hold the said priory (if collated to him) with clause of exchange.

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 13. 248, 293. [2 pp–]

24 January, 1430

Prorogatio

May the Pope extend for two months the term of expediting the apostolic letters and of presenting them to the executors for Alexander de Castelcaris, priest, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., anent provision to the canonry and prebend of Moy in the church of Moray, then void by the free resignation of Christopher Pontfret.

Concessum ad duos menses pro omnibus quatuor nisi alias obtinuerunt.
G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 9 Kal. Feb., anno 13.

248, 233v. [$\frac{1}{4}$ p]

24 January, 1430

Dispensatio

Recently Pope dispensed Thomas de Grenlaw, rector of parish church of Conveth, St Andrews diocese, M.A., of Paris, B.DEC., of noble race, to hold two incompatibles together for life with power of exchange. But Thomas who is kinsman of great nobles of kingdom of Scotland and is present in curia where he has come divers times from distant parts of Scotland, has obtained little fruit of prosecuting apostolic graces granted to him and has incurred many labours and expenses. That he may enjoy a richer grace, it is supplicated that Pope would dispense him to hold three incompatible benefices together for life with power of exchange, notwithstanding that he holds parish church of Conveth, canonry and prebend of Ruffyll in church of Dunkeld and claims right in canonries and prebends of Renffrow and Mirclauch in churches of Glasgow and Aberdeen, which he does not possess and anent which canonry and prebend of Murclauch he is litigating in Apostolic Palace (£100 sterling).

Fiat ad triennium. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 9 Kal. Feb., anno 13.

265, 212v. [$1\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

25 January, 1430

Dispensatio

May the Pope dispense Patrick Fresel, clerk, Moray diocese, of noble race, that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried

man and an unmarried woman he may be promoted to all higher orders and hold one, two, three, four or more ecclesiastical benefices, even if one be a dignity, with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. Feb., anno 13.

248, 248v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

26 January, 1430

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

It is represented for the part of John Sebald, knight, *vir*, and Johanna, *mulier*, daughter of Alexander Levyston of Calender, St Andrews diocese, that they, not ignorant that they were related in the third and fourth degrees of consanguinity, contracted matrimony *per verba legitime de presenti*, consummated the same and had offspring. They supplicate that Pope, absolving them from excommunication, the stain of incest and other sins, would dispense them to remain in matrimony or to contract matrimony anew, decreeing the offspring born and to be born legitimate.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Kal. Feb., anno 13.

258, 259v. [1 p—]

29 January, 1430

Dispensatio

Lately, the parish church of Wardelau, Moray diocese, by reason of wars then raging in these parts was reduced to such poverty that the rector could not suitably be sustained from the fruits, therefore the then bishop of Moray by ordinary authority incorporated and united in perpetuity the parish church of Coulba (£3 sterling), said diocese, to the church of Wardelau (£5 sterling). But William de Ard, vicar of the above churches, doubts the validity of the union and fears that he cannot retain them together without dispensation of the Apostolic See. It is supplicated that Pope would dispense him to hold the said two churches, united as above, together for life with clause of exchange, notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, anent which he was

formerly dispensed to be promoted to all orders and to hold one benefice with cure.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Feb., anno 13.

251, 274v. [1 p—]

7 February, 1430

Redon., Adrien.

Since the vicarage of Migil, Dunkeld diocese, is void by the death outwith the Roman Court of John Ramsay, and has been so long void that collation has devolved to the Apostolic See, although a certain John Galuay, who bears himself as priest, said diocese, has detained the same for eight years or thereabouts, even after devolution and by pretext of a certain invalid exchange and ordinary collation, and detains it at present, therefore William Ramsay, priest, said diocese, B.DEC., supplicates that Pope would provide him to the said vicarage (£7 sterling), void as above or by the non-promotion of a certain Thomas Johannis, formerly possessor, to the priesthood within the statutory time, or by irregularity and perjury committed by John Gauluay, or void in whatsoever way: notwithstanding that William holds the chapel of St John the Evangelist of Innerkuth, without cure, said diocese (£4 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. Feb., anno 13.

250, 12v. [1½ pp]

7 February, 1430

Reformatio

Recently the Pope granted provision to John de Invernys, priest, Moray diocese, of the vicarage of Invernys, said diocese, as is more fully contained in the supplication thereanent. But by inadvertence it was omitted to make mention that Walter, abbot of Abbrochoch, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, to whom the presentation is known to pertain, in an alleged presentation made by him of a certain David Senescalli divided the fruits of the vicarage in two parts and reserved one part to his own monastery *de facto* by his own authority. May Pope give mandate to expedite the letters with due expression of

these omissions and that the said abbot has detained the part thus reserved for a year and a half, as he detains it at present.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Id. Feb., anno 13.

250, 45. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

8 February, 1430

Nova Provisio

Redon., Adrien.

Recently, on the voidance of the parish church of Mukkart, St Andrews diocese, by the death outwith the Roman Court of Hugh Huictoris, last rector, Thomas Archer, priest, B.DEC., treasurer of Dunkeld, accepted the same within the legitimate time on the strength of an Expectative Grace, letters and processes following, and obtained provision, and by virtue of the said acceptance and provision he obtained possession, although a certain Thomas Forestarii, alleged canon of Aberdeen, also accepted it, void as above, on the strength of an Expectative Grace and obtained provision, as is alleged. From this acceptance and provision with all the consequences Thomas Archer appealed to the Apostolic See and the appeal still pends undecided. But he doubts the validity of his provision and possession and therefore supplicates that Pope would confirm the same and provide him anew as far as need be to the said church of Mukkart (£14 sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way: notwithstanding that Thomas holds the treasurership of Dunkeld, a non-major dignity with cure (£30 sterling), and the canonry and prebend of Dupill in the church of Moray (£12 sterling), also dispensation to two incompatibles.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. Feb., anno 13.

250, 46. [$1\frac{1}{8}$ pp]

17 February, 1430

Gilbert Macachen, clerk, Galloway diocese, who was recently dispensed by apostolic authority that, notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold a benefice with cure, — that the Pope would provide him to the vicarage of Egilsay and Rolsay, Orkney diocese (£5 sterling), void by the death of Alexander de

Mernis in the castle of St John within two days' journey of Rome (*ab urbe*), or howsoever void.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. Mar., anno 13.

260, 191. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

19 February, 1430

De ordinibus

Gilbert Mackachyn, clerk, vicar of Egilsay and Rolsay, Orkney (*Erkaden.*) diocese, – that he may receive the orders of acolyte, sub-deacon, deacon and priest in the Roman Court, on Sundays or feast days or other days *extra tempora*, from some Catholic prelate in the Roman Court, granting the prelate licence to confer holy orders on Gilbert.

Concessum si sit artatus. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. March, anno 13.

250, 175v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

17 February, 1430

Reformatio

Formerly the Pope granted provision to William de Spalding, rector of Cullass, St Andrews diocese, M.A., LIC.THEOL., of the parish church of Lillisclef, Glasgow diocese, void or to become void by the promotion of Michael elect of Dunblane¹ to the church of Dunblane, and his consecration. But by some it is alleged that the said church of Lillisclef was and is void by the promotion of John, bishop of Orleans to the church of Orleans, and his consecration. May Pope give mandate to expedite the letters with the expression: 'even if the foresaid church of Lillisclef is void by promotion of John, etc.'

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. Mar., anno 13.

250, 212v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

20 February, 1430

Concessio pro rege Scottorum

James, king of Scots, having thought to his soul's weal, supplicates

¹ John, bishop of Orleans scored out.

that the Pope would grant him the graces, prerogatives and indulgences underwritten: First: that he may choose a fit confessor or confessors, secular or religious, even one not formerly having cure of souls, or several such, who as often as need be may absolve him from all his sins and from all sentences of major excommunication and interdict brought *a jure vel homine* and from all crimes, excepting such as are specially or generally reserved to Apostolic See; and may the confessor freely administer to him the sacrament of the Eucharist and other ecclesiastical sacraments, also commute all and sundry vows, which the king cannot conveniently keep, into other works of piety, saving only vows of pilgrimage overseas to the Saints and Apostles Peter and Paul and St John in Galicia, and vows of chastity.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

In mortis articulo

Item: that the Pope would grant the King plenary absolution *a pena et culpa* in life and at the point of death, as often as he believes himself to be in danger of death.

Fiat de utroque. O.

Altare Portabile

Item: May the Pope grant him a portable altar on which he may have masses celebrated even with a loud voice (*eciam alta voce*) in presence of his familiars and all comers (*illic affluentium*) and in his house and with solemnity, even if he should be absent.

Fiat. O.

Concessio

Item: that the Pope would likewise grant him indult to have mass celebrated before himself and his familiars before daylight and in interdicted places ¹(if he has not given cause for the interdict)¹ behind closed doors, excommunicates and the interdicted being shut out.

Fiat. O.

Pro eodem. Concessio

Item: that the Pope would dispense him and grant him faculty that

¹⁻¹ *si tamen causam non dederit interdicto.*

during Lent and other enjoined fasts he be not bound to fast but may eat (*vesci*) butter, milk, eggs, cheese and other milk and flesh foods on the advice of his confessor and doctor, and would likewise dispense those servitors who have to carve before him (*coram eo scindere*) and taste (*temptare*) his food and make proof or experiment of it.

Fiat de concilio medici et confessoris. O.

Pro eodem. Concessio

Item: that the alms which the King makes, or shall make, may be imputed to him as satisfaction (*ad satisfactionem*) of those goods which he received from his ancestors or which he will in future receive, although he might be bound to make restitution of them to certain persons, if he does not know to whom those goods, movable or immovable, should be restored.

Fiat prout de jure. O.

Concessio

Item: May the confessor of the said King or his principal chaplain or the common confessor of his familiars or their deputies be able to absolve in any place all his familiars of both sexes and his courtiers, as long as they are in his service or following his court, from all their sins and from sentences of excommunication or interdict, excepting only those anent which the Holy See must be consulted, and to administer the Eucharist and other ecclesiastical sacraments where they cannot conveniently go to their own curates, always saving their right.

Fiat. O.

Concessio

Item: That the King's familiars and servitors following his court may be considered parishioners of the parish church of the place where the King happens to be residing with his court; and that the rectors or curates of these parish churches may be able to administer the Eucharist and other ecclesiastical sacraments to them as to their own parishioners, and if need be to grant them ecclesiastical sepulture.

Fiat. O.

Concessio

Item: That the chaplains, clerks, domestic familiars and commensals of the King may not incur sentences of major excommunication or interdict by participating with those excommunicated by whatsoever prelate or official or ordinary judge or delegate of the Apostolic See or his executor.

Fiat de non publicatis. O.

Concessio

Item: That the chaplains of his chapel and his familiar clerks and continual commensals may receive holy orders from whatsoever prelate (*a quocumque antistite*).

Fiat. O.

De fructibus percipientibus

Item: That his chaplains, clerks and other officers may lawfully and fully take up and enjoy all the fruits, rents and profits of their benefices, saving only daily distributions, as long as they are engaged upon his service.

Fiat ad quinquennium proxime. O.

Visitatio

Item: May chaplains, clerks and other officers, having dignified benefices which they are bound to visit, be able to visit them by deputy or deputies, and to receive the procurations in ready money, as if they had visited personally.

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus. O.

Concessio

Item: may the Pope grant the foresaid graces, privileges, faculties and indulgences to the Queen of Scotland, wife of the said King and to her servitors and familiars.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 13.

254, 101. [2½ pp]

28 February, 1430

Commissio privationis

Since a certain son of iniquity, John de Hawyc, who bears himself as rector of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, and chaplain of Apostolic See, at the instigation of the devil and with rash daring, laid violent hands on a certain Henry Bron, priest, vicar of the said church, on a certain Sunday about the time of High Mass, when Henry was celebrating there in his vestments and priestly ornaments, thus incurring sentence of excommunication; and, moreover, setting aside the fear of God and relaxing restraints, when under sentence of excommunication he did not fear to celebrate and take part in masses and other divine offices, and often took part therein openly and publicly, whereby he has rendered himself unworthy of the said rectory and merits deprivation; therefore Thomas Archer, treasurer of Dunkeld, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to some good man in those parts that he inform himself summarily anent the foregoing, and that if he find it to be as alleged, or sufficient for the deprivation of John, he remove him from the said rectory (£46 sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way, and collate, and provide the same to Thomas: notwithstanding that Thomas holds the treasurership of Dunkeld and the rectory of Mukkart, St Andrews diocese, and the canonry and prebend of Dupyll in the church of Moray (total, £60 sterling); and he is prepared to demit the rectory of Mukkart (£6 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Kal. Mar., anno 13. 250, 202. [1 $\frac{3}{4}$ pp]

3 March, 1430

Reformatio

Formerly on the voidance of the canonry and prebend of Kyrmychel in the church of Ross, then void in a certain way and reserved, Pope granted provision to Thomas de Tulach, archdeacon of Caithness, as is more fully contained in the supplication thereanent. But by inadvertence Thomas stated in the said supplication that a certain David de Pety, priest, Moray diocese, had detained the said canonry and prebend for four years or thereabout, but he

has detained them for six years or thereabout and still detains them. Thomas supplicates that the Pope would give mandate to expedite the letters with correct statement, as above.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Non. Mar., anno 13.

250, 132v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

3 March, 1430

Si Neutri

P. de Montella.

Since between Patrick Schappe, canon professed of the monastery of Holyrood of Edynburg, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, on the one side, and Laurence de Cupero, alleged canon of the said monastery, on the other, anent the vicarage of Kyrlicubrych, Galloway diocese, to which Patrick was provided by ordinary authority when void by the free resignation of the late John de Qwynkinstanis, vicar, in the hands of the ordinary, a suit is pending undecided in the first instance before dom. Julian de Cesarinis, auditor of the Apostolic Palace; and by some it is alleged that neither of the litigants has right in the said vicarage. Patrick supplicates that Pope, having the state of the cause as expressed, would give mandate to the said auditor, or to another by surrogation, that if he find by the event of the suit that neither of the litigants has right, he collate, assign and provide Patrick to the said vicarage (£10 sterling), void as above, or by the deprivation of Laurence, or in whatsoever way.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Non. Mar., anno 13.

250, 136v. [$1\frac{1}{4}$ pp]

4 March, 1430

William de Hawyk, canon of Brechin, B.DEC., that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of Inchstur, St Andrews diocese (10 marks sterling), void by death of John Puriok or by death of John Castelcaris who accepted it by Expectative Grace and had provision; notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Guthre in church of Brechin (10 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Non. Mar., anno 13.

253, 297v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

6 March, 1430

Nova Provisio

Formerly, on the voidance of the canonry and prebend of Castelcaris in church of Glasgow, by the resignation of the late master John Forstar in the hands of the ordinary and admitted by him, the ordinary provided the same to Robert de Lawedre, M.A., clerk, St Andrews diocese, by virtue of which Robert obtained peaceable possession of the same. Then Robert and James Inglis, canon prebendary of Askie in the church of Glasgow, resigned their prebends for certain reasons in the hands of the ordinary for the sake of exchange, and the ordinary, admitting the resignations, provided the prebend of Castelcarris to James and the prebend of Askie to Robert, possession following. But by some it is alleged that John Forstar at the time of his death and for some time before was a chaplain of honour of Pope and Apostolic See, and that his resignation of the prebend of Castelcaeris in the hands of the ordinary was not valid on account of apostolic reservations and that the provision of the same to Robert was not valid. James doubts the validity of his provision and supplicates that the Pope would ratify the same and provide him to the said prebend of Castelcarris, above diocese (£12 sterling), void by the resignation of Robert or of the late John Forstar or by the death of John outwith the Roman Court or void in whatsoever way.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Non. Mar., anno 13. 260, 198v. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

7 March, 1430

William de Hawyk, canon of Brechin, – that the Pope would provide him to the vicarage of Inchstur, St Andrews diocese (10 marks sterling), void by the death of John Puirok, outwith the Roman Court, or by the death, similarly, of John de Castelcaris, who accepted the same on the strength of an Expectative Grace: notwithstanding the canonry and prebend of Guthre in the church of Brechin (10 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Mar., anno 13. 250, 140v. [1 p–]

7 March, 1430

Nova Provisio

Lately, on the voidance of the canonry and prebend of Guthre in the church of Brechin, by the death outwith the Roman Court of Alexander Barbour, canon of the said church, William de Hawyk obtained possession of the same on the strength of an Expectative Grace. But he doubts that the above lacks validity because at the date of the Grace he was not a clerk or familiar of Robert, governor of Scotland, as was stated therein and he supplicates that Pope would ratify the assecution, provision and possession, and would provide him anew to the said canonry and prebend (10 marks sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Mar., anno 13.

250, 182. [1 p]

10 March, 1430

Robert Crannak, M.A., B.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to the deanery of Brechin, a major elective dignity with cure, to which a canonry and prebend are annexed (£30 sterling), void by the death outwith the Roman Court of Cuthbert Henrici, last possessor, or void in whatsoever way: notwithstanding the vicarage of Tybirmor, Dunkeld diocese, which he does not possess peaceably (£15 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. Mar., anno 13.

254, 133. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

14 March, 1430

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to James de Cameron, canon of Holyrood of Edyngburg, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, of priory of St Mary's Isle, said order, Galloway diocese, and to hold the chapel of St Mary of Forgan, Dunkeld diocese, (wont to be ruled by secular clerks) in *commendam* with the said priory, as is more fully contained in the petition thereanent. But in the petition no mention was made

that the priory was with cure. May the apostolic letters therefore be expedited with the statement of this omission.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Id. Mar., anno 13.

18 March, 1430

Reformatio

Correction for Thomas Archer, treasurer of Dunkeld, anent parish church of Mukkart, St Andrews diocese, Since in the supplication the fruits were stated as £14 sterling whereas in truth they are worth £16 sterling, lest Thomas should suffer detriment by the lesser statement of the fruits may letters be expedited with expression as above.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. Apr., anno 13.

250, 282. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

18 March, 1430

Lately on voidance of canonry and prebend of Logy in church of Dunblane, William bishop of Dunblane by ordinary authority collated Alan Stewart, alleged clerk, Dunblane diocese, by pretext whereof he had peaceable possession and has possessed this for about five years. However, by some it is asserted that foresaid collation and provision are invalid as Alan who then suffered from defect of birth had no sufficient apostolic dispensation, and canonry and prebend are thus still void. Edward de Lawedre, M.A., archdeacon of Lothian in church of St Andrews, promoter and procurator in the Roman Court of James, king of Scots, therefore supplicates that Pope would provide him to the said canonry and prebend (£15 sterling), whether void as above, or void because it is alleged by some that Alan took part in several armed conflicts where many men were wounded (*verberati*), others mutilated and others slain, and that with his own hands he wounded, mutilated and slew some, incurring excommunication, irregularity and inhability, or void in whatsoever way: notwithstanding the above archdeaconry, a non-major dignity with cure in the church of St Andrews (with annexes, £100 sterling), and the perpetual vicarage of the parish church of

St Giles of Edinburgh (£80 sterling) which he holds, and that he was lately provided by Pope to the parish church of Arbuthnoch, St Andrews diocese, void in the Roman Court and generally reserved to the Apostolic See (£30 sterling), which he does not possess, and notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. Apr., anno 13. 255, 71v. [2 pp+]

20 March 1430

Concessio

David de Ogilby, subdeacon, St Andrews diocese, M.A., of knightly and baronial race on both sides, who desires to study in civil law and take the degree in that Faculty, – that Pope would dispense him that even if and after he has been promoted to other orders (even to priest's orders) he may have indult to hear civil law in any university where it is taught and there to study, read¹ and take degrees and enjoy the same¹, as long as he shall please.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. Apr., anno 13. 254, 236. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

21 March, 1430

Nova Provisio

It is represented for the part of David de Ogilby, subdeacon, St Andrews diocese, of knightly and baronial race on both sides, that formerly on the voidance of the rectory of Fethirkerne, said diocese, by the death outwith Roman Curia of Henry de Guthry, he obtained provision by ordinary authority without dispensation for defect of age, and held it for a year and a half or thereabout, as he does at present, taking up the fruits, but not more than £12 sterling of money current in those parts. It is supplicated that the Pope would provide him anew to the said rectory (£30 similar sterling), whether void as above or in whatsoever way, with dispensation for defect of age (in his 23rd year of thereabout): notwithstanding that

¹⁻¹ *ac eisdem gradibus sic susceptis gaudere.*

he holds the canonry and prebend of Lethyndy in the church of Brechin (£20 of like sterling).

Item: It is represented for the part of Alexander de Ogilby, sub-deacon, St Andrews diocese, that formerly he obtained provision by ordinary authority of the vicarage of Alicht, Dunkeld diocese, void by the resignation outwith the Roman Curia of John Wyncester, who then held it, without obtaining dispensation for defect of age, and that he has held it peaceably for two months or thereabouts, taking up only the oblations, but not more than one mark, wherefore it is supplicated that Pope would provide him anew to the said vicarage (£20 sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way, with dispensation for defect of age (in his 22nd year or thereabout): notwithstanding the canonry and prebend of Corqhuo Danstrane in the church of Aberdeen (£20 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur pro utroque et dispensamus cum utroque. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 13. 254, 217. [2 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

21 March, 1430

Unio

Formerly, the earl [of Atholl],¹ considering that the dean and chapter, canons and ministers of the church of Brechin are bound and obliged to undertake divers divine offices for the said earl, his predecessors, successors and parents, especially to undertake the obsequies of the said earl, and seeing that the fruits of their prebends were not sufficient for their sustenance, and wishing to provide some relief for the said church for the augmentation of divine worship in future and for the souls' weal of himself and his progenitors, granted in pure and perpetual alms the right of patronage of the parish church of Cortowquhy, Brechin diocese, which was known to be in his patronage as lord of the place of Cortowquhy, and all right which he had, has or might in future have in the same, with its lands, possessions and other pertinents, to the dean, chapter and canons of the church of Brechin, present and future, with consent of John, bishop of Brechin, ordinary, and willed that William Heslyhope, then rector, should in future obey the dean and

¹ See *Cal. Papal Letters*, viii. 162.

canons as his patrons, with consent of the bishop. Then the above bishop, considering the poverty of the prebends of the dean and chapter, together and severally, with consent of the chapter specially convoked thereanent, by ordinary authority united and incorporated the said church with all and sundry its rents, lands, possessions, profits, obventions, greater and lesser teinds, rights and pertinents, when they should become void by the resignation or death of the said William, then rector, so that they might then take real and actual possession of the said parish church and dispense the fruits, reserving a pension of £10 Scots with house, toft and croft, to a vicar serving the church, to be presented by the dean and chapter, as is more fully contained in authentic letters thereanent under the seals of the bishop, dean and chapter. For the greater validity of the foregoing it is supplicated for the part of the dean, chapter and canons that Pope would confirm all and sundry the above, contained in the said letters.

Fiat ut petitur et committatur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 13.

254, 246. [1 $\frac{3}{4}$ pp]

23 March, 1430

Reformatio

Lately John, bishop of Glasgow, incorporated and united the parish church of Leberton, Glasgow diocese, to the capitular table of Glasgow (£80 sterling), and the Pope afterwards granted confirmation of the union. But inadvertently it was omitted to state in the supplication the fruits of the said table. May Pope therefore give mandate to expedite the letters with statement of the said fruits.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 10 Kal. Apr., anno 13.

250, 247. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

25 March, 1430

Nova Provisio

Lately, on the voidance of the canonry and prebend of Guthrie in the church of Brechin, by the death outwith the Roman Curia of Alexander Barbour, canon, William de Hawyk, priest, St Andrews diocese, accepted the same within legitimate time on the strength

of Expectative letters and processes, and obtained provision; then, litigating in a suit anent the said canonry and prebend against a certain adversary in the Apostolic Palace he carried off a definitive sentence, which passed *in rem judicatam*. But in the foresaid Expectative letters it was stated that William was a clerk and familiar of Roderick [*sic*], governor of Scotland, but at that date he was not such, although he was a clerk before he took up the fruits. Moreover, for certain other causes he fears that the Expectative letters, acceptance, provision and sentence lack validity and that the said canonry and prebend are still void as above. He therefore supplicates that Pope would ratify and confirm the same with the consequences and provide him anew, as far as need be, to the said canonry and prebend (10 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. Apr., anno 13.

252, 62v. [1½ pp]

25 March, 1430

Dispensatio

David de Ogilby, canon of Brechin, M.A., student in both laws, of knightly and baronial race on both sides, son of the treasurer of the king of Scotland, and kinsman of Alexander earl of Craufurd in Scotland, – that the Pope would dispense him that along with the rectory of Fiethirkerne, St Andrews diocese (£40 sterling), which he possesses, or demitting it, that he may hold along with another parish church or vicarage another incompatible benefice, for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases, holding two only incompatible together: notwithstanding that he holds the canonry and prebend of Letindy in the church of Brechin (£20 sterling).

Item: Alexander de Ogilby, canon of Aberdeen, of knightly and baronial race on both sides, who holds the vicarage of Alycht, Dunkeld diocese (£20 sterling), – that Pope would dispense him in all things as above: notwithstanding that he holds the canonry and prebend of Corquhodilstone in the church of Aberdeen (£20 sterling).

Fiat pro utroque. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. Apr., anno 13.

254, 251v. [1½ pp]

28 March, 1430

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to William de Hawyck, canon of Brechin, B.DEC., of the vicarage of Inchstur, St Andrews diocese. But because where the fruits were said to be 10 marks, it should have been said £12 sterling, may the Pope therefore give mandate to expedite the letters with the statement of £12 sterling, and that William is a priest.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Apr., anno 13.

252, 107v. [$\frac{2}{5}$ p]

29 March, 1430

Commissio Privationis

While suit was pending in the Roman Curia before a certain apostolic commissary between a certain Laurence de Cupro, alleged canon of Holyrood of Edinburch, O.S.A., plaintiff, on the one side, and Patrick Scharpe, canon of the said monastery, defendant and possessor, on the other, anent the parish church of Karboibricht, Galloway diocese, to which Patrick had collation by ordinary authority, on the other, and it had been proceeded to some acts short of conclusion, the said Laurence, seized with a wicked spirit (*reprobo sensu ductus*), rashly placed violent hands on a certain blameless clerk (*eius culpa minime exigente*), attacking him with a knife on account of which he is known to have incurred sentence of excommunication; and, moreover, while thus bound, having obtained no absolution, he often celebrated (or rather profaned) masses and other divine offices in contempt of the keys, damnably incurring the stain of irregularity; and moreover he has rendered himself unworthy of the right competent to him (if any) in and to the said church. Patrick therefore supplicates that Pope, having the state of the suit as sufficiently expressed, would give mandate to the said auditor that, if he find the foregoing to be true, he deprive Laurence of the said church or his right therein, and collate and provide Patrick to the same (£10 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Apr., anno 13.

252, 9. [$1\frac{1}{3}$ pp]

30 March, 1430

Reformatio

Lately the Pope signed a supplication anent licence of receiving elsewhere than at Paris the doctor's *insignia* in decreets by Alexander de Lawedre, archdeacon of Dunkeld, who was LIC.DEC. of Paris, and anent relaxation of his oath not to receive the *insignia* elsewhere than at Paris, as is more fully contained in the said supplication, in which among other causes there expressed was one, namely, that he was not able to receive the *insignia* in Paris ¹because of the burden of expenses necessary there, which is certainly not true¹. May Pope therefore give mandate to expedite the letters with omission of the said clause.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. Apr., anno 13.

250, 275. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

31 March, 1430

Dispensatio

Formerly John de Lichton, M.A., B.DEC., canon of Canysby, Caithness diocese, was dispensed by apostolic authority that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a deacon and an unmarried woman he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold one benefice with cure, after which dispensation he was promoted to clerk's orders, and then he was dispensed to hold whatsoever compatible benefices provided they were not major dignities. Then he obtained possession of the canonry and prebend of Canysoy, Caithness diocese (£10 sterling), also the hospital of Elgyn (£10 sterling), which he holds. It is supplicated that Pope, making him a richer grace, would dispense him to hold major dignities, with power of exchanging all benefices as often as he pleases: notwithstanding the right which he claims in the parish church of Strabrok, St Andrews diocese, and in the vicarage of Gamery, Aberdeen diocese (total, £60 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Kal. Apr., anno 13.

254, 275. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

¹⁻¹ *propter onera expensarum correquistarum, quod utique caret.*

10 April, 1430

Prorogatio

Formerly the Pope granted provision to David de Hamilton,¹ dean of Glasgow, to the deanery of Aberdeen, void by the death of James Scrymegeoure at the Apostolic See, and reserved, as is more fully contained in the petition thereanent. But the term for expediting apostolic letters on this grace, according to a constitution anent expediting letters upon reserved benefices, is near its end, and for certain reasonable causes David is unable to expedite the letters and present them to the judge in time. May the existing term of six months therefore be extended to two months immediately thereafter.

Concessum ad duos menses si alias non obtinuerit. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Id. Apr., anno 13.

255, 215. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

28 April, 1430

Perinde Valere

On 18 Kal. Sept., anno 12 [15 Aug., 1429] Pope granted provision to Thomas de Tulach, archdeacon of Caithness, of the canonry and prebend of Kyrmyechel in church of Ross. But he has not been able to expedite the apostolic letters within the statutory time, and it is thought that the grant has expired. Thomas therefore supplicates that Pope would give mandate to expedite the letters also with the statement that Thomas Grenlaw, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, to whom Pope had formerly granted provision of said canonry and prebend, neglected to expedite apostolic letters within six years, and that he would declare that after the letters [i.e. for Thomas de

¹ Hamilton had been provided to the deanery of Glasgow before 29 May 1429, but was unable to gain possession. Litigation with Thomas de Mirton, who also had papal provision, and was in possession by February 1421, proved fruitless although for a brief spell between 1424 and 1425 Hamilton appears to have gained the upper hand. This proved short lived, however, and Mirton had regained possession by May 1425. On 8 November 1429 (see p. 50) Hamilton offered to resign his rights in the deanery of Glasgow if he gained possession of the deanery of Aberdeen to which he here refers. As indicated, however, even this provision posed difficulties and possession was not obtained until after 1433 until which time Hamilton clung to his rights in the deanery of Glasgow to which he had yet another provision in 1433 but in possession of which Mirton remained until his death c. 1456. (For full details of this struggle, see Watt, *Fasti*, pp. 8, 154.)

Tulach] had been expedited they should be valid in all respects as if they had been expedited within legitimate time, considering that he has now expedited the letters *usque ad transitum Cancellarie*.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. May, anno 13. 252, 146v. [1 p—]

28 April, 1430

Reformatio

Since the original letters of certain donations of immovable goods made by a certain earl to church of Brechin,¹ which Pope committed to be confirmed, are to be had in Curia, may the Pope give mandate to expedite letters of confirmation, the originals first having been examined, as is wont, with insertion and supplementing of what is awanting (*defectum*).

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. May, anno 13. 252, 147. [$\frac{1}{4}$ p]

29 April, 1430

Prorogatio

Formerly Pope granted provision to Thomas Duncani, priest, Aberdeen diocese, of the vicarage of Gamerie, said diocese, by New Provision with habilitation. But as Thomas fears that he cannot conveniently expedite letters in time, may Pope extend the term for two months.

Concessum si alias non obtinuerit. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. May, anno 13. 253, 105. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

29 April, 1430

David de Conone, priest, St Andrews diocese, — that Pope would provide him to an ecclesiastical benefice with or without cure, even if a canonry of city and diocese of St Andrews.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. May, anno 13. 265, 112. [$\frac{2}{5}$ p]

¹ John Crannach, bishop of Brechin was in Rome at this time (Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, p. 13).

1 May, 1430

Prorogatio

On voidance of deanery of Glasgow, a major elective dignity with cure, by peaceable assecution of deanery of Aberdeen by David de Hamilton by apostolic authority, Pope granted provision to Thomas de Mirton. But the term in which Thomas is bound to expedite apostolic letters upon a reserved benefice is near an end. Thomas, who is a great counsellor (*magnus consiliarius*) of James king of Scots and who had the grant of provision of deanery of Glasgow in his absence, did not know for the greater part of the term that the grace had been made to him and could not conveniently have the moneys necessary for raising the letters sent in time to his procurator at the Roman Court and presented to the judges. May Pope therefore grant extension of the term of six months (which has not yet expired) to other two months.

Concessum si alius non obtinuerit. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Kal. May, anno 13.

252, 230v. [1 p—]

2 May, 1430

Finlay de Mamas, priest, St Andrews diocese, — that Pope would provide him to an ecclesiastical benefice with or without cure, even if a canonry in city and diocese of Dunkeld.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Non. May, anno 13.

265, 112v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

4 May, 1430

Si Neutri

In a cause introduced in Apostolic Palace between William Croyser, rector of parish church of Lillisklif, Glasgow diocese (£30 sterling), and Alexander de Lawedre, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, anent said church, and committed to dom. John de Mella, before whom it has been proceeded to certain judicial acts, short of conclusion, it is alleged by some that neither of said litigants has right in or to said church. William therefore supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor that if he finds as alleged he collate and provide William; notwithstanding archdeaconry of Teviotdale, a

canonry and prebend of churches of Glasgow and Dunblane, also parish church of Kirkgonzan *in commendam*, Glasgow diocese (total, £140 sterling), and divers dispensations to incompatibles for life with power of exchange.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Non. May, anno 13.

252, 159v. [1 p]

6 May, 1430

Reformatio

Pope granted provision to Thomas de Mirton, great counsellor of James king of Scots, canon of Dunkeld, of deanery of Glasgow, which he possesses. In said supplication it was stated that fruits were not more than £60 but in truth they do not exceed £80 sterling; and also his *obstancie* were not expressed viz. canonry and prebend of Kynkell in church of Aberdeen and of Frigrundevyny in church of Dunkeld, and canonry and prebend of Spot in collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, of lay patronage (total £160 sterling), and parish church of Hadyngton, St Andrews diocese (£24 sterling). It is further alleged by some that at time of impetration of the grace Thomas was under excommunication on account of non-payment of annates of John, bishop of Glasgow, for whom formerly he was obliged under pains in Camera, and afterwards having made satisfaction to Camera (*convencione et satisfacione cum Camera apostolica precedentibus*), he deserved to obtain absolution. Lest therefore the grace be branded as surreptitious and he should be considered inhabilitated, may Pope give mandate that apostolic letters may be made out with due correction and habilitation and statement of fruits as £80 sterling: notwithstanding above errors and inhability of Thomas and dispensation to two incompatibles for life.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Non. May, anno 13.

252, 238. [1½ pp]

9 May, 1430

Reformatio

May Pope give mandate to expedite letters of confirmation of donation of right of patronage of parish church of Cortowquy,

Brechin diocese, to dean and chapter of Brechin, and also of annexation of said parish church to *capitular mensa* of Brechin made by ordinary authority and granted by Pope, with expression of fruits of parish church as £20 sterling, and of foresaid *mensa* as £25.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Id. May, anno 13.

252, 267v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

12 May, 1430

Concessio

It is represented for the part of Thomas Duncani, priest, Aberdeen diocese, chaplain commensal of John, bishop of Brechin, that a cause having arisen between him and Thomas de Tulach anent arch-deaconry of Caithness in Apostolic Palace before dom. Peter Nardi, auditor, at length a composition was made between them. When Thomas was ready to leave the Roman Curia, to return to his own parts with other associates, a certain Conrad, notary of the cause and of the auditor, had him arrested under pain of excommunication for four florins of gold, which he alleged to be due to him for salary. Thomas spurred by his departing associates, but wishing to satisfy the notary and trusting in master John Brillon, negotiator of the cause in Curia and his procurator, a man of good fame, and accustomed to provide moneys in this cause to the notary [Conrad], gave John the said four florins in presence of many notable men for satisfaction of Conrad, together with other 20 florins for other business of his [Thomas] in Curia, and the said procurator [John] received them, promising to acquit the notary in good faith, saying that Thomas might go away with confidence. And Thomas trustfully went away. But John did not satisfy the notary [Conrad] and absented himself from the Curia. And at suggestion of some rivals of Thomas, Conrad had him excommunicated, when absent and ignorant. Afterwards when thus excommunicated (though ignorant and thinking money had been paid), he accepted parish church of Gamy, said diocese, and had provision, possession following. Thomas, who afterwards fully satisfied Conrad as to the four florins, supplicates that Pope would declare the excommunication to be of no effect with regard to the foregoing and that the acceptance, pro-

vision and possession might be valid in all ways as if the excommunication had not emanated even if there should be litigation between Thomas and Duncan Lichton or any others.

Concessum ut petitur si procurator erat pro tempore in Roman Curia boni nominis et fame. [Granted as sought, if the procurator was at the time of good fame in the Roman Court.] G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Id. May, anno 13. 253, 126. [2½ pp]

16 May, 1430

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to Laurence Piot, priest, St Andrews diocese, of chancellorship of Dunblane. But by occasion of litigation between him and William Yaboblok, anent the vicarage of Longforgond, said diocese, he fears that at time of the grant he was under excommunication at instance of William and by authority of apostolic letters executorial (*excommunicationis sentencie vinculo fuisse innodatus*) from which excommunication he afterwards obtained absolution. May Pope therefore give mandate to expedite apostolic letters on said supplication according to petition under current date (*iuxta petitionem eandem sub data currente*).

Concessum si non fuerit lapsus terminus de expediendis litteris. [Granted if term for expediting letters has not lapsed.] G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. June, anno 13. 252, 31v. [¾ p]

17 May, 1430

On voidance of chancellorship of Glasgow by death outwith Roman Court of Robert Stewart, chancellor, David Bron, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., obtained provision by ordinary authority and had possession, as he holds and possesses at present. But he doubts the validity and therefore supplicates that Pope would confirm the collation, provision, and induction, and the consequences and would provide him anew, as far as need be, to the said chancellorship, a non-major dignity with cure (£50 sterling), void as above or by free resignation of John Gray, formerly claiming right therein, made

in hands of ordinary and admitted: notwithstanding that he holds canonry and prebend of Duray in Chapel Royal and city of St Andrews, of lay patronage (£10 sterling),¹ and Expectative Grace and dispensation to two incompatibles.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 16 Kal. June, anno 13.

253, 30v. [1½ pp]

18 May, 1430

Lately, on voidance of archdeaconry of Moray, to which a canonry and prebend are annexed, by death outwith Roman Court of John de Fordes, alleged possessor, Nicholas de Atholia, precentor of Dunkeld, D.D.E.C., accepted the same within legitimate time on strength of Expectative letters and processes, and obtained provision. But he doubts validity; and the archdeaconry is said to be void not by death of John but of Hugh de Dalmehoy, outwith Roman Court, although a certain William de Dunbar, who bears himself as clerk, St Andrews diocese, has detained it for about four months without canonical title. Therefore Nicholas supplicates that Pope would confirm forsaid acceptance and provision, and the consequences and would provide him by simple or new provision, as may seem best, to the said archdeaconry, a non-major dignity with cure (with annexes, £30 sterling), whether void by death of John or of Hugh, or because John, in peaceable possession for a year or more did not have himself promoted to priesthood, or void by free resignation of Adam de Narne or of William de Camera, formerly claiming right in said archdeaconry: notwithstanding that Nicholas holds precentorship of Dunkeld, a non-major dignity with cure, and perpetual vicarage of Stramigho, Dunkeld diocese (total, £40 sterling), and that lately he was provided to parish church prebendal² of Federessou,³ St Andrews diocese (£30 sterling) which he does not possess.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. June, anno 13.

253, 37. [1½ pp]

¹ Altered from £40 sterling.

² *de parochiali ecclesia prebendali.*

³ Erected into a prebend of St Mary on the Rock in 1425, Cowan, *Parishes*, 65.

18 May, 1430

Since the vicarage pensionary of Ellon, called *viginti marcarum*, Aberdeen diocese, is void by free resignation of Robert de Culache in hands of the ordinary and admitted, and has been so long void that collation has devolved to Apostolic See, although John de Camera, priest, said diocese, having no sufficient dispensation for defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, has detained it unlawfully for about four years by pretext of ordinary collation, therefore David Fermour, priest, St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage (20 marks Scots), void as above or in whatsoever way.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. June, anno 13.

253, 35 [1 p]

18 May, 1430

Recently, namely on 11 Kal. May, anno 13 [21 April, 1430], Pope granted provision to Robert de Crannach, M.A., B.DEC., brother german of John, bishop of Brechin, ambassador of king of Scotland, of deanery of Dunblane, a major dignity with canonry and prebend and other annexes. But in supplication it was omitted to make mention that Robert accepted archdeaconry of Moray, a non-major dignity with canonry and prebend and other annexes, by virtue of an Expectative Grace and was provided and had possession but not corporal. May Pope give mandate to expedite letters with statement of acceptance, provision and possession of archdeaconry (£30 sterling), under first date.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. June, anno 13.

253, 81. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

20 May, 1430

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to Laurence Piot, priest, St Andrews diocese, of chancellorship of Dunblane, as in original supplication with a certain *Reformatio*. But by inadvertence it was stated that a certain William Clerici, priest, said diocese, had detained the

chancellorship for about six years, although in truth at date of supplication he had resigned it outwith the Roman Court in hands of ordinary or of his vicar for sake of exchange, although invalid. May Pope therefore give mandate to expedite letters on the original and on the correction.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. June, anno 13.

253, 90v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

20 May, 1430

Reformatio

In a suit pending in Apostolic Palace between William Croyser, archdeacon of Teviotdale and Alexander de Lawedre, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, anent parish church of Lilliskliff, Glasgow diocese. But in said supplication William omitted to make mention of parish church of Fedressow to which formerly he was provided, and of certain dispensations to incompatibles. May letters therefore be made out with expression of above and of value of said church.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. June, anno 13.

253, 164. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

28 May, 1430

Si Neutri

Lately on voidance of canonry and prebend of Renfreu in church of Glasgow by death of Patrick de Hwston outwith Roman Court, John Gray, rector of parish church of Lyston, M.A., M.MED., accepted same by virtue of an Expectative Grace and obtained provision and possession. But afterwards between the said John and a certain Thomas de Grenlaw, alleged priest, a suit arose before a certain Apostolic executor *in partibus* and is pending undecided. By some it is asserted that neither has right, therefore John, counsellor and *medicus* of James, king of Scotland, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to executor or other judge of the case that if he find that neither has right to said canonry and prebend (£40 sterling) he provide John to the same; notwithstanding that John holds parish

church of Lyston, St Andrews diocese and of Calder Comitis, St Andrews diocese (£140 sterling), and has provision to canonry and prebend of Murlack in church of Aberdeen (£20 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. June, anno 13.

253, 183. [1 $\frac{3}{8}$ pp]

28 May, 1430

Lately on voidance of canonry and prebend of Murlach in church of Aberdeen by death of Michael Nory outwith the Roman Court, John Gray, rector of parish church of Lyston, St Andrews diocese, master in Arts and Medicine, accepted same by vigour of Expectative Grace and obtained provision, possession following. But afterwards between John and a certain Thomas de Grenlaw, alleged priest, a suit arose anent said canonry and prebend before a certain apostolic executor *in partibus*, and an appeal made by Thomas to Apostolic See pends undecided. It is asserted by some that neither John nor Thomas has right, therefore John, counsellor and *medicus* of James, king of Scotland, supplicates that Pope would provide him by New Provision or *Si Neutri* to said canonry and prebend (£20 sterling), void as above or howsoever: notwithstanding that John holds parish churches of Lyston and Calder Comitis (total fruits, £140 sterling) and an Expectative Grace by virtue of which he accepted canonry and prebend of Renfreu in church of Glasgow, possession following, anent which he is litigating, also dispensation to four incompatibles and anent defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and a nun of Cistercian Order.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. June, anno 13.

254, 175. [1 $\frac{1}{8}$ pp]

29 May, 1430

Lately Pope granted provision to Laurence de Fauside, clerk, St Andrews diocese, of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abir-nethy, Dunblane diocese. But since Laurence is at present in Roman Curia and utterly destitute he is not able to raise apostolic letters, but to obtain money and speedier expedition of the letters he intends to



betake himself to parts of Scotland with all haste. May Pope therefore extend term of raising letters for two months from present date.

Concessum si alias non obtinuent. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. June, anno 13.

253, 214v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

30 May, 1430

Since perpetual vicarage of Killymur, St Andrews diocese, is void by death outwith Roman Court of John Panyter, vicar, and has been so long void, although a certain John Panyter, clerk, said diocese, has detained it for about two years by pretext of ordinary collation made to him, being of illegitimate age. Therefore John Ydill, priest, said diocese, M.A., supplicates that Pope would provide him to said perpetual vicarage (£20 sterling), void as above, or by free resignation of Walter Blare or another, or because the said John Panyter, clerk, who is said also to have had a grant of provision to said vicarage, did not have letters expedited within legitimate time.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. June, anno 13.

252, 170v. [$\frac{4}{8}$ p]

Another of the same, but omitting all reference to John Panyter, clerk.

Spellings: Killemur, Paniter. *Concessum.* G. Cons. Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Kal. June, anno 13 [31 May, 1430].

252, 175v. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

2 June, 1430

*Licencia Visitationis*¹

Item: that the Pope would grant licence to bishop of Brechin to visit churches, monasteries and places in city and diocese of Brechin by fit procurator, visiting one, two or three on same day and taking up entire procurations.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

¹ In the margin. A preceding supplication for the Bishop of Brechin has been cancelled.

Absolutio

Item: It is represented for part of Adam, abbot of Scone, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, uncle of above bishop, that, being burdened by grave infirmity, he is unable to fulfil a vow personally to visit apostolic thresholds of Apostles St Peter and St Paul and of St James, and he cannot conveniently leave as he has to rule said monastery. He supplicates that Pope would absolve him from his vow as he has the intention of sending another in his place.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Concessio

It is represented for the above abbot and convent that, since it sometimes happens that the *conversi*, familiars and servitors of said monastery incur sentence of excommunication and inhability, and when they withdraw from the said monastery to obtain absolution they are given occasion (*materia*) of wandering, divine service is very greatly diminished in said monastery and many other inconveniences follow therefrom, therefore the above abbot and convent supplicate that Pope would grant licence to abbot Adam and his successors to absolve said religious, *conversi*, familiars and servitors from whatsoever sentences, and to habilitate them, also to choose a confessor to absolve and habilitate them.

Fiat de praeteritis. [Granted anent the foregoing.] O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Non. June, anno 13. 258, 37. [1½ pp]

5 June, 1430

Nova Provisio

William de Dunbar, clerk, St Andrews diocese, of a noble race of earls, who obtained possession by ordinary authority of a canonry and prebend and the archdeaconry of church of Moray, a dignity with cure (£40 sterling), that Pope would provide him anew to the same, void by death outwith Roman Court of John de Forbasse, last possessor.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. June, anno 13. 257, 272. [¾ p]

6 June, 1430

Formerly Robert de Crannoch, M.A., accepted archdeaconry of Moray void by death of John de Fordis by virtue of an Expectative Grace, but doubts validity. He therefore supplicates that Pope would provide him anew to said archdeaconry (£30 sterling), whether void as above or by resignation of William de Camera or another, even if for invalid exchange in hands of Pope or another, or void howsoever: notwithstanding that he has a suit anent perpetual vicarage of Tibermor, and that he has lately been provided to deanery of Dunblane (£24 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Id. June, anno 13.

253, 262. [1 p]

7 June, 1430

Prorogatio

Lately Pope provided William de Cupro, canon of St Andrews, o.s.a., to priory of Monymuske, Aberdeen diocese, void by death of Robert de Killconcar in Roman Court. But William being a long time in Roman Court and poor, has not yet been able to lift bulls, but to obtain money he has betaken himself to the parts of Scotland, but he will not be able to go and come quickly because of the distance. May Pope therefore extend time of lifting the bulls for two months.

Concessum si alias non obtinuerit. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Id. June, anno 13.

253, 255. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

8 June, 1430

Si Neutri

Since a cause anent archdeaconry of Moray has been committed to a certain judge in the Roman Court between on the one hand Robert de Crannach, archdeacon of Moray, who recently by virtue of an Expectative Grace accepted said archdeaconry, void by death outwith Roman Court of John Forbes, and had himself provided, and on the other hand, William de Dunbar, alleged clerk, St Andrews diocese, and Nicholas de Atholia, alleged priest, Dunkeld

diocese, and by some it is alleged that none of the said litigants had right in the same; therefore Robert, who is M.A., B.DEC., supplicates that Pope would give mandate to the said judge or to another by surrogation that, if he find that none of litigants has right, he provide Robert to said archdeaconry, a non-major dignity with cure, with canonry, prebend and other annexes (£30 sterling), whether void as above, or by death of Hugh de Dalnahodo, formerly archdeacon, or by resignation or invalid exchange made by a certain William de Camera, or because John held the archdeaconry peaceably for a year or more without having himself promoted to priesthood, or by resignation or invalid exchange made by a certain Adam de Narne: notwithstanding that Robert is litigating in Apostolic Palace, anent vicarage of Tybirmore, Dunkeld diocese (£14 sterling), and has a grant of provision to deanery of Dunblane, a major dignity with cure (£24 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. June, anno 13.

255, 4. [1 $\frac{3}{8}$ pp]

Another of the same, with spelling Dumbar, Danalhow. Signed: *Fiat ut petitur.* O. Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Id. June, anno 13 [10 June, 1430].

258, 87. [1 $\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

9 June, 1430

Recently Pope granted provision to late William de Spalding, rector of Colayse, St Andrews diocese, of parish church of Lillisclef, then void in a certain way, and he offered to demit the church of Colayse in event of assecution of Lillisclef, but he died in Curia before making out the letters or obtaining assecution; and before the death of William, Pope granted provision of church of Colayse to Nicholas Mururis, whose grant expired on account of non-assecution as above. James de Camera, clerk, Glasgow diocese, of noble race on both sides, present in Curia, student in canon law, therefore supplicates that Pope would provide him to said church of Colayse (£10 sterling), void by death of William de Spalding.

Fiat ut petitur. O. *Fiat.*

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Id. June, anno 13.

258, 28. [1 p]

10 June, 1430

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to John Gray, M.A., M.MED., rector of Lyston, St Andrews diocese, of canonry and prebend of Renfreu in church of Glasgow by way of new provision. But by inadvertance it was stated that John suffered defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, whereas he suffers as son of a married man. May letters therefore be expedited with statement as above.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Id. June, anno 13.

257, 290v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

13 June, 1430

Nova Provisio

Adrien., Redon.

Lately on voidance of archdeaconry of Moray by death of John Forbes outwith the Roman Court, William de Dunbar, clerk, St Andrews diocese, of noble race on both sides, obtained provision by ordinary authority and had possession and holds at present peaceably. But he doubts validity, and therefore supplicates that Pope would ratify same and provide him to said archdeaconry (£50 sterling), whether void as above or because said John held same peaceably for a year and more without being promoted to priests' orders, or by death outwith Roman Court of James de Dunbar, formerly archdeacon, or howsoever void.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Id. June, anno 13.

253, 230v. [$1\frac{1}{3}$ pp]

13 June, 1430

Adrien., Conilli.

John Rede, priest, Dunkeld diocese, – that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Dudinston, said diocese (£10 sterling), void by death of John de Lawedre, last vicar, outwith Roman Court, or howsoever void.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Id. June, anno 13.

253, 238v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

13 June, 1430

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to James de Camera, clerk, Glasgow diocese, of noble race on both sides, present in Curia, student in canon law, of rectory of Colayse, St Andrews diocese [as above p. 105]. But by misadventure it was stated that fruits of rectory are £10 sterling. May the letters be expedited with statement of value as £13 sterling.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Id. June, anno 13.

257, 298. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

13 June, 1430

Dispensatio

David Cadihou, rector of parish church of Kylerne, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., official of Glasgow, nuncio of James, king of Scotland, to Pope, – that Pope would dispense him to hold for life along with said rectory any other incompatible benefice with power of exchange as often as he pleases: notwithstanding above rectory (£20 sterling) and canonry and prebend of Glasgow (£40 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Id. June, anno 13.

258, 69. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

13 June, 1430

Nova Provisio

Formerly, when provision was made to David Cran, monk of Deer, O.CIST., Aberdeen diocese, of conventual priory of Pluscardi, O.VALLISCAUL., Moray diocese, he transferred himself from said monastery to the priory, his superior tacitly assenting. David after this translation held the priory for a year and more, insisting on rule (*illius regimini se urgendo*), but he doubts that his translation was not canonical, and that he has incurred stain of irregularity or apostacy by taking part in divine worship. David (who has freely demitted said priory and desires to return to above monastery there to serve the Most High perpetually) supplicates that Pope would abolish inhability, absolve him from excommunication, and dispense him

from irregularity; and since he is held by some monks of said monastery to be still a monk of the same on account of his uncanonical translation, and also lest he be compelled to wander, he supplicates that Pope would give mandate that he be again received as a monk in said monastery, be charitably treated, and receive his share of fruits along with other monks.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Id. June, anno 13.

258, 69. [1 p]

14 June, 1430

Confirmatio

Recently, Henry, bishop of St Andrews (with express consent of James, king of Scots, true patron of parish church of Erole near the burgh of Perth, St Andrews diocese), united said church to house of Carthusians (*domui Cartusi*), founded there by the said king (with the express consent of the chapter of the church of St Andrews), when it should become void by resignation or death of Richard de Crech, rector, assigning an annual pension of fifty marks Scots for a perpetual vicar (to be presented by religious of said house to the bishop of St Andrews), to be paid by the religious, along with sufficient toft and croft, as is more fully contained in letters under seals of bishop, king and chapter. May Pope confirm above union and the consequences, and if need be incorporate and unite anew said church (£120 sterling) to said house (£200 sterling), with all rights and pertinents.

Fiat ut petitur et committatur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 18 Kal. July, anno 13.

263, 205v. [$\frac{4}{8}$ p]

15 June, 1430

Henry Nut, priest, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Duddynston, said diocese, void by death outwith the Roman Court of John de Lawedre, last possessor (£10 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. July, anno 13.

253, 114. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

15 June, 1430

Si Neutri

Since a cause has been committed by a judge in Roman Court between Thomas Duncani, vicar of Gamery, Aberdeen diocese, who accepted the vicarage by an Expectative Grace and had himself provided on voidance by death outwith Roman Court of John de Neva, last vicar, and on other side Duncan de Lichton, bearing himself as priest, St Andrews diocese, anent said perpetual vicarage, and it has been alleged by some that neither has right; therefore Thomas, priest, Aberdeen diocese, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said judge or to another by surrogation, that if he find it to be as above, he collate Thomas to said vicarage (£15 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. July, anno 13.

255, 10v. [1 p]

16 June, 1430

Reformatio

The Pope granted New Provision to James de Camera, clerk, Glasgow diocese, studying canon law in Roman Curia, of rectory of Collayse, St Andrews diocese. But it was stated in supplication that fruits equal £10 sterling, whereas they are £13, May letters therefore be made out with due correction of above.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 16 Kal. July, anno 13.

258, 58. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

17 June, 1430

On 11 Kal. June, anno 13 [22nd May, 1430], Pope granted provision to William Crannach, canon of Scone, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, of conventual priory of Monimusk, said order, Aberdeen diocese (£60 sterling), void or when it should become void, by promotion of late John de Tulach to monastery of Inchaffray. But said priory is said to be void by death of Robert de Kilconcar at Rome, after Pope transferred Roman Court to Agnani, and John de Tulach died outwith Roman Court before letters on his promotion were made out. May Pope therefore give mandate to expedite letters

on said supplication with statement even by death of Robert and of John or by non-ratification of John's promotion or of non-expedition of letters, or by death of Robert de Pasleto in Roman Court, between whom and Robert de Kylconcar said priory was in litigation, as is said; and that Pope would surrogate or give mandate to surrogate William in right of Robert de Pasleto in so far as need be.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. July, anno 13. 258, 131v. [1 p—]

17 June, 1430

Dispensatio

James de Camera, rector of Colase, St Andrews diocese, — that Pope would dispense him to hold along with said parish church (£10 sterling), any other incompatible benefice for life with power of exchange.

Fiat ut petitur, pro utroque. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. July, anno 13. 258, 138v. [1 p]
[This is the first of the two supplications.]

17 June, 1430

Henry Nut, priest, St Andrews diocese, — that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of Dudinston, said diocese (£10 sterling), void by death outwith Roman Court of John Lawedre, priest, last vicar, or in whatsoever way.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. July, anno 13. 259, 65v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

19 June, 1430

Dispensatio

Lately Pope dispensed Thomas Archier, B.D.E.C., treasurer of Dunkeld, that along with the said treasurership, a non-major dignity with cure, he might hold one other incompatible benefice for a year with power of exchange. By virtue of this dispensation and of an Expectative Grace he accepted the parish church of Mukkart, St Andrews

diocese, and had provision and obtained possession, and holds it with treasurership at present, peaceably and quietly. But end of year of dispensation is at hand and such a short duration renders it almost useless, and that he may secure the intention of the grace, Thomas, who has followed the Roman Court for more than four years not without grave labours and expenses, supplicates that Pope would dispense him to hold above treasurership and parish church (total £32) together for life with power of exchange for other two incompatibles: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Duppyll in church of Moray (£10 sterling).

Fiat ad triennium. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. July, anno 13. 258, 139v. [1¼ pp]

20 June, 1430

William de Hawyck, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of Enerkelor, said diocese (£12 sterling), void because John Feldow, who held it, was the only sub-collector of Apostolic Camera in said diocese, and during papal reservation of benefices of sub-collectors, resigned it for exchange outwith Roman Court, and William de Forest, who bears himself as priest, had himself collated to the same by ordinary authority notwithstanding decret of reservation, and has detained it for less than three years; and also dispense him to hold vicarage of Inchtuyr with annexes, said diocese, of which he had a grant of provision (if collated to him), and foresaid vicarage of Enerkelor together for life with licence of exchange: notwithstanding that he holds a canonry and prebend of Brechin (10 marks sterling) and vicarage of Inchtuyr (£12 sterling).

*Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus ad annum. O. Fiat.*¹

Rome, S. Apostoli, 12 Kal. July, anno 13. 258, 213. [¾ p]

20 June, 1430

William de Hawyk, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., litigating against Robert Clerici, priest, said diocese, anent a canonry and

¹ Fiat has been added in margin with note: Correcta de mandato d.n. Pape. Jo. de Vellati (or Vellatoris).

prebend of Brechin, carried off a definitive sentence which passed *in rem judicatam*, and he held said canonry and prebend (of which he obtained possession by virtue of apostolic letters), on death outwith Roman Court of Alexander Tarbour, for seven or eight years peaceably, and he also obtained provision anew, and possesses them at present; but since Robert perhaps proposes to resign, therefore lest a new adversary should be substituted, it is supplicated for part of William that Pope, admitting resignation of Robert's right, if it happen to be made, would provide William to the same and to the canonry and prebend (10 marks sterling), or would reserve them to be collated to William: notwithstanding that he has a grant of provision of vicarage of Inchstuyr, with annexes (£12 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 12 Kal. July, anno 13.

258, 213v. [1 p-]

21 June, 1430

Dispensatio

Lately Pope dispensed Robert de Crannach, archdeacon of Moray, brother german of John, bishop of Brechin, ambassador of king of Scotland to Pope, that along with vicarage of Tibirnut, Dunkeld diocese, he might hold another incompatible for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases. Then Robert accepted the archdeaconry of Moray, had himself provided and had possession. But lately Robert obtained a sentence in Apostolic Palace anent said vicarage, and has possession of it (£10 sterling), and of archdeaconry (£30 sterling). May Pope therefore dispense him to hold one other incompatible benefice during pleasure of Pope with power to exchange one of the three incompatibles for another benefice compatible with the other two, or, demitting the vicarage or archdeaconry, or not obtaining possession of them, to hold three other incompatibles during pleasure, retaining two for life, with power of exchange.

Fiat ut petitur ad annum. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. July, anno 13.

258, 210. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

21 June, 1430

Confirmatio

Lately, Henry bishop of St Andrews annexed the parish church of Erole near burgh of Perth, St Andrews diocese, when it should become void by the resignation or death of Richard de Crech, rector, with consent of the patron of church and of the chapter,¹ to the Carthusian House founded there¹ by James, king of Scots, as is more fully contained in letters under the seals of patron and bishop. May the Pope ratify union and incorporate in perpetuity said church (£120 sterling) to foresaid house (£200 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur et committimus. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. July, anno 13.

258, 211. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

22 June, 1430

Reformatio

On 11 Kal. May, anno 13 [21 April, 1430], Pope granted provision to Robert de Crannach, M.A., B.DEC., brother of John, bishop of Brechin, ambassador of king of Scotland, of chancellorship of Dunblane, a major dignity with cure, with canonry and prebend and other annexes (£30 sterling), as is more fully contained in supplication thereanent. But in supplication it was omitted to make mention that Robert accepted archdeaconry of Moray by virtue of an Expectative Grace, and had himself provided but did not have corporal possession. May letters on supplication therefore be made out with statement as above.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 10 Kal. July, anno 13.

255, 50v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

22 June, 1430

Prorogatio

Formerly on voidance of the deanery of Moray, a major elective dignity with cure, by free resignation of Thomas Archer, priest, in hands of Pope, provision was granted to Walter Stewart, uncle of

¹⁻¹ domui et patribus Cartusiensibus ibidem . . . fundatis.

James king of Scots, as in petition. But the end of the term within which he is bound to expedite letters on this grace is near an end, and Walter who is a counsellor of the King had this grant of provision as is said, unknown to himself in his absence, and did not know for the greater part of the term that it had been made to him and he has not been able to send moneys for the letters in time to his procurator in Roman Court to have them expedited and presented to the judge. May Pope therefore extend the term of six months for other two months.

Concessum si alius non obtinuerit. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 10 Kal. July, anno 13.

259, 159v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

23 June, 1430

Nova Provisio

Formerly on voidance of vicarage of Kerymor, St Andrews diocese, which pertains to presentation of the abbot and convent of St Mary of Abubrochet, by death outwith Roman Court of John Painter, priest, John Painter, clerk, said diocese, was presented within legitimate time by the present abbot and convent, obtained provision by ordinary authority, and had possession, and holds it at present. But it is alleged by some that John was then in his 22nd year or thereabout and he doubts validity of the above; therefore he (to whom the Pope on 3 Id. Feb., anno 12 [11 Feb., 1429] granted provision anew of said vicarage, but on account of the distance of the kingdom of Scotland from Roman Court, did not have the letters expedited in time), supplicates that Pope would confirm above presentation, and the consequences, and would provide him to said vicarage (£20 sterling), dispensing him, now in about his 23rd year, to hold the same.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Kal. July, anno 13.

263, 193v. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

25 June, 1430

Recently on voidance of parish church of Cathkert, Glasgow diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of Patrick Holston, in patronage of John, abbot of Paisley, O.S.B. [*sic*], Glasgow diocese, said abbot

presented David Cadiheu, canon of Glasgow, B.DEC., present in Curia. David therefore supplicates that Pope would admit presentation and provide him to said parish church (£16 sterling), notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Glasgow and parish church of Kylerne, said diocese (total, £60 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Kal. July, anno 13.

255, 49v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

29 June, 1430

Reformatio

For David Cadyhow, rector of Kylerne, Glasgow diocese, anent dispensation to incompatibles. Recently Pope dispensed David Chadyhou to hold two incompatible benefices, but it was inadvertently omitted to make mention that David has right in canonry and prebend of Federessow in collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (£40 sterling), and that citation has been decreed in a cause thereanent, also that he had a grant of provision to vicarage of Cathkert, Glasgow diocese (£16 sterling). May letters on said dispensation therefore be made out with statement of above omissions and expedited under first date.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. July, anno 13.

255, 142. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

3 July, 1430

Since perpetual vicarage of parish church of Cathkert, Glasgow diocese, which belongs to patronage of abbot and convent of Paisley, O.S.B., said diocese, is void by death outwith Roman Court of Patrick Holston, perpetual vicar, therefore supplicates David de Cadiou, canon of Glasgow, B.DEC., (who was lately presented to said vicarage, thus void, by John, abbot of Paisley, present in Curia, to bishop of St Lizia, regent of Apostolic Chancery), that Pope would ratify presentation and administration and provide him to said vicarage (£16 sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way, notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Glasgow parish church of Kylerne (total fruits, £60 sterling), and canonry and prebend in church of St Mary in city of St Andrews (£40 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Non. July, anno 13.

255, 158. [1 p+]

4 July, 1430

Reformatio

On 11 Kal. Mar., anno 13 [19 Feb., 1430], Pope granted grace of provision to Robert de Crannach of deanery of Dunblane, then to be void in a certain way, and afterwards he had *reformationes* on omissions in the same. But under date 11 Kal. July, anno 13 [21 June, 1430], Robert had dispensation to hold a third incompatible for a year, mention not being made of above grace.¹ It is therefore supplicated for part of Robert, that having all petitions and dispensations as expressed, Pope would give mandate for letters to be expedited with statement of dispensation as if full and express mention had been made in impetration.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Non. July, anno 13.

260, 22v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

4 July, 1430

Reformatio

Formerly Pope granted provision to David Cran, monk of Der, O.CIST., Aberdeen diocese, to said monastery, then void by resignation of Andrew Tiri, monk, formerly abbot of said monastery. But by some it is alleged that monastery is void by death of Robert Croket also abbot of said monastery, which was not expressed in supplication. May letters therefore be expedited with clause 'even if void by death of Robert outwith Roman Court'.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Non. July, anno 13.

260, 27. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

5 July, 1430

Recently the Pope granted provision of monastery of Der., O.CIST.,

¹ The text is thereafter imperfect: *et licet concessio prefata propter omissionem easdem ipsi dispensationi protrahatur tamen in illis prout expediret hincinde plena mentio non entitit nec utiliter protractio huiusmodi fieri possit.*

Aberdeen diocese, to David Cran, monk of said monastery, as in supplication. But in supplication it was stated that fruits of monastery were £100 sterling, whereas by some it is alleged they are £110 sterling. David therefore supplicates that letters may be expedited with statement of £110 sterling.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Non. July, anno 13.

259, 55v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

5 July, 1430

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to John de Benyng, canon of Moray, M.A., secretary of James, king of Scotland, at supplication of the king, of vicarage of Lichtqeu, St Andrews diocese, and dispensed him to hold it along with the vicarage of Kirkpatrick, Glasgow diocese, which he holds for life with clause of exchange. But for certain reasonable causes John supplicates that apostolic letters anent this dispensation may be expedited separately (*segratim*) with clause of exchange and of holding two incompatibles together for life, and without statement of any provision of vicarage of Lichtqeu.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Non. July, anno 13.

255, 161v. [$\frac{4}{8}$ p]

6 July, 1430

Prorogatio

Pope granted to David de Hamylton, dean of Glasgow, provision of deanery of Aberdeen then void and reserved to apostolic dispensation, and then he extended term of expediting letters for two months; but as David is still not able conveniently to have the letters expedited within the extension of time, he supplicates that Pope would grant extension for another two months.

Similis

After Pope had granted to Thomas de Myrton, canon of Dunkeld,

provision of deanery of Glasgow, then void and reserved to Apostolic See, at mandate of Pope he obtained an extension of time of expediting letters, as in petition signed *Concessum si alias non obtinuerit* G. Cons. But because Thomas is of the Great Council of James, king of Scotland, and engaged on business of the king, he was utterly unaware for the greater part of the time that the grace of the deanery of Glasgow had been made to him. Moreover he was not able to send money to his procurator at the Roman Court in such a short space of time to expedite the apostolic letters and the end of the prorogation is at hand. May the extension of two months be extended to another two months.

Fiat ad mensem pro omnibus septem. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Non. July, anno 13. 262, 51v. [1½ pp]
[These are the second and seventh supplications.]

7 July, 1430

Reformatio

Because Griffin, bishop of Ross, resigned commend of priory of Laudosio after date of previous supplication, and before the letters were made out, it is necessary that mention should be made of the resignation in letters. May Pope give mandate that letters be expedited under current date.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. July, anno 13. 255, 171. [½ p]

8 July, 1430

Reformatio

Formerly Pope granted to David de Hamylton, dean of Glasgow, provision of deanery of Aberdeen. But it was omitted to make mention in supplication of right which he claimed in hospital of Rothfen, Aberdeen diocese (£40 sterling), which he does not possess. Lest he be frustrated of his grace may letters be expedited with due statement of omission.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Id. July, anno 13. 259, 80v. [½ p]

11 July, 1430

Prorogatio

Formerly Pope granted to Thomas Tulach, archdeacon of Caithness, provision of canonry and prebend of Croya in church of Moray, void by resignation of Thomas Grynlawe in Roman Court before a notary public and witnesses. But as Thomas is not able conveniently to have letters expedited within statutory term may Pope extend term for two months.

Concessum si alias non obtinuerit. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Id. July, anno 13.

255, 201. [$\frac{1}{8}$ p]

12 July, 1430

Confirmatio

It is represented for part of Louis, eldest son of Charles, king of the French, and Margaret, eldest daughter of James, king of Scots, that recently they contracted matrimony at wish and with consent of their parents on condition that in event of death of either Louis or Margaret the next eldest son of Charles should contract matrimony with next eldest daughter of king James or contrarywise until consummation of the matrimony, certain pecuniary pains being added against the party by whose fault or negligence the matrimony and provision of the bride's dowry should fail to take effect, as is more fully contained in letters thereanent under seals of said kings. But above kings and spouses have submitted themselves to Pope and Holy See and wish to strengthen the said matrimony and dowry by papal authority. They therefore supplicate that Pope would confirm all the foregoing.

Fiat ut petitur de soliditate matrimonii et committatur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Id. July, anno 13.

260, 159. [$\frac{1}{8}$ p]

13 July, 1430

Formerly the religious and convent of Inchaffray, O.S.A., Dunblane diocese, gathered in chapter for certain reasons (Donald de Dunfermyng, formerly abbot, renouncing abbatial dignity), granted and assigned an annual pension of all and sundry teinds and fruits

or rents of parish church of Dunnyne, Dunblane diocese, also from lands and possessions of Cardine, and Dalqhuomoghny, St Andrews diocese, and other particles of land pertaining to said monastery, which pension does not exceed £40 sterling, consent of James king of Scotland and the ordinary being secured, as in letters and documents; therefore for part of Donald it is supplicated that Pope would confirm the above and as far as need be assign and grant anew this pension to Donald for life.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Id. July, anno 13.

261, 278v. [1½ pp]

16 July, 1430

Dispensatio

Recently Pope signed a supplication for William de Hawyck, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., anent holding two incompatibles for one year. But the annual payments of two or three years' fruits of the two vicarages named in supplication scarcely suffice for expediting the necessary bulls, therefore William (who is continual familiar commensal of John, bishop of Brechin, ambassador of king of Scotland, and has now come three times from distant parts of Scotland to Roman Court not without great labours and expenses) supplicates that Pope would extend the dispensation to ten years.

Fiat ad triennium. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. Aug., anno 13.

260, 136. [½ p]

17 July, 1430

Redon. Adrien.

On voidance of archdeaconry of Shetland (Zhetelandie) in church of Orkney by death outwith Roman Court of Angus Kirknes, Malise de Tulach, priest, was collated to same by ordinary authority and had possession. But as he doubts validity of above, it is supplicated that Pope would provide him anew to said archdeaconry (£20 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 13.

259, 99. [¾ p]

24 July, 1430

Perinde Valere

Recently Pope provided James de Camera, rector of Colayse, St Andrews diocese, to said church, then void at Apostolic See and reserved, certain executors being deputed thereanent. But in supplication it was omitted to state that James suffered from a blemish in his right eye, anent which a mandate was given to the bishop his ordinary to examine it, to see if it were sufficient to cause impediment in celebration and scandal among the people, and if not, to dispense him by apostolic authority. For the part of James, who has expedited apostolic letters on this grace and has paid annates in Apostolic Camera, it is supplicated that Pope would give mandate to the above bishop that if he has dispensed James as abovesaid he may receive and hold said church (£13 sterling), and that the said letters be valid from their date, and executors and sub-executors be able to proceed to execution in all respects as if James had not suffered from said blemish, or as if express mention had been made in the letters and he had been fully dispensed thereanent.

Fiat et exhibeat se Cardinalibus Senen et Placentin. [Granted and let him show himself to Cardinals of Siena and Piazenta.] O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Kal. Aug., anno 13. 260, 233v. [1 p]

25 July, 1430

Perinde Valere

It is represented for part of John Gray, rector of Luston, St Andrews diocese, M.A., M.M.E.D., that formerly he was sufficiently dispensed by apostolic authority that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and a nun of Cistercian order, he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold ecclesiastical benefices, and he had indult from Peter de Luna, Pope Benedict XIII, that in his impetrations he need not make mention of said defect of birth and dispensation; and afterwards Pope Martin confirmed his dispensations to hold incompatibles. John, trusting in this indult and confirmation and being silent about dispensation for defect of birth, afterwards impetrated above church of Liston, and church of Caldor Comitis,

said diocese, and by virtue of an Expectative Grace to two benefices, he also accepted canonry and prebend of Renfreu in church of Glasgow and of Mullach in church of Aberdeen, had himself provided, and is litigating thereanent; and also he had dispensation to four incompatibles. Nevertheless, on account of his silence (*taciturnitatem*) he fears that his impetrations may be branded as surreptitious, and that he may be molested thereanent in future. John, who is counsellor and physician (*medicus*) of James king of Scotland, therefore supplicates that Pope would confirm above impetrations, Expectative Graces, dispensations to incompatibles, and consequences, from the dates on which they were granted (total fruits, £200 sterling), in all respects as if full mention had been made of dispensation for defect of birth.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. Aug., anno 13.

261, 1. [1 $\frac{3}{8}$ pp]

26 July, 1430

Since Brother Andrew Raburn, prior of Urquhard, O.S.B., Moray diocese, proposes to resign priory, which he holds, by himself or a procurator, Brother John Schaw, priest, monk of Dunfermlyng, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, LIC.DEC., B.THEOL., supplicates that Pope would give mandate to some good man *in partibus*, to receive and admit said resignation by apostolic authority and to provide said priory, which is conventual, elective and with cure and dependent from the said monastery (£40 sterling), to said John, dispensing him (who, notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman entered the Benedictine order and had himself promoted to all holy orders without obtaining licence from the Apostolic See) that he may minister in said orders, and hold said priory.

Fiat ut petitur in Curia. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Kal. Aug., anno 13.

260, 256. [1 $\frac{1}{8}$ pp]

27 July, 1430

Commissio Privationis

Since a certain son of iniquity named Hugh de Brechin, who bears

himself as priest, and vicar of Fordon, St Andrews diocese, has been denounced excommunicate for his manifest faults and offences; and unmindful of his soul's weal when excommunicate has not feared to celebrate and take part in masses and other divine offices in contempt of the keys, therefore Thomas de Ramsay, priest, vicar of Conwec, said diocese, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to some good man *in partibus* to inform himself summarily anent foregoing and, if found to be true, or enough for deprivation of Hugh, to deprive him of said vicarage of Fordon, and provide Thomas to same (£10 sterling), void as above, or because Hugh has held it along with subdeanery of Brechin, for a month and more, or howsoever void; notwithstanding the vicarage of Conwec (5 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Kal. Aug., anno 13.

259, 119v. [1 $\frac{3}{8}$ pp]

28 July, 1430

Dispensatio

Thomas de Lewynston, priest, monk of Neubodyll, O.CIST., St Andrews diocese, LIC.THEOL., that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a married man and an unmarried woman, Pope would dispense him to hold abbatial dignities, etc.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Aug., anno 13.

263, 156. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

No date

Surrogatio

In a suit in Roman Court before a certain judge between Thomas de Grenlaw, rector of Conweth, on one side, and late David Crannach, clerk, anent archdeaconry of Lothian.

Cancelled.

In margin: *Cassata de mandato domini nostri.* Jo. de Logra.

263, 177v. [1 $\frac{1}{3}$ pp]

31 July, 1430

Since Brother Andrew Rabrini,¹ prior of Urqwhard, O.S.B., Moray diocese, now resigns said priory, which he holds, therefore John Scaw, priest, monk of Dunfermlyn, LIC.DEC. [as above, p. 122] supplicates that Pope, admitting resignation, would provide him to said priory (£40 sterling), when it becomes void as above or in any way except by death of Andrew, even if still void by promotion of Brother William de Anderston, lately prior, to abbatial dignity of Dunfermlyn or void in whatsoever way, notwithstanding defect of birth, anent which he is dispensed by apostolic authority, as will be declared more fully in Apostolic Chancery in making out of letters.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Kal. Aug., anno 13. 261, 12. [1 p+]

5 August, 1430

Surrogatio

In a suit pending in Apostolic Palace between Duncan Lichton, vicar of Gamere, Aberdeen diocese, and late Thomas Duncane, before dom. Bartholomew Guischardi, auditor, it was proceeded to some acts short of conclusion when Thomas died in Roman Court. May Pope give mandate to said auditor, or to another by surrogation, to surrogate Duncan in right of Thomas, and if he find that neither has right to provide Duncan to said vicarage (£14 sterling), void as above or by death of John Neva outwith Roman Court or in whatsoever way, notwithstanding a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen (£20 sterling) – name to be declared in Chancery.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Aug., anno 13. 261, 37. [½ p]

4 August, 1430

Concessio

John Schaw, prior of Urqward, O.S.B., supplicates and states that he has studied in university of St Andrews for a long time, was rigor-

¹ There is an error sign above this name.

ously examined and licensed in Decrees and according to custom of said university; when he obtained the licence (*dum dictam licenciam haberet*) he bound himself by oath to receive grade of doctorate in said university. But because he is now in Curia and university of St Andrews is difficult of access on account of the long journey, may Pope grant that notwithstanding said oath, he, reading Canon Law at Rome, may receive insignia of doctorate (*insignia doctoratus prebere possit*), evidence first being given by fit witnesses of said licence.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 13. 261, 9v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

8 August, 1430

Symon Bowmakar, of noble race, LIC.ART., priest, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to parish church of Aberbuthnoch, St Andrews diocese (£24 sterling), void by death out-with Roman Court of Edward de Laweder.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. Aug., anno 13.¹ 256, 4. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

8 August, 1430

Thomas de Grenlaw, rector of Conveth, St Andrews diocese, of noble race, M.A. of Paris, B.DEC., versed (*profectus*) in theology and present in Curia, – that Pope would provide him to archdeaconry of Lothian in church of St Andrews, void by death of Edward de Lawedre.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. Aug., anno 13.² 261, 90v. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

9 August, 1430

Dispensatio

John Schow, priest, monk of Dunfermlyn, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, LIC.DEC., BACH.THEOL., – that Pope would dispense him that

¹ Cancelled by a cross in the margin: *Cassata de mandato domini nostri Pape. Jo. de Borgia.*

² Scored out in margin. *Cassata de mandato domini nostri Pape. Jo. de Borgia.*

notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, he might hold abbatial dignities.

*Fiat ut petitur.*¹

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Id. Aug., anno 13.

261, 132. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

11 August, 1430

Laurence de Charutheris, priest, Glasgow diocese, present in Curia, — that Pope would provide him to rectory of Abubnochnoch, St Andrews diocese (£25 sterling), void by death outwith Roman Court of Edward de Lawrede, or by death of James Scrimgeour or of John Days in Curia, or in whatsoever way, notwithstanding that Laurence holds rectory of Johnston, Glasgow diocese, of lay patronage (£30 sterling), and defect of birth as son of an unmarried nobleman and an unmarried woman.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Id. Aug., anno 13.

256, 9. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

12 August, 1430

On Prid. Non. May, anno 9 [6 May, 1426] Pope dispensed John de Benyng, then vicar of Lintrachin, St Andrews diocese, M.A., that as son of a priest and an unmarried woman he might hold along with said vicarage four other compatible benefices with power of exchange as often as he pleased. But John fears that said grace and letters thereanent may be surreptitious because no mention was made of an Expectative Grace formerly granted by Pope anent a canonry of Moray with reservation of a prebend and of a benefice in collation of bishop of St Andrews and of prior and chapter of St Andrews, O.S.A., with dispensation for defect of birth. Lest he lose effect of these letters and dispensation, he supplicates that Pope would declare them to be valid from their date as if full and due mention had been made of above Expectative Grace and dispensation, and that he holds vicarages of Kirkpatrick and Lichte, Glasgow and St Andrews dioceses, through another apostolic dispensation, also canonry and prebend of Daffans in church of Moray (total, £80 sterling).

¹ Signature omitted.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Id. Aug., anno 13. 256, 20. [1½ pp]

12 August, 1430

Since conventual priory of Monimusk, O.S.A., Aberdeen diocese, is void by death of Robert Kylconcer at Rome, the Roman Court being at Agnani, Laurence de Cupro, canon of monastery of Holyrood de Edibog, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, present in Curia, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said priory (£50 sterling), void as above, or by death of John de Tulach outwith Roman Court or of Robert de Pasleto in Curia, or because William de Cupro, whom Pope provided, did not have apostolic letters expedited within the term, and has nevertheless occupied the priory for nine months, or void by promotion of William Caruch, to abbacy of Inchaffray (*in Zaffra*), Dunblane diocese; notwithstanding that he is litigating anent vicarage of Kykubric, wont to be ruled by canons of said monastery (£20 Scots), Galloway diocese, dispensing him to hold said priory for life along with said vicarage, if he obtain it.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus ad biennium. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Id. Aug., anno 13. 261, 133v. [1 p]

17 August, 1430

Since Brother Andrew Raburn, prior of Urqwhard, O.S.B., Moray diocese, proposes to resign [as above, p. 124], Brother John Schaw, priest, monk of Dunferanelyn, supplicates that Pope would provide him to same (£40 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 16 Kal. Sept., anno 13. 261, 147. [1 p+]

19 August, 1430

Symon Ban, priest, Dunblane diocese, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Kennoqwhy, St Andrews diocese (£10 sterling), void by promotion in Roman Court of Thomas Archerie to rectory of Tarwayt or because a certain Thomas Hog did not expedite letters

in due time, or void in whatsoever way: notwithstanding that John Lauson, who bears himself as priest, St Andrews diocese, has possessed it for less than four years.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 14 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

261, 201v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

21 August, 1430

Prorogatio

Recently Pope granted new provision to canonry and prebend of Guthrie in church of Brechin to William de Hawyck, priest, St Andrews diocese, who had formerly accepted the same by virtue of apostolic letters within legitimate time; and then Pope granted that he should be provided to right competent therein pertaining to Robert Clerici, priest, said diocese (against whom William had carried off a definitive sentence which passed *in rem judicatam*), if it should become void by resignation of Robert. But, because of lack of money and the dangers by road, William, who has possessed said canonry and prebend peaceably for seven or eight years and has come three times from kingdom of Scotland to Roman Court with great labours and expenses for said canonry and prebend, is not able to expedite letters in due time, he supplicates that Pope would grant him an extension of six months.

Concessum ad duos si alias non obtinuerit. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 12 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

256, 98v. [1 p—]

22 August, 1430

Dispensatio

Henry Broun, priest, vicar of Edram, St Andrews diocese, of noble race, who has studied for several years in a university in lawful Faculties, — that Pope would dispense him that along with said vicarage (£30 sterling), which is on borders of England and afflicted with continuous wars, which he holds, he may hold another parish church, rectory or vicarage, for life, with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

261, 206v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

25 August, 1430

John Schau, priest, monk of Drinfirmicheyn, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, D.D.E.C., BACH.THEOL., – that Pope would provide him to priory of Urquhard, said order, Moray diocese, which is not conventual, elective or a cure, and which depends from said monastery and is wont to be ruled by monks of same (£5 sterling), void by resignation of Brother Andrew Raburn, or of his procurator in hands of the ordinary or before a notary public and witnesses outwith Roman Court, or in whatsoever way: notwithstanding defect of birth [etc. as above, p. 127].

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

256, 85v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

25 August, 1430

William Croyser, archdeacon of Teviotdale in church of Glasgow, acolyte of Pope, that Pope would provide him to parish church of Arbunock (40 marks sterling), void by death of Edward de Lawedre, in Roman Court: notwithstanding archdeaconry of Teviotdale; canonry and prebend of Dunkeld, parish church of Kirkgonzan, Glasgow diocese (£120 sterling), and dispensation to hold incompatibles.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

261, 264v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

25 August, 1430

John, bishop of Brechin, ambassador of James, king of Scotland, to Pope, in person of his brother german David de Crannach, clerk, Aberdeen diocese, present in Curia, – that Pope would provide him to archdeaconry of Lothian in church of St Andrews, O.S.A., with annexes, a non-major dignity with cure, wont to be served by secular clerks (120 marks sterling), void by death of Edward de Lawedre in Roman Court, or in whatsoever way; dispensing him for defect of age, in 24th year of his age.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus utroque. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

261, 265v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

27 August, 1430

Reformatio

Recently on voidance of archdeaconry of Lothian in church of St Andrews by death outwith Roman Court of Master Edward de Lawedre, Pope granted provision to Thomas de Grynlaw, rector of Conwet, St Andrews diocese, as is more fully contained in petition thereanent, signed under date 6 Id. Aug., anno 13 [8 Aug., 1430], but it was stated that fruits of archdeaconry were £50 sterling, instead of £70 sterling, and Thomas therefore supplicates that Pope would give mandate that apostolic letters be expedited with statement of fruits as £70 sterling, also that fruits of rectory of Conveth, which he holds, are £24 sterling.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

256, 86v. [1 p—]

28 August, 1430

Laurence de Carrutheris, priest, Glasgow diocese, present in Curia,—that Pope would provide him to rectory of Abubnochnoch, St Andrews diocese (£30 sterling), void by death outwith Roman Court of Edward de Lawedre, or by death of James Scrimgeour or of John Days or of William de Spalding in Roman Court, or in whatsoever way, notwithstanding rectory of Johnston, Glasgow diocese (£8 sterling) and defect of birth as son of an unmarried noble and an unmarried woman, anent which he is dispensed by apostolic authority.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

256, 203v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

Another of same, with spelling Abrebuochnech, void by death of Edward de Lawedre, omitting mention of others. *Concessum ut petitur.* G. Cons. Monastery of Grottoferata, Tusculum diocese. 4 Non. Sept., anno 13 [2 September, 1430].

256, 226v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

30 August, 1430

Recently on voidance of deanery of Caithness by death outwith Roman Court of William de Sky, last possessor, Alexius de Suthu-

land, clerk, intruded himself into the same, and has taken up the fruits for about three years. Robert de Chysholme, priest, Moray diocese, of noble race, B.D.E.C., supplicates that Pope would provide him to said deanery, a major elective dignity with cure, with canonry and prebend annexed (£30 sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Kal. Sept., anno 13.

260, 8v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

2 September, 1430

Si Neutri

William Croyser, who bears himself as priest, St Andrews diocese, has obtained a cause or causes against Simon Bownmakaer, priest, and Laurence de Carrutheris, also alleged priest, Glasgow diocese, anent parish church of Arbuthnoch, St Andrews diocese, to be committed to Louis, cardinal of Arles, in Roman Court, and Simon was cited¹ to speak against the commission only *taliter qualiter*¹. But by some it is alleged that none of litigants has right in said church. Therefore Simon, who had lately a grant of provision of said church, then void by death outwith Roman Court of Edward de Lawedre, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said Cardinal or to another by surrogation, that if he find that none of litigants has right, he collate and provide Simon to same (£24 sterling), whether still void by death of Edward as above, or by death of James Scrymegeour or of John Days at Apostolic See.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Monastery of Grottoferata, Tusculum diocese, 4 Non. Sept., anno 13.

256, 189. [$1\frac{1}{3}$ pp]

5 September, 1430

Reformatio

Recently Pope provided John Benyng, canon of Moray, M.A., to vicarage of Lithew, St Andrews diocese, dispensing him to hold same along with perpetual vicarage of Kilpatrick, Glasgow diocese,

¹⁻¹ *ad dicendum contra commissionem dumtaxat taliter qualiter.*

for life. But it was omitted to make mention in supplication that he had accepted vicarage of Lithew, then void in a certain way, by virtue of an Expectative Grace within legitimate time, and had obtained provision, possession following. May Pope give mandate that apostolic letters on his supplication be expedited with due statement of omissions, and with new provision in due form.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Monastery of Grottoferata [Cryptoferate], Tusculum diocese. Non. Sept., anno 13. 256, 118v. [$\frac{8}{8}$ p]

11 September, 1430

Reformatio

At supplication of James, king of Scotland, Pope granted provision to John Bening, secretary of said king, canon of Moray, M.A., of vicarage of Lithew, St Andrews diocese, then void by death outwith Roman Court of Patrick de Houeston. But by inadvertence it was omitted to mention [etc. as above].

Concessum. G. Cons.

Monastery of Grottoferata, Tusculum diocese, 3 Id. Sept., anno 13. 256, 159v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

11 September, 1430

Nova Provisio

Lately on voidance of a canonry and prebend of church of Moray, by resignation of Alan Stewart in hands of ordinary, John Bening, obtained provision by ordinary authority, possession following. But he doubts validity of collation, provision and possession because it is alleged by some that he had not obtained sufficient dispensation for defect of birth. He supplicates that Pope would ratify the foregoing and provide him to said canonry and prebend (£40 sterling), notwithstanding the vicarage of Kilpatrick, Glasgow diocese (20 marks sterling), anent which he is litigating *in partibus* before a certain apostolic judge, and vicarage of Lithew, St Andrews diocese (40 marks sterling), also defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, anent which he is sufficiently dispensed by apostolic authority, also dispensation to two incompatibles.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Monastery of Grottoferata, Tusculum diocese, 3 Id. Sept., anno 13.
256, 160. [1 p]

11 September, 1430

Since priory of Urquarde, o.s.B., Moray diocese, is void at present by death of John or of James de Schaw, last prior, at Rome (*in alma Urbe*), although it has been detained and occupied by Brother Andrew Raburn for more than two years, therefore William Broun, priest, professed of said priory or of the monastery of Dunfernylingh, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said priory which depends from monastery of Dunfernyling (£150 sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Monastery of Grottoferata, Tusculum diocese, 3 Id. Sept., anno 13.
262, 56. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

12 September, 1430

Since Andrew Raburn, prior of Urquhard, o.s.B., Moray diocese, last possessor of said priory, resigned before William Kingorn, notary by imperial authority, and certain faithworthy witnesses outwith the Roman Court, therefore William Broun, priest, B.THEOL., monk of Dunfermielyn, said order, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said priory, dependent on above monastery, an elective dignity or *personatus* (£50 sterling), void as above or by death of John Schau, who had mandate of provision.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Monastery of Grottoferata, Tusculum diocese, Prid. Id. Sept., anno 13.
262, 82v. [$\frac{4}{5}$ p]

12 September, 1430

Perinde Valere

Lately Pope granted provision to David de Hamylton, rector of Cumnock, Glasgow diocese, M.A., B.THEOL., BACH.DEC., of noble race, of rectory of Kirken, Galloway diocese, when it should become void by promotion of John Cameron, bishop of Glasgow to church of Glasgow and his consecration. But David fears that the letters lack

validity, that although they were expedited in due time, he did not have them presented to the judges, and executors named therein within statutory time. He supplicates that Pope would grant that foresaid letters, which were afterwards presented to the judges and executors, or to one of them, may be valid, even if said church of Kirken (100 marks sterling) is still void as above or by death of John Elwald, outwith the Roman Court, or in whatsoever way; in all respects as if said letters had been duly expedited, and presented within legitimate time: notwithstanding that David holds church of Cumnock and chapel of St Thomas the Martyr outwith walls of Glasgow, of lay patronage, and a canonry and prebend of Brechin, and deanery of Glasgow, of which the fruits are usurped by Thomas de Mirton, his adversary (total £160 sterling), and that he lately had grant of provision to archdeaconry of Galloway, which he does not possess and which he is bound to demit in event of obtaining church of Kirkyn (£20 sterling), also right which he claims in canonry, rectory and prebend called Glasgow *primo* (£60 sterling), and in hospital of Rothfen, Aberdeen diocese (£40 sterling), to which a canonry and prebend are annexed (£80 sterling).

Fiat. O.

Monastery of Grottoferata, Tusculum diocese, Prid. Id, Sept.,
anno 13. 263, 91v. [2 pp-]

19 September, 1430

Commissio Privationis

Since Patrick Stephani, priest, vicar of Leswade, St Andrews diocese, has committed homicide, and been guilty of simony, perjury, incest and fornication with nuns; and when under excommunication, presumed publicly to celebrate masses and other divine offices, incurring irregularity and other censures, and has rendered himself unworthy of said vicarage, therefore Patrick de Parkle, priest, said diocese, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to someone (*alicui*) in Roman Court to inform himself diligently anent the foregoing, and if he find the same, or sufficient of it, to be true, to deprive Patrick Stephani and to collate and provide Patrick Parkle to said vicarage (£20 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. Oct., anno 13.

256, 199v. [1 p]

19 September, 1430

Nova Provisio

Formerly on voidance of priory of Rostenot, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, by death of James de Keth, last prior, outwith Roman Court, Henry, bishop of St Andrews, intervening *ad hoc* with express consent of abbot and convent of Gedwort, said order, Glasgow diocese, from which said priory depends, by ordinary authority collated and provided John Hunter, canon regular of said monastery, professed of said order, possession following. But he doubts validity of said collation, provision and the consequences. May Pope confirm and approve the same and provide John anew to said priory, which is wont to be ruled by canons of Gedwort (£100 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. Oct., anno 13.

265, 4v. [1 p-]

21 September, 1430

Lately Patrick de Crumby, canon of collegiate church of Dumbar, St Andrews diocese, was dispensed by letters of Henry bishop of St Andrews, legate of Peter de Luna, Benedict XIII, that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold two compatible benefices; and after this dispensation he had himself promoted and collated to above canonry and prebend, in lay patronage, and obtained peaceable possession. He supplicates that Pope would dispense him to hold four other compatible benefices with power of exchange as often as he pleases, holding six only compatible together; notwithstanding said defect of birth and above canonry and prebend (£10 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 11 Kal. Oct., anno 13.

262, 112v. [1½ pp]

Another of same. *Fiat ut petitur.* O. Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 13 [27 September, 1430].

263, 150. [1½ pp]

23 September, 1430

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

It is represented for part of James de Douglas de Dalketh,¹ layman, and Susanna de Masterton, *mulier*, St Andrews diocese, that formerly ignorant of any impediment they contracted matrimony *per verba legitime de presenti*, and solemnised same in face of church and had offspring: but afterwards it came to their notice that they were united together in third and fourth degree of affinity. May Pope therefore give mandate to dispense them lawfully to remain in matrimony, and to absolve them, declaring the offspring born and to be born legitimate.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 9 Kal. Oct., anno 13.

262, 143. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

25 September, 1430

Nova Provisio

Formerly on voidance of parish church of Esse, St Andrews diocese, by translation of late William Stephani, bishop of Orkney, to church of Dunblane, Pope provided Richard de Northberwik, priest, said diocese, by virtue of which he obtained possession. But John Wilhelmi, alleged priest, said diocese, claiming to have right in said church, moved a cause against said bishop, and persevered in it even after his translation, but has renounced his alleged right before a notary and witnesses *in partibus*. On account of this suit Richard fears that his provision and possession lack validity, and it is supplicated that Pope would provide him anew to said church (£20 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 13.

263, 187. [1 p—]

25 September, 1430

On 9 Kal. June, anno 13 [24 June, 1430] Pope granted new provision to John Bening, canon of Moray, M.A., of vicarage of parish church

¹ James Douglas of Dalkeith, father of first earl of Morton. His marriage to Susanna de Masterton is not known to genealogists. The lands of Masterton in parish of Dunfermline were conveyed by William de Masterton to the monastery of Dunfermline in 1422 (SHS Misc., i. 457 and n).

of Lichqueu, St Andrews diocese, which he accepted by Expectative Grace, and had possession in form of new provision. But in his new provision it was omitted to make mention that a certain adversary, an apostolic expectant, appealed to Apostolic See from possession by John. May Pope therefore give mandate that letters be made out with statement of this appeal under first date.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Kal. Oct., anno 13.

256, 247. [$\frac{2}{5}$ p]

26 September, 1430

Nova Provisio

Formerly on voidance of church of Orkney William Stephani, rector of Essy, St Andrews diocese, was promoted and provided to same by Peter de Luna, Benedict XIII, with commend of parish church of Essy until he obtained peaceable possession of church of Orkney and the fruits; by virtue of this commend bishop William held church with bishopric for several years, but afterwards he was translated to church of Dunblane by Pope Martin and the Sacred College, whereby the said parish church was void. Therefore Pope granted provision to Richard de Northbennck, priest, St Andrews diocese, of said parish church, void as above, and Richard has held and possessed it peaceably and quietly for about ten years. But he doubts validity of foregoing, and supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and provide him anew to said parish church of Essy (£12 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Kal. Oct., anno 13.

263, 183. [$1\frac{1}{3}$ pp]

27 September, 1430

Lately on voidance of vicarage of Kirkyntolach, Glasgow diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of William Blackburn, Dugall de Lochow, priest, Lismore diocese, was presented within legitimate time by the abbot and convent of Cambusdenth, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, to whom presentation pertained, and he was instituted by ordinary authority. Then Dugall de Lochaw, and John de Cheves, canon of the Chapel Royal of St Andrews, to which the prebend of

Kinnaldi is annexed, resigned in hands of the ordinary for sake of exchange, and the ordinary collated and provided John to the vicarage and Dugall to the canonry and prebend foresaid, on strength of which collation and provision John obtained possession of said vicarage. But by some it is alleged that it is still void by death of William Blackburn, chaplain of Apostolic See, and John therefore supplicates that Pope would ratify resignation, exchange, provision and possession, and would provide him anew to said vicarage (£14 of old sterling); notwithstanding parish church of Dunberny, St Andrews diocese (£40 of old sterling), canonry and prebend of Kskyn [*sic*] in church of Glasgow (£15 of old sterling), and above prebend of Kinnald in said Chapel Royal (£4 of old sterling), and canonry and prebend of Obin in church of Aberdeen, which he accepted through an Expectative Grace, obtained provision but has not possession (£8 of old sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 13.

263, 189v. [1 $\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

3 October, 1430

Nova Provisio

Lately on voidance of a canonry and prebend of collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, which are of lay patronage of lord of Dunbar, by peaceable assecution of deanery of said church by Columba de Dunbar, by ordinary authority, Patrick de Crumby, priest, said diocese, (who had formerly been dispensed by letters of Henry bishop of St Andrews, legate of Apostolic See and of Peter de Luna, Benedict XIII, in whose obedience those parts then were, that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, he might be promoted to holy orders and hold two incompatibles), obtained provision of said canonry and prebend by ordinary authority, and holds them peaceably at present. But it is alleged by some that his dispensation did not extend to holding said canonry and prebend, and for certain other causes he doubts validity of said presentation, institution, and provision, and therefore supplicates that Pope would ratify same and provide him anew to said canonry and prebend (£10 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Non. Oct., anno 13. 256, 264v. [1½ pp]

6 October, 1430

Lately on voidance of archpriestship of collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, which is in patronage of earl of Marchie [March], by peaceable assecution of deanery of said church, by Robert Yhong, by ordinary authority, Laurence de Abernethy, priest, said diocese, had himself presented to same by true patron within legitimate time, and was instituted and provided by ordinary authority, obtained possession and holds it peaceably at present. But he doubts validity of said presentation, institution, provision and possession, and supplicates that Pope would ratify same and provide him anew to said archpriestship which has cure (£16 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Non. Oct., anno 13.

256, 293v. [1 p+]

7 October, 1430

Si Neutri

Formerly Pope granted provision to Hugh de Turing, B.D.E.C., vicar of Carrale, St Andrews diocese, of a vicarage situated in said parochial church [sic], by way of surrogation, as is more fully contained in apostolic letters thereanent. But in a suit pending between Hugh, on one side, and Alexander de Neuton and Robert de Julbick, on the other, anent said vicarage before John de Mella, auditor of Apostolic Palace, it is alleged by some that none has right in said vicarage. Hugh supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor that if he find that none has right he collate and provide Hugh to the same with all rights and pertinents (£25 sterling), notwithstanding vicarage of Konnochwy, St Andrews diocese (£20 Turon pavorum).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Oct., anno 13.

256, 294. [1 p]

7 October, 1430

Concessio

The parish church or vicarage of Lichew, St Andrews diocese, is conspicuously notable (*insignis notabilis*) and situated in a famous town and near a royal palace but is distant about 20 miles of those parts from colleges or collegiate churches, and is richly endowed in fruits, rents and profits (£150 sterling), and James, king of Scotland, desires for the augmentation of divine worship and honour of church, palace and town foresaid, to have it erected into a collegiate church with a provostship as principal dignity and a certain number of canonries and prebends and offices; also to effect this erection he desires the rectories or vicarages of Strabrok and Caldor and others which happen to become void up to value of £400 sterling, to be united and incorporated with consent of patrons, rectors, vicars and others whose interest it is; and he intends to endow said church of Lithew more amply from his own goods, if licence be granted by Apostolic See for effecting the foregoing. He supplicates that Pope would erect said church of Lichew into a collegiate church, and create a provostship, a principal dignity, and two canonries, prebends and offices (*officiorum*) similar to other collegiate churches of those parts, that he would create and institute present vicar of Lichew as provost or head, and also create canons and officers (*officario*), to be chosen by king for the first time, and he would provide present vicar to the provostship with all rights and pertinents and unite and incorporate above rectories and vicarages when they become void to the value of £400 sterling, reserving fit portions for perpetual vicars, who shall exercise cure of souls, pay episcopal dues and support other burdens; and that he would decree and ordain other things necessary anent the foregoing, with consent of patrons, rectors, vicars and others whose interest it is, granting in perpetuity the right of presenting to dignities, canonries and prebends to the kings of Scotland.

Fiat ut petitur de erectione ita quod de bonis propriis augeat foundationem [granted as sought concerning erection so being that he augment the foundation from his own goods]. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Oct., anno 13.

262, 234. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

7 October, 1430

William Williamson (*Villelmus filius Villelmi*), clerk, B.A., St Andrews diocese, disposed by apostolic authority anent defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Calatrade, Dunblane diocese (£8 sterling), void by promotion of Nicholas de Murhous, priest, last possessor, to parish church of Luntrethyn, St Andrews diocese, or howsoever void; notwithstanding that Maurice de Lany, who bears himself as priest, has intruded himself into the same without canonical title by collusion of Michael, elect of Dunblane, and has detained it for a year and six months.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Non. Oct., anno 13.

263, 23v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

10 October, 1430

Provisio cum Si Neutri

Formerly Pope gave mandate of provision to William Croyser, archdeacon of Teviotdale in church of Glasgow, of parish church of Arbuthnoch, St Andrews diocese, then void by death outwith Roman Court of Edward de Lawedre. But after a cause between said William on one side, and Laurence de Carutheris and Simon Boumakar, alleged clerks, Glasgow and St Andrews dioceses on the other, had been committed to Louis cardinal of Arles at instance of William at mandate of Pope, Laurence, to whom also Pope had granted provision of said church, died at Apostolic See before letters on this grant had been made out. William supplicates that Pope would provide him by way of new provision, surrogation or *Perinde Valere*, as may seem best, to said parish church (40 marks sterling), void by deaths of Edward or Laurence, or of James Scrymegeour or of John Days or howsoever, and would dispense him to hold the same, if collated to him, along with archdeaconry of Teviotdale, a dignity with cure which he holds for life, also a third incompatible for life, with power of exchange for three other incompatibles: notwithstanding canonry and prebend and archdeaconry of Teviotdale, canonry and prebend and subdeanery of

churches of Glasgow and Dunkeld and parish church of Kirkgonzan, Glasgow diocese (total, £120 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus de duobus. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. Oct., anno 13.

263, 83. [1½ pp]

11 October, 1430

Lately on voidance of canonry and prebend of Forgonddebyny in church of Dunkeld by death outwith Roman Court of John de Douglass, Thomas Myreton, dean of Glasgow, obtained assecution by apostolic authority and held them peaceably for a time. But Adam de Gordoun, who bears himself as vicar of Craumond, Dunkeld diocese, had a cause committed against Thomas in Curia. It is therefore supplicated for part of Thomas, B.D.E.C., who is treasurer of household¹ of James, king of Scotland, his counsellor and continual familiar, who is ill, that Pope would provide him by way of *Si Neutri* to above canonry and prebend (£10 of old sterling): notwithstanding deanery of Glasgow, a major elective dignity with cure, and vicarage of Haddington, St Andrews diocese, canonry and prebend of Kinkel in church of Aberdeen and of Spot in collegiate church of Dunbar, of lay patronage (total, £230 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Id. Oct., anno 13.

257, 61. [1 p—]

11 October, 1430

Si Neutri

Lately on voidance of vicarage of Saulyne, Dunkeld diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of John Gray, Alexander de Kylglassy, priest, said diocese, accepted same within legitimate time by virtue of an Expectative Grace and processes thereupon, and obtained provision. But there arose a suit between Alexander and William Rollobre [Rollock], alleged clerk, St Andrews diocese, anent the same, before dean of Dunkeld, alleged executor of an Expectative Grace made to William, and Alexander appealed to Apostolic See (*apostolicis reverentialibus per ipsum decanum sibi datis*). But it is alleged by

¹ *Thesaurius est domicilii.*

some that neither David nor Alexander has right. David supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor or judge in cause of appeal, that, if he find as alleged, he collate and provide Alexander to said vicarage (12 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Id. Oct., anno 13.

257, 147v. [1 p]

12 October, 1430

Dispensatio

James, king of Scots, in the person of his secretary and continual familiar commensal, John Wincestre, canon of Aberdeen, B.DEC., — that Pope would dispense him to hold two incompatible benefices for life with power of exchange, retaining four: notwithstanding that he holds canonry and prebend of Abnerub in church of Glasgow, and of Methlake in church of Aberdeen, and parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese (total, £75 of old sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Id. Oct., anno 13.

263, 8. [$\frac{4}{5}$ p]

14 October, 1430

Formerly vicarage of Caral, St Andrews diocese, to which (void in Roman Court and reserved) Pope granted provision to late Edward de la Wedre, became void because Edward, not having had possession of the same, obtained possession of rectory of Arbuthnok, said diocese, also then void and reserved, and Pope gave mandate of provision of Caral to Hugh de Turyng, priest, Brechin diocese, B.DEC. And then [a cause] having arisen in Apostolic Palace before dom. John de Mella, auditor, between Hugh and Alexander de Neuton, alleged priest, said diocese, and all and sundry claiming interest in said vicarage, and it being proceeded to decret of citation and execution, it is alleged by some that none of the litigants has right in said vicarage of Caral. May Pope therefore give mandate to dom. John de Mella or to another by surrogation, that, if he find as alleged, he provide Hugh to same (£25 sterling), void as above or still void because Thomas Archer, who had formerly a grant of provision, obtained peaceable possession of treasurership of

Dunkeld, a dignity with cure: notwithstanding right which he has in vicarage of Kennoqwy, St Andrews diocese (£18 sterling), which he does not possess, which right he is prepared to renounce in event of peaceable assecution of vicarage of Caral.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Id, Oct., anno 13. 263, 30v. [1½ pp]

16 October, 1430

Since a cause is committed before a certain judge in Roman Court, between Thomas de Grynlaw, rector of Conveth, St Andrews diocese, and John Gray, alleged rector of Kyrklyston, anent canonry and prebend of Murchlauch in church of Aberdeen (fruits to be had as expressed), and it is alleged by some that neither has right in same, therefore Thomas, M.A., B.D.E.C., supplicates that Pope would give mandate to judge or to another by surrogation, that, if he find that neither has right, he collate and provide Thomas to same (£20 sterling), notwithstanding that he holds rectory of Conveth, and canonry and prebend of Ruffyl, in church of Dunkeld (total, £30 sterling), and is litigating in Apostolic Palace anent archdeaconry of Lothian (£60 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. Nov., anno 13. 257, 62v. [1 p]

17 October, 1430

Reformatio

In mortis articulo

Lately Pope granted by *Fiat de utroque* to James king of Scotland plenary absolution *a pena et culpa* once in life and once at point of death and as often as he believes himself to be at point of death or in danger of death. But on account of restrictions of chancery the signature extends only to once in life and once at point of death. But it sometimes happens that the king is in many and divers dangers in defence of his country and otherwise, and he therefore supplicates that Pope would grant plenary absolution *a pena et culpa* as often as he happens to be, or believes himself to be, in danger of death through defence of the country or otherwise.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 16 Kal. Nov., anno 13.

263, 61. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

20 October, 1430

Formerly Pope, at supplication of James king of Scotland, granted to John Bening, canon of Moray, M.A., the king's secretary, then claiming to hold the vicarage of Kilpatrick, Glasgow diocese, provision of vicarage of Lichew, St Andrews diocese, then void by death outwith Roman Court of Patrick de Homeston, chaplain of Apostolic See, with dispensation to hold said vicarages together for life with power of exchange as often as he pleased. But John (who was sufficiently dispensed for defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman to hold along with vicarage of Lichtrathin, St Andrews diocese for three years a dignity which he was expecting by an Expectative Grace), by pretext of this dispensation detained the vicarages of Linthtrathin and Kilpatrick (afterwards canonically collated to him, but not by virtue of said Expectative Letters), for a year or more together, taking up fruits, and afterwards, having demitted vicarage of Lintthtrathin, by virtue of the above Expectative Letters (although they were exhausted in that respect and he incurred the pain of the Constitution *Execrabilis* by detention of said vicarages), he accepted the vicarage of Lichew, and had himself provided and held it by pretext of this acceptance and provision, and afterwards he obtained possession of a canonry and prebend of church of Moray (then void by resignation of Alan Stewart outwith Roman Court and admitted by ordinary authority) by presentation of lay patron and institution by ordinary authority, although the inhability which he was said to have incurred by reason of the foregoing was not abolished; and he held them together along with said vicarage of Kilpatrick, taking up some of the fruits (all burdens deducted, £20 sterling), and taking up few of the fruits of Lichew, which he converted totally to the repair of the buildings; and he holds them at present. But he doubts that foresaid grace of concession lacks validity, because in the petition mention was not made of the above. Also, according to the foregoing, both church of Kilpatrick (anent which he is litigating outwith Curia against Thomas Wischart, alleged priest, Glasgow diocese), and church of Liches anent which

he has obtained a cause to be committed in the Apostolic Palace against John Feldew and John de Creton, alleged priests, and also the canonry and prebend, are said to be void; and the foresaid dispensation granted in the petition does not suffice for John (*non suffragatur*) unless he have opportune help. He therefore supplicates that Pope would provide him with habilitation to the vicarages of Kilpatrick (£30 sterling), Lichew (£40 sterling) and to above canonry and prebend (£40 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 13.

263, 35v. [1 $\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

24 October, 1430

Since treasurership of the church of Ross is void by resignation of John Kylqhous, who then held it, in hands of the ordinary, for sake of an invalid exchange and by an illicit pact with Andrew de Ros for vicarage of Cutasrane, Ross diocese, therefore Henry Buge, priest, Caithness diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said treasurership, a non-major dignity with cure (£20 sterling), notwithstanding that he holds a canonry and prebend of Caithness (£5 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 9 Kal. Nov., anno 13.

257, 106v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

25 October, 1430

Since Patrick Juvenis, archdeacon of Galloway, proposes to enter the Order of St John of Jerusalem, and as soon as he has been received and has professed said order, or when year of probation has elapsed or even before, ¹if it is perfectly clear that he resolutely wishes to change¹, or if he has received the habit of a professor and has knowingly worn it for three days (*illum per triduum scienter gestaverit*), the foresaid archdeaconry is hoped to be void, therefore John de Bening, M.A., canon of Moray, secretary of James king of Scotland, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said archdeaconry, a cure (£40 sterling), when it becomes void by above resignation or

¹⁻¹ *si constitent evidenter eum absoluti vitam suam voluisse mutare.*

otherwise except by death of Patrick: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Moray, vicarages of Kilpatrick and Lichew (total, £120 sterling) [etc. as above, p. 145], and defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 13. 263, 112. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

27 October, 1430

John bishop of Glasgow, chancellor of Scotland, in person of his kinsman, Brother Stephen Bryg, monk of Dunfermelyng, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, priest, who has studied theology for three years or thereabout, – that Pope would provide him to sacristy of priory of Coldyngham, wont to be ruled by a monk of said order, void because Prior William Drakys¹ has detained it, to which vicarage with cure of said place and parish of Coldyngham is annexed (£40 sterling), along with said priory peaceably for a year and more against Constitution *Execrabilis*.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Kal. Nov., anno 13. 263, 154v. [1 p]

28 October, 1430

Since canonry and prebend and treasurership of church of Ross are void by resignation of John Kilqhous, formerly treasurer, in hands of the ordinary by way of invalid exchange with late Andrew de Ros for vicarage of Eurasane, Ross diocese, a simoniacal pact taking place, therefore Henry Buge, priest, Caithness diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to above canonry, prebend and treasurership, a non major dignity with cure (£20 sterling), void as above, or by death of John afterwards outwith Roman Court: notwithstanding canonry and prebend with cure of Oleyk in church of Caithness (£6 sterling); and that Pope would dispense him to hold said treasurership, along with said canonry and prebend of Olrik, with power of exchange, holding two only incompatible together.

¹ Willam Drax was prior of Coldingham from 1417 to 1661. See *Coldingham Corresp.*, and indices.

Fiat ut petitur in forma juris et dispensamus. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Nov., anno 13.

263, 137. [1½ pp]

28 October, 1430

Concessio

Since in monastery of St Columba's Isle which is situated on an island of the sea, O.S.A., Dunkeld diocese, the abbot and convent were accustomed to have no communication with women, but for thirteen years by the sinister and dishonourable arrangement of certain men for satisfaction of their own wishes a certain maiden named Mariota was received to dwell in said monastery, and for her food and clothing she assigned certain goods to the abbot and convent and made a certain contract with them under their common seal, as is more fully contained in letters thereanent: whence, since it does not seem honourable that women should dwell among religious, and especially a single woman, and it is feared that the religious dwelling there may yield to sins of the flesh, and scandals thereby arise, therefore for part of the abbot and convent it is supplicated that Pope would give mandate to some good man *in partibus* that, if he find above to be true, he expel and remove foresaid maiden from the monastery, satisfaction having first been given to her for the goods assigned to the abbot and convent as above, deducting her expenses.

Fiat de expulsionem. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 5 Kal. Nov., anno 13.

263, 154. [1 p]

31 October, 1430

Surrogatio

Recently Pope gave mandate of provision or provided David Crannach, clerk, Aberdeen diocese, to archdeaconry of Lothian with annexes in church of St Andrews, O.S.A., wont to be assigned to secular clerks, void by death of Edward de Lawedre outwith Roman Court. Also William Croyser, archdeacon of Teviotdale in church of Glasgow, is said to have accepted said archdeaconry on strength of an Expectative Grace and to have obtained provision, although a

suit has been introduced between Thomas de Grenlaw and David anent said archdeaconry before the cardinal of Arles, and it has been proceeded to some acts, short of conclusion; but for certain reasons David now resigns personally or by procurator in hands of Pope. Therefore William supplicates that Pope ratify his acceptance and provision and admitting resignation of David would surrogate him in right of David, and also would provide him if neither David nor Thomas has right in said archdeaconry (£100 sterling), whether it be void by resignation of David or by death of Edward or formerly void by death outwith Roman Court of Richard de Cornell, chaplain of honour of Apostolic See; and that he would dispense William to hold said archdeaconry of Lothian, if collated to him, with above archdeaconry of Teviotdale for life and also a third incompatible, with power of exchange for three other incompatibles: notwithstanding canonry, prebend and archdeaconry of Teviotdale and parish church of Kirkgonzan, Glasgow diocese, *in commendam* (total, £120 sterling), and notwithstanding that lately he had a grant of provision or mandate of provision of parish church of Arbuthnoch, St Andrews diocese (40 marks sterling), void by death of Edward, and he is prepared to resign a canonry and prebend and the sub-deanery of Dunkeld (£10 Scots), which he holds, in favour of David.

Item: Since foresaid William proposes to resign or now resigns by himself or his procurator in hands of Pope his grant or mandate of provision to above parish church of Arbuthnoch or his right to same, therefore David Crannach supplicates that Pope, admitting same, would provide him to said parish church (40 marks sterling), void by resignation of William or still void by death of Edward de Lawedre, outwith Roman Court, or of James Scrymegeour, or of John Days or of Laurence de Carutheris, within Roman Court, or in whatsoever way; dispensing him, who is in his 24th year, for defect of age.

Item: Since a canonry and prebend and sub-deanery of Dunkeld are hoped to be void by the assecution of the archdeaconry of Lothian [etc. as above], therefore David Crannach supplicates that Pope would provide him to same, an office without cure (20 marks sterling).

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus tribus et dispensamus de tercio ad annum cum primo. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Prid. Kal. Nov., anno 13. 263, 179. [3¼ pp]

6 November, 1430

Nova Provisio

Alexander de Kynglassy, — that he has appealed to Apostolic See from executor of letters of William Rollok, anent vicarage of Sauline [as above, p. 142], but he doubts validity of his acceptance and provision of said church. May Pope therefore ratify same and provide him by way of New Provision or *Si Neutri* to said vicarage of Sauline (£8 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Id. Nov., anno 13. 257, 152. [1 p]

6 November, 1430

Nova Provisio

It is represented for part of Henry Brige, priest, Caithness diocese, that on voidance of canonry and prebend of Orik by assecution of another canonry and prebend of Caithness by late John Kuygth, priest, by ordinary authority, Henry without obtaining dispensation for defect of age, in 17th year, obtained provision of same by ordinary authority, had possession, and has held them for about ten years, taking up fruits. For his part it is supplicated that Pope would habilitate him, now in his 27th year, and provide him anew as far as need be to said canonry and prebend of Orik (£6 sterling), void as above or by resignation of said John or in whatsoever way, with remission of fruits taken up: notwithstanding that he has grant of provision to treasurership of Ross (£20 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Id. Nov., anno 13.¹ 263, 249v. [1½ pp]

8 November, 1430

Nova Provisio

Formerly on voidance of deanery of Moray by death *in partibus* of

¹ Part of supplication has been written twice and not corrected.

John de Douglas, last possessor, chapter elected Walter Stecvar dean, and presented him (who consented to election) to Columba, bishop of Moray, together with the decret of election, and bishop, confirming election, provided Walter to deanery by ordinary authority, by virtue of which he obtained possession of said deanery or nearly so, and has possessed it for a long time. But Thomas Archer, alleged priest, Brechin diocese, is said to have impetrated deanery from Pope as a reserved benefice and to have had provision and obtained possession, or nearly so, by apostolic authority, nevertheless taking up none of the fruits. But Thomas resigned all right in said deanery in hands of the ordinary, for sake of exchange with Walter for some other benefices, and the bishop admitting resignation, provided deanery anew to Walter, by virtue of which provision he obtained possession or nearly so, taking up the fruits. But he doubts validity of the foregoing in as much as it is said that the deanery, a major elective dignity with cure, pertains to disposition of Holy See. Therefore for part of Walter, B.DEC., son of late Robert king of Scotland, it is supplicated that Pope would provide him anew to said deanery, to which a certain canonry and prebend are annexed (£60 of old sterling): notwithstanding the parish church of Tanadas, St Andrews diocese, canonries and prebends of Barlanerk and Balhelvy in churches of Glasgow and Aberdeen, which he possesses (total, £120 of old sterling), remitting fruits taken up from deanery.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 6 Id. Nov., anno 13.

263, 239v. [1½ pp]

13 November, 1430

Reformatio

*Item*¹: Recently Pope granted provision to said Henry [*sic*] [Buge] of treasurership of Ross, void as in supplication. But dispensation by which he sought to hold the said treasurership along with canonry and prebend of Olrick in church of Caithness, which he possesses (total, £20 sterling) for life with power of exchange is not granted by the signature *ut petitur*. Lest therefore he be forced to demit the

¹ No first part before item.

certain for the uncertain, and because the total fruits are of small value, it is supplicated for part of Henry that he may hold treasurer-ship, if collated to him, with prebend of Olrick for life with power of exchange, holding two only incompatible together.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, Id. Nov., anno 13.

263, 289v. [$\frac{1}{8}$ p]

18 November, 1430

Reformatio

Correction for William Croyser anent archdeaconry of Lothian, St Andrews diocese. Long ago Pope granted provision to William Croyser, archdeacon of Teviotdale in church of Glasgow, of archdeaconry of Lothian with annexes in church of St Andrews, O.S.A., wont to be assigned to secular clerks, then void in a certain way, or to be surrogated *in jure*. But in supplication mention was made that William had accepted archdeaconry on strength of an Expectative Grace, provision following. It is supplicated ¹in order that he may have greater benefit from this grace¹, that letters may be made out without mention of acceptance or provision on strength of an Expectative Grace.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 14 Kal. Dec., anno 13.

257, 177v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

19 November, 1430

Formerly Pope granted provision to David de Hamylton, rector of parish church of Cumnock, Glasgow diocese, M.A., B.THEOL., B.DEC., of noble race, of deanery of Aberdeen, then void by death of James Scrymegeour at Rome, and reserved to apostolic disposition, as in original supplication with *reformatio*. But in original supplication it was stated that fruits did not exceed £60 sterling, whereas it is alleged by some that they do not exceed £70 sterling. Lest David should be frustrated of effect of grace, may Pope give mandate to expedite letters with due correction and statement of

¹⁻¹ *quatenus ad hoc ut eidem ex gracia huiusmodi uberior et securior resultet effectus.*

fruits as £70 sterling, and with due provision of said deanery void as above, or by death of Nicholas Tumock at Roman Court.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. Dec., anno 13.

265, 46. [$\frac{4}{8}$ p]

20 November, 1430

Reformatio

William Croyser, – that Pope granted him provision to above archdeaconry of Lothian, in which David Crannach is said to have right. But by some it is alleged that David died outwith Roman Court. That therefore William may have greater effect from his grace, and lest a new adversary be surrogated to him in said archdeaconry, anent which a suit pends undecided in Roman Court between David and others, may Pope give mandate to expedite letters on this grace even if archdeaconry be void by death of David, with surrogation and provision by way of *Si Neutri*.

Concessum. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 12 Kal. Dec., anno 13.

257, 178. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]



14 MARTIN V

28 November, 1430

Dispensatio

Alexander de Neuton, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., present in Curia, nephew of Henry bishop of St Andrews, – that Pope would dispense him to hold for life along with perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carale, St Andrews diocese, anent which he is litigating and if he acquire it peaceably, the archdeaconry of Lothian in church of St Andrews, a non-major dignity with cure, anent which he is also litigating and if he acquire it peaceably, or any two incompatible ecclesiastical benefices with power of exchange, holding two only incompatible together: notwithstanding archdeaconry of Lothian and perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carale foresaid, anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace (total, £120 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Dec., anno 14.

264, 46. [1 p–]

28 November, 1430

Dispensatio

Richard de Northveruwik, priest, St Andrews diocese, present in Curia, special familiar of Henry bishop of St Andrews, who has come to Roman Court with greatest dangers by land and sea, – that Pope would dispense him to hold along with parish church of Essy, St Andrews diocese, which he holds, one other incompatible benefice for life with power of exchange, holding two only incompatible together: notwithstanding said parish church of Essy (£20 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Dec., anno 14.

264, 47. [$\frac{1}{8}$ p]

26 December, 1430

Reformatio

Correction for John Bening, anent his Expectative Grace, since fore-said [*sic*], John de Kirkton has resigned his right in said church of Lichon. John Bening, to whom the Pope recently granted New Provision of the same, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to expedite letters with statement of this resignation.

Concessum ut petitur. G. Cons.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 7 Kal. Jan., anno 14.

265, 301. [$\frac{1}{8}$ p]

29 December, 1430

Nova Provisio

Formerly on voidance of canonry and prebend of Guthre, in church of Brechin, by death outwith Roman Court of Alexander Barbour, William de Hawyk, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.D.E.C., accepted same, on strength of certain apostolic letters in which he was designated a clerk, had himself provided and obtained possession, and afterwards litigating in Roman Court against a certain adversary he carried off a definitive sentence which passed *in rem judicatam*, and he has held and possessed it continuously. But at date of letters William was not yet a clerk although afterwards – and before he took up fruits – he assumed clerical character. Moreover it was stated that he was familiar of late governor of Scotland although it is alleged that he was not. It is said that his acceptance, assecution and the consequences are surreptitious and invalid. William, who has taken up fruits for eight years supplicates that Pope would habilitate him, validate letters and processes and provide him anew to said canonry and prebend (£6 sterling), void as above, or by resignation of adversary: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Innerkelor, of which he does not have possession (total, £24 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Jan., anno 14.

264, 126. [$1\frac{1}{4}$ pp]

29 December, 1430

Lately Andrew de Monro, holding canonry and prebend of Crey in church of Moray, and John de Inchmartyn, holding archdeaconry of Ross, for sake of exchange, resigned in hands of ordinary who, admitting resignations, collated archdeaconry to Andrew and canonry and prebend to John, by virtue of which collation and provision Andrew obtained possession of said archdeaconry and has held and possessed it for about fifteen years, taking up fruits. But it is alleged by some that archdeaconry was not void by above resignation but because John, holding it peaceably for more than a year did not have himself promoted to priesthood and because Andrew was dispensed that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman he might be promoted and hold, first, one benefice with cure, and then to hold a canonry with power of exchange; and he fears that having no other dispensation and for certain other causes his collation and provision to archdeaconry lack validity, therefore he to whom Pope formerly granted provision of said archdeaconry with habilitation under a certain form, although letters were not expedited within statutory time, supplicates that Pope would provide him anew to said archdeaconry (£20 sterling), void by resignation or non-promotion of above John, or still void by death of David de Seton, formerly archdeacon, outwith Roman Court, habilitating him and dispensing him to hold archdeaconry freely and lawfully.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Jan., anno 14.

264, 128. [1½ pp]

29 December, 1430

Si Neutri

Since a suit in Apostolic Palace before a certain auditor between David de Petyn, priest, plaintiff and possessor, and Thomas de Tulach, who bears himself as priest and archdeacon of Caithness, anent canonry and prebend of Kylmichael in church of Ross, is pending undecided in first instance and it has been proceeded only to decret and execution of citation against David; and by some it is alleged that neither David nor Thomas has right in said canonry and

prebend and that they are still void, because Nicholas Tunnok, formerly possessing them, obtained peaceable assecution of deanery of Aberdeen, and that they are void also by will and decreet of Pope, although said David, believing them to be void, obtained possession on strength of an Expectative Grace and has held and possessed them for about six years taking up fruits in good faith. David supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor or to another by surrogation, that if by event he find as above that he collate, assign and provide him to said canonry and prebend (£5 sterling), void by assecution of above deanery or because said Thomas de Tulach and Thomas de Grenlauw, priest, St Andrews diocese, who both, as is alleged, had a grant of provision to said canonry and prebend neglected to expedite letters within statutory time: notwithstanding David holds united parish churches of Pety and Brachylyn (£10 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Jan., anno 14.

264, 128v. [1½ pp]

29 December, 1430

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to David de Hamylton, rector of Cumnok, of canonry of Aberdeen, void by death of James Scrymegeour, or of Nicholas Tunock in Rome, and it was stated that fruits equalled £60 sterling, but it is alleged by some that they do not exceed £70 sterling. May Pope therefore give mandate to expedite letters with statement of £70.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Kal. Jan., anno 14.

265, 282. [¾ p]

10 January, 1431

William de Hawyk, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.D.E.C., – that Pope would provide him to the vicarage of Markinch, said diocese (£20 sterling), void because John Feldew detained it along with the vicarage of Innerkelor against Constitution *Execrabilis*, without dispensation: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Brechin which he holds, and right which he claims in vicarage of Innerkelor (anent

which he had lately mandate of provision and anent which he intends to litigate in Apostolic Palace) and right which he claims in vicarage of Inchstuyr with annexes, St Andrews diocese, of which he has a grant of provision (total, £34 sterling), and was lately dispensed to hold said vicarages together for three years: he is prepared to demit Inchstuyr (£10 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 4 Id. Jan., anno 14.

264, 137. [1 p]

11 January, 1431

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to Walter Stewart, rector of Tanades, St Andrews diocese, B.D.E.C., of deanery of Moray. Walter, who is uncle of James king of Scotland, supplicates that Pope would dispense him that along with deanery, if he obtain it (£60 sterling), he may hold said parish church of Tanades (£40 sterling) and any other incompatible benefice for life with clause of exchange as often as he pleases, and would give mandate to expedite letters with dispensation and habilitation with respect to the deanery.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Id. Jan., anno 14.

264, 185v. [1 p+]

11 January, 1431

Absolutio

It is represented for part of Patrick Hog, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., that formerly, ¹returning home from business¹, in his journey he unexpectedly found his father, John Hog, and late John Peblis, laymen, engaged in an armed struggle, and fearing his father's death, and carried away with the heat of his spirit, he came to aid of his father with a sword which he was wearing for his defence, and at the door of a house which John Peblis was trying to leave for sake of slaying his father, he struck John with a single blow, whereby his father was freed but John afterwards died of his wounds. But the affair was unexpected and unpremeditated and Patrick, who was

¹⁻¹ *ipse de foris veniens ad propria remearet.*

then in priesthood, did not conspire death of the slain man or contrive the affair, and he grieves about it from his heart, desiring to make expiation. He therefore supplicates that Pope would dispense him to minister in all holy orders and to hold whatsoever ecclesiastical benefices, absolving him from all inhability and stain of infamy.

Fiat ut petitur si sine scandalo. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 3 Id. Jan., anno 14.

264, 138v. [1 p]

16 January, 1431

Dispensatio

James king of Scotland in person of John de Kyrkton, B.D.E.C., vicar of Kybnacolm, Glasgow diocese (£20 of old sterling) and counsellor of John Stewart, count of Evreux, kinsman of King, – that Pope would dispense John to hold for life another incompatible ecclesiastical benefice with power of exchange as often as he pleases, holding only two incompatible together.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

264, 116. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

16 January, 1431

Alexander bishop of Galloway, considering the scantiness of fruits, rents and profits of monastery of Tungland, O.PREM.O.N., Galloway diocese, and the heavy burden of guests (*hospitum supervenientium*), wishing also to provide help to said monastery for necessary repairs and sustentation of the religious, and for soul's weal of himself and his successors, bishops of Galloway, and for augmentation of divine worship in monastery, granted, donated, and united in perpetuity by ordinary authority the parish church of St Michael of Stenagyr, said diocese (which was known to belong to presentation of above abbot and convent and institution of bishop of Galloway), when it should become void by cession or death of present rector, to said monastery, with the territory granted in gift to said church, also with altarage, teind sheaves and all other teinds, obventions, oblations and other rents, rights, liberties, commodities and easements, emoluments, as well in chapels, glades, woods, great bogs, ponds,

vintries, mills, meadows, commons, huntings, fowlings and other pertinents whatsoever, pertaining or able to pertain to said church and parish and rectory of old or in future howsoever, by right or custom, to be converted, held and had to the proper uses of abbot, convent and religious in perpetuity, of said bishop and his successors as freely, quietly, peaceably and honorably as any church with rents and pertinents granted to any other church or conventual monastery within said diocese is held of said bishop or predecessors or is strengthened by charter or writing – on condition that the church be served by a fit vicar, canon of said monastery, with a pension of 10 marks from rents and profits of the church by ordinance of bishop and with consent of abbot, convent and religious and patrons of parish church, to be presented to vicarage whenever vacancy occurs, and instituted by authority of bishop; which vicar will answer to bishop and his successors and to archdeacon of Galloway for the ordinary and extraordinary dues of said parish church, as is more fully contained in authentic letters thereanent, under seals of bishop and chapter of church of Galloway, fruits of church (pension deducted) £5 and of monastery £70 sterling. Lest there should be any doubt about the foregoing and for its greater validity, the present abbot and convent and religious supplicate that Pope would ratify above grant, appropriation, and confirmation and letters foresaid, and would add the strength of Apostolic confirmation.

Fiat ut petitur et committatur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 17 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

264, 293v. [2½ pp]

18 January, 1431

In a suit pending between John Boumacar, rector of parish church of Munyabro, Glasgow diocese, U.J.B., on one side, and Thomas Myrton, Thomas Ychong, John Lauseon and Donald Post, alleged priests, St Andrews diocese, on the other, anent vicarage of Hadyngton, said diocese, before a certain auditor in the Apostolic Palace, Donald carried off a definitive sentence by which the vicarage was adjudicated to him and perpetual silence imposed on others, and no appeal being made this passed *in rem judicatam*. But since Donald, not having had possession of said vicarage and said sentence not

having been executed, now resigns all right therein, therefore it is supplicated for part of John Boumacar that Pope would provide him to above vicarage (£54 sterling), void as above or by death out-with Roman Court of Symon Beg, last possessor, and would admit him to execution of above sentence: notwithstanding said parish church of Munyabro, of lay patronage (£20 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 15 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

264, 116v. [$\frac{1}{5}$ p]

20 January, 1431

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to John Beningh, M.A., secretary of James king of Scotland, of vicarages of Kylpatak, Glasgow diocese, anent which he was litigating against a Thomas Wyschart, and of vicarage of Lychew, St Andrews diocese, anent which he had a cause committed against John Feldew and John de Kyrkton, and of a canonry and prebend in church of Moray with absolution from inhability. But at the date of the grant a definitive sentence was brought against him *in partibus* anent vicarage of Kylpatak, from which it was appealed to Apostolic See, of which mention was not made in petition, and anent vicarage of Lytchew he had not then obtained a cause to be committed, although he afterwards had against John de Kyrkton only, and proceeding in it he obtained a definitive sentence which passed, and John de Kyrkton resigned in hands of said judge before a notary and witnesses all right competent to him in said vicarage. John Beningh supplicates that letters on his petition may be expedited with statement of foregoing, for vicarage of Kylpatak in form *Si Neutri* and for vicarage of Lytchew with admission of resignation.

Fiat. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

264, 119v. [1 p+]

20 January, 1431

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

It is represented for part of Thomas Gibson, *vir*, and Janet Pebilis, *mulier*, St Andrews diocese, that formerly (after they had been

dispensed by a supplication signed by Pope that, notwithstanding impediment of spiritual relationship arising from fact that the father of Janet had been godfather of Thomas, they might be joined in matrimony), before apostolic letters had been made out they contracted matrimony (believing it to be lawful) *per verba legitime de presenti* and consummated the same and had offspring. It is supplicated that Pope would absolve them from excommunication on account of foregoing and dispense them to remain in matrimony thus contracted or to contract matrimony anew and remain freely and lawfully therein, declaring the offspring born and to be born legitimate.

Fiat. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 13 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

264, 237v. [1 p]

24 January, 1431

Nova Provisio

Recently on voidance of canonry and prebend of Renfrew in church of Glasgow by death of Patrick de Houston outwith Roman Court, Thomas de Grenlaw, canon of Dunkeld, accepted same by procurator within legitimate time on strength of an Expectative Grace and apostolic letters and processes thereupon, and he had provision and obtained possession. But he doubts validity of acceptance, and provision in as much as it is alleged by some that Patrick was a chaplain of honour of Pope and canonry and prebend are said to be at present void. May Pope ratify above and provide him anew as far as need be to said canonry and prebend (£30 sterling), void as above, or still void by death outwith Roman Court of Walter de Danyelston, immediate predecessor of Patrick and also a chaplain of honour, or howsoever void; notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Ruffyll in the church of Dunkeld (£10 sterling), parish church of Conveth, St Andrews diocese (£24 sterling), and canonry and prebend of Murlauch in church of Aberdeen (£20 sterling) anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace and which he does not possess.

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 9 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

265, 213v. [1½ pp]

24 January, 1431

In suit pending in Roman Court before cardinal of Arles between David Crannach, clerk, Aberdeen diocese, on one side, and Thomas Grenlaw and Gilbert Forster, alleged clerks, St Andrews and Brechin dioceses, on the other, anent archdeaconry of Lothian, in church of St Andrews, to which archdeaconry David had a grant or mandate of provision by apostolic authority, then void by death of Edward de Lawedre, last possessor, outwith Roman Court, it being proceeded to some acts short of conclusion, David resigned in hands of Pope, and Pope granted William Croyser, archdeacon of Teviotdale, formerly ambassador to Pope, to be surrogated in and to all right competent to David in said archdeaconry. Afterwards Thomas and Gilbert, or either of them, propose or proposes to resign in hands of Pope and, as is believed, already have or has resigned in hands of a notary public. Lest a new adversary should be surrogated William supplicates that Pope, admitting resignation, would give mandate to dom. John de Mella, auditor of cause, to admit William to prosecution of suit and surrogate him in all right competent to Thomas and Gilbert. Moreover, if by event of suit it be found that none of above David, Thomas or Gilbert has right in said archdeaconry he provide William to same, with annexes (£100 sterling), void by cession of Thomas and Gilbert or either of them, or by death of Edward de Lawedre or of Richard de Cornel outwith Roman Court or in whatsoever way: notwithstanding that William holds the canonry and prebend and archdeaconry of Teviotdale in church of Glasgow and parish church of Kirkgongan, Glasgow diocese, *in commendam* (£120 sterling), and lately was provided to parish church of Arbuthnoch, St Andrews diocese (40 marks sterling), also canonry and prebend and sub-deanery of Dunkeld, which he still holds and in a certain event offers to resign (£10 Scots).

Fiat ut petitur. O. Fiat.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 9 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

264, 297v. [2 pp]

24 January, 1431

Conservatoria

May Pope grant *conservatoria* for ten years to abbots and convents

and monasteries of Dunghland, Soulseat, Holywood (*Sedisanimarum*, *Sacrinemoris*) and Dryburgh, Galloway, Glasgow, and St Andrews dioceses, also to prior and chapter of church of Galloway, O.PREMON., against all inflicting harm, injury or loss on their monasteries, churches, men and vassals.

Fiat pro omnibus quatuor. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 8 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

264, 299. [1½ pp]

24 January, 1431

Lately David Faucomer, archdeacon of Aberdeen, and Thomas de Tunyngh, rector of Fedyressow, St Andrews diocese, desiring to exchange their benefices, resigned in hands of the ordinaries and, resignations being admitted by ordinary authority, Thomas obtained possession of archdeaconry and David of parish church. But by some it is alleged that resignation by David of said archdeaconry was not valid inasmuch as he was a chaplain of honour of Apostolic See and also before time of resignation he was suffering from such great infirmity of body that within seventeen days after resignation, as it pleased God, he paid the debt of nature, on account of which said archdeaconry is thought to be doubly void (*duplici capite*). Symon Boumakar, of noble race, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.A., supplicates that Pope would provide him to same, a non-major dignity with cure (£30 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. O. *Fiat.*

Rome, S. Apostoli, 9 Kal. Feb., anno 14.

265, 214v. [1¼ pp]

16 February, 1431

Habilitatio


It is represented for part of Joachim de Cochrine, priest, Dunkeld diocese, vicar of Cargill, said diocese, that when under several sentences of excommunication by authority of ordinary judges, he simply and as ignorant of law, not in contempt of keys of Holy Mother Church, celebrated masses and other divine offices and ministered sacraments to parishioners and many other Christian faithful, who were ignorant that he was excommunicate, and when he had thus incurred irregularity, he held said vicarage as he does at

present, taking up fruits although having obtained no habilitation or absolution from Apostolic See. But since said vicarage is known to be void at present. it is supplicated for part of Joachim, who obtained absolution from excommunication by said ordinary judges, that Pope would absolve and habilitate him as far as need be and would provide him anew to said vicarage (£10 of old sterling), void as above or by death of Gilbert Gray, last possessor, outwith Roman Court, or by resignation of Gilbert: notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, anent which he was dispensed by apostolic authority.

Fiat ut petitur et habilitamus. O.

Rome, S. Apostoli, 14 Kal. Mar., anno 14.

265, 248. [1 p+]



I EUGENIUS IV

15 March, 1431

Since rectory of St Medulph, Argyll diocese, of lay patronage, is void because Colin Macheachyerna who obtained collation possessed it peaceably for a year and more without having himself promoted to priesthood (there being no legitimate impediment), and, after the lapse of the above year, has detained it for almost three years without canonical title. Therefore David de Pety, vicar of united parish churches of Pety and Brachelyn, Moray diocese, B.D.E.C., present in Curia, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said rectory with dependencies (12 marks sterling), void as above or by non-promotion of Angus Donaldi, formerly rector, to priesthood within statutory time, or by his promotion to church of Sodor and his consecration, or void by death of John Martrachna, formerly claiming right in said rectory, or howsoever void, even if there be a suit thereanent between John and Colin and certain others: notwithstanding that David holds above vicarage of united churches and canonry and prebend of Kylmiel in church of Ross, anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace (£15 sterling): dispensing him that he may hold said vicarage [*sic*], and another rectory or parish church for life with clause of exchange: notwithstanding that in foresaid church of St Medulph a perpetual vicar is instituted by ordinary authority to minister *in divinis*.

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Mar., anno 1.

269, 90v. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

17 March, 1431

Felanus Johannis, priest, Sodor diocese, – that Pope would provide

him to the vicarage of St John Evangelist in Ardnis, said diocese (5 marks sterling), void by death outwith Roman Court of Duncan Patricii, or by resignation of Duffatus Nigelli Putativi [or Putatun] outwith Roman Court, or by a pact made by said Duffatus with certain laymen, and that Pope would dispense him that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold an ecclesiastical benefice with cure: notwithstanding that Duffus has detained said vicarage for more than five years after aforesaid resignation.

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. Apr., anno 1.

267, 88v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

20 March, 1431

Ingeram Lyndesay, canon of Moray, LIC.DEC., present in Curia, – that Pope would provide him to precentorship of Moray, a non-major, non-elective dignity with cure, to which a canonry and prebend are canonically annexed (with annexes, £40 sterling), void by death of Robert Stewart, outwith Roman Court, or because Robert held the said precentorship for seven years peaceably without having himself promoted to priesthood, or void by death of John de Halyburton or of John de Spineto, both outwith Roman Court, or by peaceable assecution of parsonage of Yerole, St Andrews diocese, by a certain Richard de Crech, by ordinary authority: notwithstanding that Ingeram holds canonry and prebend of Kymor in church of Moray, which he is prepared to demit, and canonry and prebend of Brechin, and vicarage of Monkton, Glasgow diocese (total, £38 sterling), also defect of birth as son of a knight, an unmarried baron, and an unmarried woman, anent which he is dispensed by apostolic authority; dispensing him that he may hold said precentorship along with vicarage of Monkton for life with clause of exchange.

Item: Alexander Lyndesay, canon of Aberdeen, of noble race, M.A., LIC.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Kymor in church of Moray, when they become void, as in preceeding; notwithstanding that Alexander holds treasurership of Aberdeen, a non-major, non-elective dignity with cure, to which a canonry and prebend are annexed (£30 sterling), and defect of

birth as son of an unmarried noble and an unmarried woman, anent which he is dispensed by apostolic authority.

Fiat pro utroque ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 13 Kal. Apr., anno 1.

267, 94. [2 pp-]

20 March, 1431

Brother Oliver Henlun, monk professed of monastery of St Jovini de Marnis, O.S.B., Poitiers diocese, – that Pope would provide him to priory of Estonblat, O.S.B., Nantes diocese (£120 Turon pavorum) void because bishop of Ross in Scotland held it for five years or more without canonical dispensation.¹

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 13 Kal. Apr., anno 1.

267, 122v. [1 p]

21 March, 1431

Since John de Hawyk, chaplain of Apostolic See, holding parish church of Kilmany, St Andrews diocese, placed violent hands on clerks and priests, and thereafter took part in celebrating masses and other divine offices, has incurred pains of excommunication and irregularity on account of which the said parish church is vacant. Therefore John Wincester, B.D.E.C., secretary and familiar domestic commensal of James king of Scotland, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said church of Kilmany (£50 of old sterling), void or when it becomes void as above, notwithstanding that lately he had grant of provision by apostolic authority to deanery of Aberdeen, a major elective dignity with cure (£50 of old sterling), which he does not possess, and that he holds canonry and prebend of Methlaik, of lay patronage, in church of Aberdeen, and of Alnrcub in church of Glasgow (total, £50 sterling), also parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese (£35 of old sterling), which he is ready to demit.

William de Hawik, priest, B.D.E.C., – that Pope would provide him to church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese (£35 of old sterling), when it becomes void as in preceding: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Brechin, which he holds (£6 of old sterling), and

¹ See *Cal. Papal Letters*, viii. 464.

vicarages of Innerkelor and Markinche, St Andrews diocese (£24 of old sterling). He is prepared to demit vicarage of Markinch, dispensing him to hold church of Glencarn, if he obtain it, along with the other vicarage for ten years, with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 1.

267, 116. [1½ pp]

21 March, 1431

Thomas Bele, clerk, St Andrews diocese, student in Arts of St Andrews university, – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Obny in church of Dunkeld (£10 of old sterling), void by resignation in hands of ordinary of Richard Creche, U.J.D., auditor of Apostolic Palace, in Curia of Benedict XIII, or void by peaceable assecution of canonry and prebend of Crefe in said church, of lay patronage, supplying defect of name of said prebend if it be not rightly stated; provided that it be duly done in Chancery.

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 1.

267, 117. [½ p]

21 March, 1431

Richard Creter (Creche), U.J.D., – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of parish church of Strathmiglow, Dunkeld diocese (£15 sterling), when it becomes void by peaceable assecution of arch-deaconry of Moray by Nicholas de Atholia, D.D.E.C.: notwithstanding that he holds canonry and prebend of Stobow in church of Glasgow, and of Crefe in church of Dunkeld (total, £100 of old sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. Apr., anno 1.

267, 117v. [½ p]

26 March, 1431

Confirmatio

Alexander bishop of Galloway, considering scantiness of fruits of monastery of Tungland, O.PREMON., united to it church of St Andrews of Kirkandris, supplicates that Pope would confirm the

same [as above, p. 159, but fruits of church (pension of 10 marks deducted) £10].

Fiat ut petitur et committatur. G. Cons.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Kal. Apr., anno 1.

267, 241. [2 pp +]

March/April, 1431

John de Mella

William de Brymay, priest, Moray diocese, – that Pope would provide him to vicarages of Abirnethy and Enralyane, Moray diocese (£8 sterling), void because Thomas de Fordice held them against Constitution *Execrabilis* for three years and more without apostolic dispensation, and would dispense him to hold said vicarages (which are of little value) together for life, with power of exchange.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pope. B. Graden.

[Crossed through and undated, and no reason given. Probably March or April, anno 1.]

269, 124. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

6 April, 1431

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

It is represented for George Inglis, layman, and Margaret, widow of John Farnle, *mulier*, St Andrews diocese, that formerly they, ignorant of any impediment, contracted matrimony together, solemnised it in face of church and had offspring. But it is alleged that George and Margaret are related in third degree of affinity, on account of which they cannot remain in matrimony unless with dispensation of Apostolic See. It is supplicated that Pope would dispense them to remain in matrimony, decreeing offspring born and to be born legitimate.

Fiat. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Id. Apr., anno 1.

267, 297v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

6 April, 1431

Surrogatio

Recently on voidance of archdeaconry of St Andrews by death of Thomas Stewart, outwith Roman Court, bishop of St Andrews collated and provided same by ordinary authority to George de

Newton, canon of Aberdeen, M.A., B.THEOL., of a noble race of barons, on strength of which George obtained peaceable possession. On strength of a special apostolic commission he also obtained a cause and causes against Richard Creych and Thomas Myreton anent said archdeaconry to be committed to a certain auditor and inhibition to be decreed *ad partes* (execution not yet demanded). He supplicates that Pope would ratify above collation and provision and would provide him anew to said archdeaconry (£120 sterling), notwithstanding that he holds a canonry and prebend of Aberdeen and of collegiate church of Dunbar (total £60 sterling); and on account of above collation he ceded right competent to him in parish church of Kenbak, which he then held peaceably, which cession he begs Pope to admit by the presents.

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Id. Apr., anno 1.

267, 198v. [1½ pp]

Another of the same, 7 Id. Apr., anno 1 [7 April, 1431].

268, 103v. [1 p+]

12 April, 1431

Nova Provisio

C. de Vinc., B. Roberti.

Lately on voidance of vicarage of church of Forgrond, St Andrews diocese, by free resignation of Laurence Piot in hands of ordinary, Alexander de Castlecarris, B.D.E.C., Glasgow diocese, had provision thereto by ordinary authority, and obtained possession. But he doubts validity of his collation, provision and induction, and supplicates that Pope would ratify and confirm same and the consequences, and would provide him anew as far as need be to said vicarage of Forgrond (£8 sterling), whether still void by free resignation of Simon de Lunderis or of Thomas de Ramsay, claiming right therein, or by death of John Huntar, formerly vicar, outwith Roman Court.

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Id. Apr., anno 1.

266, 93. [1 p-]

12 April, 1431

Nova Provisio

C. de Vinc., B. Roberti.

Lately on voidance of canonry and prebend of Menmore in church

of Dunkeld by free resignation of Alan Stewart outwith Roman Court in hands of the ordinary, Maurice Macnab, clerk, Dunkeld diocese, had provision by ordinary authority, and obtained possession. But he doubts validity of his collation, provision and induction, and supplicates that Pope would provide him anew as far as need be to said canonry and prebend of Menmore, with annexes (£30 sterling), whether void by death of Richard Knycht within two days journey from Roman Court, or still void by death of John Derlyng in Roman Court, both claiming right in said canonry and prebend.

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Id. Apr., anno 1.

266, 93v. [1 p—]

12 April, 1431

C. de Vinc., B. Roberti.

Lately on voidance of canonry and prebend of Logy in church of Dunblane by resignation of Alan Stewart in hands of ordinary, Donald Machnachtane, dean of Dunblane, M.A., D.DEC., son of an unmarried noble and an unmarried woman, had provision of the same by ordinary authority and obtained possession, but fears validity of his collation, provision and induction and supplicates that Pope would ratify and confirm his collation, provision and induction, and would provide him anew as far as need be to said canonry and prebend of Logy with annexes (£8 sterling), whether still void by resignation of Thomas Stewart or of Robert Cardini, successively possessors, in hands of ordinary, or void as above: notwithstanding that Donald is dispensed by Apostolic See to hold two incompatible benefices for seven years and notwithstanding deanery of Dunblane (£40 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Id. Apr., anno 1.

266, 94v. [1½ pp]

12 April, 1431

Si Nulli

C. de Vinc., B. Roberti.

In a suit pending in the Apostolic Palace before dom. John Andree de Calderinis, auditor, between William de Dunbar, clerk, St And-

rews diocese, of noble race, on one side, and Robert de Crannoch and Nicholas de Atholia, alleged clerks, together and severally, on the other, anent archdeaconry of Moray, it is alleged by some that none of the litigants has right. Therefore William (who obtained archdeaconry by ordinary collation when it became void by death outwith Roman Court of John Forbes, archdeacon, peaceable possessor), defendant and possessor, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor that if he find that none of litigants has right he collate, assign and provide William to said archdeaconry, a non-major dignity to which a certain canonry and prebend are annexed (£30 sterling), whether void as above, or by death of Hugh de Dalmahow, formerly archdeacon, or by resignation of John or Hugh, or of Adam de Narne or William de Camera, freely or for invalid exchange, or void because John Forbes, holding archdeaconry peaceably for a year and more, did not have himself promoted to Holy Orders.

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Id. Apr., anno 1.

266, 104v. [1¼ pp]

12 April, 1431

Nova Provisio

B. Roberti., John de Mella.

On voidance of rectory of parish church of Auldeathi, St Andrews diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of Patrick Inglis, last possessor, Nicholas Giffart, priest, said diocese, was presented by prior and chapter of St Andrews, O.S.A., to the ordinary within legitimate time, was instituted, and obtained provision. But he doubts validity of above, especially because matter of question has arisen between prior and chapter and Robert de Lawedre, knight, said diocese, anent right of patronage. Nicholas supplicates that Pope would ratify and confirm above presentation, collation, provision, institution and induction and would provide him anew as far as need be, to said rectory (£7 sterling): notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, anent which he is dispensed by apostolic authority.

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Id. Apr., anno 1.

266, 122. [1½ pp]

13 April, 1431

Nova Provisio

Late Pope Martin v by letters of commission granted mandate of provision to Brother Andrew Symson, O.CIST., monk of Dere, Aberdeen diocese, to conventual priory of Pluscardyne, O.VALLISCAUL., Moray diocese, on strength of which commission and mandate said Brother Andrew obtained possession of said priory. But said commission is considered surreptitious, because it was asserted therein that fruits of priory did not exceed £30 sterling, whereas they are said to be worth £80 sterling. Therefore for part of Andrew it is supplicated that Pope would confirm and approve the execution of commission and mandate, provision and possession, and would provide him anew, as far as need be, to said priory of Pluscardyn, which is a conventual cure and elective (£80 sterling), whether still void by death of Brother Alexander de Pluscardyn, formerly prior and possessor, or by death or resignation of David Cran, Eugenius Macfeturis or any other; with translation [from Cistercian to Valliscaulian order].

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Apr., anno 1.

268, 132v. [1½ pp]

13 April, 1431

Si Neutri

In a suit pending in Apostolic Palace before dom. John Andree de Caldermis between William de Dunbar, clerk, St Andrews diocese, of noble race on both sides, and Robert de Crannoch and Nicholas de Atholia, alleged clerks, together and severally, anent archdeaconry of Moray, it is alleged by some that none of said litigants has right. William (who had himself collated by ordinary authority to said archdeaconry, void by death outwith Roman Court of John Forbes, peaceable possessor, and who is defendant and possessor), supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor, that if he find that none of litigants has right, he collate, assign and provide William to same, a non-major dignity, to which canonry and prebend are annexed (with annexes, £30 sterling), void as above or by death of Hugh de Dolmahow, or by resignation of John Forbes,

Hugh de Dolmahow, Adam de Narne, or William de Camera, or void because said John, peaceably holding archdeaconry for a year and more, did not have himself promoted.

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Apr., anno 1.

268, 148v. [1 $\frac{2}{5}$ pp]

13 April, 1431

Since vicarage of Stramyglo, Dunkeld diocese, is expected to be void by peaceable assecution of archdeaconry of Moray by Nicholas de Atholia, and as Nicholas has offered to resign, and this is also the will of Pope, therefore Duncan de Lychton, clerk, St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage (£10 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Apr., anno 1.

268, 205v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

13 April, 1431

Confirmatio

Thomas McGilliachnisy, prior of cathedral church of Galloway, O.PREMON., began to build and found a chapel to the Blessed Virgin Mary, and ordained that in chapel a mass of the Blessed Virgin Mary should be celebrated every day at 8 o'clock with music by canons and chantors in such a way that the priest celebrating shall say a special collect and a psalm *De Profundis* for soul of the prior with a collect and sermon to the people, and the canons shall celebrate his obit every year, and each priest in the convent shall celebrate one mass for soul of prior in perpetuity in that chapel, for foundation and upkeep of which mass and for the veneration of said Blessed Virgin Mary and for augmentation of divine worship, foresaid prior with consent of whole chapter of Whithorn and of father abbot of said order, has granted and assigned rectory of parish church of Longastir, Galloway diocese, then pertaining to said prior (£4 sterling), with all rights and pertinents for continuation of said mass, sustentation of canonries, and for pittances and daily distribution, said fruits to be lifted by subprior and master of convent each year,

to be given to canons celebrating immediately after mass and to be assigned for distribution. The above foundation, concession and donation, were approved by abbot and confirmed by ordinary authority; also canons and convent of said church of Whithorn, gathered in chapter, wished, consented, promised and bound themselves to celebrate said mass [etc. as above], as is more fully contained in certain authentic letters and public instruments thereanent. Lest there should be any doubt about foregoing and for greater strength, prior Thomas supplicates that Pope would ratify all and sundry the foregoing and consequences, adding strength of apostolic confirmation.

Fiat in forma et comitatur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Apr., anno 1.

268, 24IV. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

14 April, 1431

It is represented for part of James and Jonet king and queen of Scots that they, bearing special devotion to St John the Baptist, propose to found to praise and glory of God Omnipotent and of the Blessed Virgin Mary and of St John and all the choir of Heaven and for augmentation of divine worship, a college of one provost and twelve perpetual chaplains in place where parish church of town of Lynlythcou, St Andrews diocese, stands and sufficiently to endow it with books, vestments, jewels and other ornaments. Therefore it is supplicated that Pope would grant indult to said King and Queen that with consent of burgesses and natives and inhabitants of said town they might transfer the parish church from foresaid place to another honourable place and cause it to be built anew, and that in place where the church now is they might found and build this college with church or chapel with a bell tower and other collegiate insignia in such a way that the provostship, which shall be principal dignity, and the chaplaincies shall pertain to presentation of the king and queen and then of the kings of Scotland for the time being, and would also grant indult that they might endow it as above.

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 18 Kal. May, anno 1.

268, 127v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

14 April, 1431

Perinde Valere

It was represented to Pope Martin v for part of Walter abbot and convent of St Thomas the Martyr of Aberbrothoc, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, that although lately vicarage of Ffyen, Aberdeen diocese, with all its rights and pertinents, was united to said monastery by ordinary authority, nevertheless by reason of wars and other calamities, the abbot and convent were not able to enjoy peaceable possession of said vicarage, and Pope Martin by letters of commission caused union to be made, also incorporating the vicarage to monastery anew. But abbot and convent doubt that the letters may be branded as invalid because it was stated in them that fruits of said monastery, burdens deducted, did not exceed 200 marks sterling, but they are said to be worth £500 sterling. The abbot and convent, who have now obtained corporal possession of said vicarage peaceably, supplicate that Pope would decree letters and the consequences to be valid from the date in all respects as if fruits had been expressed as £500 sterling.

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 18 Kal. May, anno 1.

268, 127v. [$\frac{4}{5}$ p]

15 April, 1431

Confirmatio

That prior, canons and chapter of church of Galloway, O.PREM., may be able to lead a regular life in peace and tranquility, and that rights and goods may be preserved, Thomas prior and chapter of said church supplicate that Pope would grant and decree that whatsoever possessions said church or monastery rightfully possess at present or may acquire in future by concession of pontiffs, by bounty of kings or princes, oblations of faithful, or by other just means, may remain firm and uninjured to them and successors and especially those which are here expressed by name, viz. monastery and barony of Candidecase [Whithorn], church lands of Crugilton and of Polton, churches of Sourby, Clachsant and Brog, annual pension of 20 marks of land of Merton, Galloway diocese, with all and sundry other churches, lands and possessions pertaining to the same

and to said monastery, wheresoever existing, as well in spiritualities as in temporalities, and would confirm all and sundry confirmations granted by Roman Popes anent these things under whatsoever form of words and would add strength of apostolic confirmation, so that no one may rashly disturb said monastery or take away its possessions or retain its oblations or trouble it with rash vexations, but that all things may be wholly preserved. Formerly Thomas McGilliachnisy founded a chapel to the Blessed Virgin Mary to which was granted parish church of Longastir [as above, p. 175]. Lest there should be any doubt about foregoing and for greater strength, may Pope ratify all and sundry the foregoing and consequences, adding strength of apostolic confirmation.

Fiat pro utroque. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 17 Kal. May, anno 1.

268, 130v. [2 pp+]

16 April, 1431

John de Mella, B. Roberti.

Since vicarage of Kyschommen or Abertarff, Moray diocese, of patronage of clerks, is void because Alexander Fraser, of illegitimate birth, formerly vicar, was collated canonically thereto, and held it peaceably for three years without dispensation to be promoted to priesthood, and afterwards he entered religion and now is promoted by Pope to priory of Beaully, and since the vicarage has been so long void, Bean Patricii, priest, Moray diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to the same (£4 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. May, anno 1.

269, 164. [1 p-]

Another of the same, with referendaries C. de Vinc. and John de Mella, spelling Kilcommon, of patronage of prior and convent of Beaully, O.VALLISCAUL, Ross diocese. *Concessum ut petitur.* B. Graden. Rome, St Peter's, 15 Kal. May, anno 1 [17 April, 1431].

269, 153v. [1 p-]

17 April, 1431

C. de Vinc., John de Mella.

David de Petyn, priest, Moray diocese, B.DEC., vicar of annexed churches of Petyn and Brachlyn [Moray diocese], represents that

canonry and prebend of Logymecht in church of Ross, which at present Richard Stag, clerk, has occupied for a year and more by ordinary authority, is void in as much as Thomas de Urqward, now married, held it for some years, and John de Montealto for some time after him, against a statute published by church of Ross and approved by Apostolic See, forbidding that anyone should be admitted to any prebend if he were not in holy orders or at least had himself promoted within a year to holy orders, the said Thomas holding for more than five years but John for his whole life time without being promoted, and now said Richard has held it for a year and more without being promoted. David supplicates that Pope would provide him to said canonry and prebend (£10 sterling). notwithstanding that he holds canonry and prebend of Kylmychel in said church (£6 sterling), anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace, which he offers to demit after peaceable assecution of fore-said canonry and prebend of Logymecheli.

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 15 Kal. May, anno 1.

266, 144v. [1 p +]

18 April, 1431

Alexander Freser, monk of Arkatam, O.VALLISCAUL., Argyll diocese, who suffers defect of birth as son of a married baron and an unmarried woman, was collated to vicarage of Abertarf, Moray diocese (£3 sterling), by ordinary authority, having obtained no apostolic dispensation, and held it for about three years, taking up a few of the fruits, – that Pope would habilitate him and provide him to conventual priory of Belloloco [Beaul], Ross diocese, an elective dignity with cure, void by death of Gilbert Magferson, last prior, outwith Roman Court (£40 sterling), to which priory lately Alexander had a mandate of provision by apostolic authority.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. May, anno 1.

268, 210. [3 p]

18 April, 1431

Donald Sowreywson, priest, Ross diocese, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Abertarff, Moray diocese (£3 sterling),

void by death of John de Scotland, vicar, outwith Roman Court, and that Pope would dispense him (who was formerly dispensed that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman he might be promoted to all orders and hold one benefice with cure) that he might receive and retain the vicarage, with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. May, anno 1.

268, 213v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

19 April, 1431

Dispensatio matrimonialis

It is represented for part of William de Wedyrborne, *vir*, and of Catherine de Graeme, *mulier*, St Andrews diocese, that formerly they, not ignorant that they were united in third degree of affinity, contracted matrimony together *per verba legitime de presenti*, consummated the same, and have offspring. But they are unable to remain in matrimony without dispensation of Apostolic See and it is therefore supplicated that Pope would absolve them from sentence of excommunication and stain of incest, and dispense them to remain in matrimony, or to contract matrimony anew, and to remain freely and lawfully therein, decreeing offspring born and to be born legitimate.

Fiat. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 13 Kal. May, anno 1.

268, 175. [$\frac{4}{5}$ p]

20 April, 1431

Robert Crannach, vicar of Tibirmur, Dunkeld diocese, proposes to resign the said vicarage at Apostolic See before a notary public. He was lately provided to said vicarage by apostolic authority, and litigating thereanent in Apostolic Palace against James de Murray, his adversary, he carried off a definitive sentence which passed *in rem judicatam*, letters executorial having been expedited in customary form, peaceable possession or recovery of said vicarage not having been had. Laurence Piot, priest, St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope, admitting or giving mandate to admit resignation, would provide him to said vicarage (£15 sterling), decreeing him to be

admitted to execution of sentence and executorial letters as far as recovering possession of said vicarage, as if said sentence had been brought for him against James de Murray, notwithstanding that lately he had mandate of provision to a canonry and prebend of Dunblane (£20 sterling), which he does not possess.

Fiat ut petitur. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. May, anno 1.

268, 250. [1½ pp]

29 April, 1431

Reformatio

B. Roberti, John de Mella.

Pope Martin v granted to Andrew de Monro, priest, Ross diocese, B.DEC., provision of archdeaconry of Ross, then void and reserved to apostolic disposition, with habilitation inasmuch as he who suffers defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, had obtained said archdeaconry without sufficient dispensation, as in petition. But in petition it was stated that Andrew had detained archdeaconry for about fifteen years, whereas in truth he had detained it for only about nine years. May Pope give mandate to expedite apostolic letters with statement of nine years or thereabout.

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. May, anno 1.

269, 215v. [½ p]

Another of the same. *Fiat ut petitur.* G. Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Kal. May, anno 1 [30 April, 1431].

268, 297v. [⅔ p]

30 April, 1431

Reformatio

Formerly Pope granted provision to David de Petyn, vicar of Petyn and Brachelyn, Moray diocese, B.DEC., of rectory of church of St Moldulf, Argyll diocese, of which the cure is exercised by a vicar. But by signature of supplication (*Fiat ut petitur*) the dispensation that David might hold the rectory along with vicarage for life was not granted owing to rules and restrictions of Chancery. But fruits of vicarage (£6 sterling) and of rectory, also of lay patronage (£8 sterling), are so scanty in these days on account of hardships

or of wars that for three years they scarcely amounted to £8 sterling, and the vicar is bound to afford hospitality to all comers according to custom of country, to pay episcopal dues and support other burdens, so that from the remainder of fruits he cannot be suitably sustained. David who is in Curia and has sustained great labours and expenses, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to expedite letters with dispensation to hold vicarage and rectory together for life with clause of exchange.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. G.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Kal. May, anno 1.

268, 298. [1 p]

10 May, 1431

Nova Provisio

John de Mella, B. Roberti.

On voidance of canonry and prebend of Kingusi in church of Moray by resignation of Walter Stewart in hands of ordinary, Patrick de Wardlaw, treasurer of Caithness, obtained possession by ordinary authority. But he doubts validity of his ordinary collation, and it is supplicated that Pope, ratifying same, would provide him anew as far as need be to said canonry and prebend (£15 sterling), void as above, or by death of Richard Grant, formerly possessor, notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, anent which he is dispensed by apostolic authority, and notwithstanding that he holds above treasurership, a dignity with cure, and chaplaincy of Bocharm, Moray diocese, of lay patronage (total, £12 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 6 Id. May, anno 1.

266, 196v. [½ p]

12 May, 1431

Nova Provisio

B. Roberti, John de Mella.

On voidance of archdeaconry of Brechin by death outwith Roman Court of David de Idvy, possessor, Gilbert Forstare, clerk, Brechin diocese, M.A., of noble race, accepted same with annexes on strength of an Expectative Grace, within legitimate time, had provision and obtained possession peaceably. But he doubts validity of foregoing and supplicates that Pope would grant new provision as far as need

be to said archdeaconry, a non-major dignity, to which a canonry and prebend are annexed (£20 sterling), void as above, or because it is alleged by some that David at time of death was a chaplain of Apostolic See, or by resignation of Richard de Crag or of his alleged right therein before an notary public outwith Roman Court: notwithstanding that he has a suit in Apostolic Palace anent archdeaconry of Lothian in church of St Andrews (£30 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. May, anno 1.

266, 207. [1 p-]

12 May, 1431

Nova Provisio

On voidance of treasurership of Caithness by simple resignation of late Thomas Wiseman in hands of ordinary, Patrick de Wardlaw, priest, obtained possession by ordinary authority. But because it is called in doubt by some whether treasurership is void by above resignation or by death of Thomas Murchie, formerly possessor, it is supplicated for part of Patrick that Pope would grant new provision as far as need be to said treasurership, a dignity with cure (£10 sterling): notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, that he possesses canonry and prebend of Kingusy in church of Moray, and chaplaincy of Bocharme, of lay patronage, Moray diocese (total, £17 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. May, anno 1.

269, 231. [1 p-]

8 July, 1431

Nova Provisio

C. Electus Cervien., John de Mella.

Lately, on voidance of vicarage of Straton, Glasgow diocese, by resignation of late Andrew Machowyn in hands of ordinary, Ninian Maccun, priest, said diocese, was presented to ordinary by true patron within legitimate time, was instituted by ordinary authority, had provision and obtained possession. He supplicates that Pope would ratify and confirm presentation, institution, provision and induction, and would provide him anew as far as need be to the said vicarage (24 florins g.c.).

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Id. July, anno 1.

266, 286. [1 p]

8 July, 1431

Nova Provisio

C. Electus Cervien., John de Mella.

Lately on voidance of vicarage of Naboyl, Glasgow diocese, by resignation of late Gilbert Adonnane, in hands of ordinary, John Wrycht, priest, said diocese, was presented. He supplicates that Pope would ratify presentation, institution, provision and induction and the consequences and provide him anew as far as need be to the said vicarage (£8 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Id. July, anno 1.

266, 286v. [1 p]

31 July, 1431

Pope granted to Patrick Freser, clerk, Moray diocese, son of an unmarried baron and an unmarried woman, an Expectative Grace, to a benefice in certain collations, ¹in a certain roll¹ signed by Pope under date 26 April, 1431 (6 Kal. May, anno 1) for nobles or graduates, if present; 27 April, if absent; 27 April for non-nobles and non-graduates, if present; 29th April, if absent – as is contained in supplication of Patrick in said roll. But in Apostolic Chancery the date for nobles is denied to Patrick, although he is the son of a baron related to James, king of Scotland, in the third degree of consanguinity. May Pope give mandate to expedite letters on this supplication under date 25th April, 1431 (7 Kal. May, anno 1).

Fiat pro omnibus viginti octo. G.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Kal. Aug., anno 1.

270, 108v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

[This is the 27th supplication in the roll.]

7 August, 1431

Surrogatio

In a suit in the Apostolic Palace before a certain auditor pending undecided in second instance, between Ingeram Lyndesay, possessor,

¹⁻¹ in quodam rotulo sine titulo.

on one hand, and Adam de Gordon on the other, anent canonry and prebend of Kynmore in church of Moray, it had been proceeded to some terms of citation and said Adam, after having carried off a definitive sentence, which passed *in rem judicatam*, died outwith Roman Court, and all right (if any) competent to him in said canonry and prebend is thought to be void. Alexander Lyndesay, treasurer of Aberdeen, M.A., LIC.DEC., to whom Pope formerly granted provision of above canonry and prebend when they should become void by peaceable assecution of precentorship of Moray by said Ingeram by apostolic authority, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor, or to another by surrogation, that he surrogate Alexander in and to all right competent to Adam at time of his death in said canonry and prebend and provide him to same and admit him to prosecution and defence of the cause in state in which Adam was at time of death, and if it be seen that neither of litigants has right in said canonry and prebend, that he collate, assign and provide Alexander to same (£20 sterling): notwithstanding that Alexander holds treasurership of Aberdeen, a non-major dignity with cure (£20 sterling) and defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, anent which he is sufficiently dispensed by apostolic authority.

270, 6IV. [1½ pp]

Si Neutri

On voidance of parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, by death of John Hawyck, chaplain of Apostolic See, who died on 4th May last outwith Roman Court, Pope on 9th June granted provision to John Wincestre, B.DEC., secretary of James, king of Scotland, present in Curia, as in supplication. John supplicates that Pope, ratifying mandate of provision, would provide him by simple or new provision to said church (£60 of old sterling): notwithstanding that he holds canonry and prebend of Methlayck in church of Aberdeen, of lay patronage, and canonry and prebend of Alncrub, in church of Glasgow, and parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese (total, £70 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus viginti et una. G.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Aug., anno 1.

270, 63. [1 p]

[These are the third and fifth supplications.]

19 September, 1431

Nova Provisio

C. Cervien., Magalon., John de Mella.

Recently on voidance of canonry and prebend of Alncon in church of Glasgow by promotion of John de Kirkmichael¹ to the church of Orleans or his consecration, Pope provided or gave mandate of provision to Laurence de Fauside. But John de Wincestir intruded himself in said canonry and prebend, and rashly defended his intrusion with the secular arm for a time, but by assecution of a canonry and another prebend of said church and treasurership, he is bound to demit canonry and prebend of Alnton. Lest a new adversary should be surrogated to Laurence, who is in service of Apostolic See, he supplicates that Pope would provide him anew to same (20 marks sterling): notwithstanding his right in vicarage of Abirnethy and parish church of Kylmany, Dunblane and St Andrews dioceses, which he does not possess and anent which he intends to litigate (£80 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 13 Kal. Oct., anno 1.

270, 145. [1½ pp]

19 September, 1431

C. Cervien., Cor., Magalon., John de Mella.

Since church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese, which John Wincestir holds, and church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, to which he had grant of provision when void by death outwith Roman Court of John Haryng [*sic*], chaplain of Apostolic See, are expected to be void by assecution of treasurership of Glasgow, a dignity with cure, by said John by apostolic authority, therefore Gilbert Heryng, vicar of Enervyk, St Andrews diocese, M.A., student in laws, of noble race on both sides, supplicates that Pope would provide him to one or other of churches of Glencarn (£40 sterling) or Kylmany (£60 sterling): notwithstanding that he holds vicarage of Enervyk (10 marks sterling), which he is ready to demit.

¹ John de Kirkmichael took part in battles of Beaugé and Verneuil as chaplain of Archibald, 4th earl of Douglas. As bishop of Orleans he helped the Scottish defenders of the city. Along with Joan of Arc he headed a procession of thanksgiving for relief of the city and was one of the officiating priests at coronation of Charles VII.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. [B. Graden].¹

Rome, St Peter's, 13 Kal. Oct., anno 1.

270, 145v. [1 p-]

19 September, 1431

Gilbert Heryng, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A., student in civil law [as above, p 186] that Pope would provide him to parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese (£36 sterling), when it becomes void as above: notwithstanding vicarage of Enervyk, St Andrews diocese (20 marks sterling of Scotland),² which he is ready to demit.

Item: that Pope would provide Alan de Swynton, St Andrews diocese, to said vicarage of Enervyk (20 marks sterling), when it becomes void by assecution of parish church of Glencarn by foresaid Gilbert.

Recently on voidance of canonry and prebend and archdeaconry of St Andrews by death of Thomas Stewart, last possessor, outwith Roman Court, George de Neuton, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., B.THEOL., had collation by ordinary authority and has possessed them for more than a year peaceably and quietly. But it is alleged by some that Thomas Stewart was a chaplain of Apostolic See and also that a procurator of George, against his wish, nay to his greatest prejudice and scandal and seduced by an unjust agreement, resigned archdeaconry in Roman Court. On account of above and otherwise it is doubted that his collation and provision lack validity, therefore Henry, bishop of St Andrews, supplicates in person of said George, his nephew, that Pope would ratify collation, provision and assecution and would provide George anew to said canonry and prebend and archdeaconry, a non-major dignity with cure (£150 sterling): notwithstanding that a suit by commission of cause and inhibition *ad partes* is said to pend, and that George holds a canonry and prebend of churches of Aberdeen and Dunbar, St Andrews diocese (total, £50 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur pro omnibus tribus in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 13 Kal. Oct., anno 1.

270, 150. [2½ pp]

¹ Omitted.

² *Sterlingorum* changed to *regni scocie*.

19 September, 1431

Nova Provisio

Recently on voidance of canonry and prebend of Alncram in church of Glasgow Pope Martin provided Laurence de Fauside, clerk, St Andrews diocese, and gave mandate of provision, to same. But John Wyncestier, claiming and pretending to be secretary of king of Scotland has occupied said canonry and prebend unjustly by secular power for about five years. Lest a new adversary be surrogated to Laurence who is at present in service of Apostolic See, supplicates that Pope would provide him anew to said canonry and prebend of Alncrum (£20 sterling): notwithstanding his right in vicarage of Abirnethy, Dunblane diocese, and his right in parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese (total, £30 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur pro omnibus viginti in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 13 Kal. Oct., anno 1.

[This is the 18th supplication.]

272, 128v. [1 p]

22 September, 1431

Nova Provisio

Gilbert Heryng, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A., student in civil law, – that Pope would provide him to treasurership of Glasgow, with canonry and prebend annexed, a non-major dignity with cure (£70 sterling), void by death of Robert Moffat, chaplain of Apostolic See, outwith Roman Court: notwithstanding vicarage of Enerwyk, St Andrews diocese, which he holds (20 marks Scots), and which he is ready to demit.

Item: Alan de Swynnton, priest, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Enerwyk (20 marks sterling), when it becomes void as above.

Item: Recently on voidance of canonry and prebend of Alncen in church of Glasgow by promotion of John de Kirchmichael to church of Orleans, Laurence de Fawside, clerk, St Andrews diocese, had provision or mandate of provision by apostolic authority, as in letters. But John Wyncestier, intruded himself for four years [as

above, p. 188]. Laurence supplicates that Pope would provide him anew to same (20 marks sterling): notwithstanding etc. [as above, p. 188].

Concessum pro omnibus viginti octo ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Oct., anno 10. 271, 232. [2½ pp]
[These are numbers 20, 21 and 22 in the roll.]

24 September, 1431

Since parish church of Kenbake, St Andrews diocese, is known to be void by peaceable assecution of archdeaconry of St Andrews by master George de Newton by ordinary authority, and more than six months having elapsed without provision, disposition has devolved to Apostolic See, therefore William Wochart, priest, St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said parish church (£20 sterling): notwithstanding that he holds vicarage of Abirellot, St Andrews diocese, which he is prepared to demit.

Item: Gilbert de Galbrath, priest, St Andrews diocese, LIC.DEC., — that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Abirellot, St Andrews diocese (£10 sterling), when it becomes void as above.

Concessum ut petitur pro omnibus octo in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.
Rome, St Peter's, 8 Kal. Oct., anno 1. 271, 18v. [1¼ pp]
[These are the last two supplications.]

24 September, 1431

Lately on voidance of canonry and prebend of Gulthri in church of Brechin, by death of Alexander Barbari, outwith Roman Court, Robert Clerc, priest, Brechin diocese, obtained the same on strength of an Expectative Grace, and afterwards matter of question arose between him and William Hawyck, then a layman, bearing himself as a clerk, St Andrews diocese, who is said to have accepted said canonry and prebend on strength of a pretended Expectative Grace, in which he alleged that he was clerk and familiar of Robert Stewart, then governor of Scotland, although he was not a clerk; and William carried off a definitive sentence against Robert, obtained possession

of said canonry and prebend and has held and possessed them *de facto* for more than ten years. John Feldeu, D.DEC., St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said canonry and prebend (8 marks of old sterling), void as above or by resignation of Robert or in whatsoever way: notwithstanding vicarage of Markinch, and hospital of St Nicholas of St Andrews, St Andrews diocese (total, £25 of old sterling), and dispensation to two incompatibles for five years.

Concessum ut petitur pro omnibus octo in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.
Rome, St Peter's, 8 Kal. Oct., anno 1. 271, 135. [1¼ pp]
[This is the last of the eight supplications.]

29 September, 1431

Nova Provisio John de Mella, B. Magalon.
May Pope confirm exchange, collation, provision, investiture and induction of James de Moravia to chancellorship of Dunblane, to which vicarage of Kylmadroch is annexed, a non-major dignity with cure, void by resignation of William Clerk for sake of exchange, made by ordinary authority, and may Pope provide him to said chancellorship and annexes (£20 sterling), void by above resignation or by death of Adam de Porth: notwithstanding an Expectative Grace and an alleged appeal to Apostolic See by Andrew Juvenis, claiming right in said chancellorship on strength of an alleged mandate of provision by Martin v. The mandate was interposed against William and James by a certain John de Dalymipil, prior [*sic*] of collegiate church of Abrenechi, Dunblane diocese, alleged judge delegate in said alleged mandate of provision, although alleged apostolic mandate and the consequences were presented to said delegate after death of Pope Martin.

Concessum ut petitur. B. Graden.
Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. Oct., anno 1. 269, 292v. [1½ pp]

4 October, 1431

Surrogatio cum Si Neutri
Lately matter of question having arisen in the Apostolic Palace

between Thomas de Myrton, vicar of Hadington, possessor, John Lawson, Thomas Yhong and John Bowmakar, on the one side, and Donald Post, priest, plaintiff, on the other, anent vicarage of Hadington, St Andrews diocese, before dom. John de Palena, auditor, the said Donald *per audientiam contra dictarum* carried off a definitive sentence which passed *in rem judicatam* for himself and against his adversaries, especially against Thomas de Myrton (not appearing and undefended). But when it was represented to Pope Martin v that Thomas de Myrton was prepared to obey as far as the expenses of the suit and sequestration of possession and fruits, ¹he gave mandate to dom. Laurence de Arcio that, on Thomas obeying the sequestration, he should restore him, cite him to make appeal, and should hear the cause and do justice¹, (as is more fully contained in the commission, the tenor whereof to be had as sufficiently expressed). Then, when the cause of restitution was proceeding by the procurators of the parties before the said dom. Laurence de Arcio (but short of restitution), Thomas de Myrton resigned all right in said vicarage in hands of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, who, admitting resignation by ordinary authority, collated and provided the same, thus void, to master John Arous and inducted him into possession. Since however John Arous doubts validity of collation and provision, because the said vicarage remains subject to litigation and reserved in the Roman Court, he supplicates that Pope, admitting resignation and having state of case as sufficiently expressed, would give mandate to said auditor to admit him to all right competent to Thomas at time of resignation, and if by event of suit he find that none of the litigants has right in said vicarage to provide John anew to same (£45 sterling), void by above resignation, or by resignation of John Lawson and of Thomas Yhong or by death of Simon Beg.

Concessum ut petitur pro omnibus quinque in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Non. Oct., anno 1.

271, 61. [2 pp]

[This is the first of the five supplications.]

¹⁻¹ *mandavit quatenus sequestro apposito et parto quo ad expansas eundem Thomam restituerit ad appellendum citaret causam audiret et iustitiam faceret.*

10 October, 1431

Perinde Valere

Recently Pope granted provision to William de Hawyk, canon of Brechin, B.DEC., of canonry and prebend of Alneriis in church of Glasgow, but William, being a chaplain of John, bishop of Brechin, obliged himself as cautioner (*fideiussor*) along with certain others for said bishop, for a certain sum of money which the bishop as principal debtor had promised to pay in certain terms at Rome in bank of the Medicis, and being poor and impotent, he was not able to pay for his said lord, and has been declared to have incurred sentence of excommunication, along with bishop and cautioners, of which excommunication William has been aware for only a few days. He fears that he may lose effect of above grant of provision to his great loss and hopes that the bishop, who is not yet able to apply at home, will undoubtedly satisfy said society, so that he (William) will be indemnified, therefore William who is present in the Roman Court, supplicates that Pope will suspend sentence of excommunication as far as concerns the above and absolve him and validate his provision, as if he had been under no sentence.

Concessum ut petitur pro utroque in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.
 Rome, St Peter's, Kal. Oct., anno 1. 270, 279. [1 p]
 [This is first of the two supplications.]

20 October, 1431

Si Neutri

Cervien.

Lately Pope granted provision to Laurence de Fauside, clerk, St Andrews diocese, of vicarage of Abirnethy, Dunblane diocese, then void by death of John Days in Roman Court, or of Thomas de Tynnyngghame, last possessor, outwith Roman Court, but afterwards a cause between Laurence and Robert de Cynnyngghame, alleged priest, was committed to dom. John de Mella, auditor of Apostolic Palace, and it was proceeded to some acts short of conclusion, and it is alleged that none of the said litigants has right in said vicarage. Laurence supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor that if he find that neither has right he provide and collate Laurence to same (£30 sterling), whether still void by death

of John Days or William Fermour in Roman Court, or of Thomas de Tynnigham, chaplain of honour of Apostolic See, or of William, bishop of Dunblane, outwith Roman Court: notwithstanding that Laurence has right in church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, which he does not possess, and if he obtain it he is bound to demit said vicarage [of Abirnethy] and all right therein, and notwithstanding right in canonry and prebend of Alncrum in church of Glasgow, which he does not possess and anent which he intends to litigate (total, £100 of old sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 13 Kal. Nov., anno 1.

271, 99. [1½ pp]

23 October, 1431

Cor.

In a suit pending between William Croyser, acolyte of Pope, and Simon Bomaker, Thomas Forster and James Lindesay, who bear themselves as clerks, St Andrews diocese, anent parish church of Arbuthnoch, said diocese, said William proposes to resign and David Crannach, clerk, Aberdeen diocese, supplicates that Pope would surrogate him in and to all right [competent to William] and would provide him to said church (50 marks sterling), void by death of Edward de Lawedre outwith Roman Court: notwithstanding canonry and prebend and subdeanery of Dunkeld, which subdeanery is a simple office (£10 sterling), to which he has a grant of provision.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 1.

271, 146v. [¾ p]

23 October, 1431

Magalon.

Since archdeaconry of church of St Andrews (which late John de Peblis held at time of his promotion to church of Dunkeld by Pope Gregory XI) was and is at present void by said promotion and lapse of time of consecration, although George de Newton, alleged priest, St Andrews diocese, has detained it for more than a year but less than fifteen months, therefore James, king of Scots, supplicates that Pope would provide his counsellor, Richard Oretere, U.J.PROF.,

canon of Glasgow, to said archdeaconry with canonry and prebend annexed, a non-major dignity with cure (£100 of old sterling), void as above, or by death of Thomas Stewart, or of Andrew de Trabron, outwith the Roman Court: notwithstanding that he holds canonry and prebend of Stobow in church of Glasgow, Crefe in church of Dunkeld (of lay patronage), parish church of Grole, St Andrews diocese, of lay patronage (total, £180 of old sterling). He is ready to demit church of Grole (£50 of old sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 1.

271, 151. [1 p-]

23 October, 1431

John de Mella.

James Croyser, clerk, Glasgow diocese, – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Alnrum in church of Glasgow (20 marks sterling), whether still void by promotion of John, bishop of Orleans to church of Orleans, or when they become void by peaceable assecution of parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, by Laurence de Fauside, or by peaceable assecution of another canonry and prebend and treasurership of Glasgow by apostolic authority by John Wincestyre, who has occupied said canonry and prebend of Alnrum for about 4 years unlawfully, and offered to demit; with dispensation to James who is in his 16th year.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 1.

271, 190v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

25 October, 1431

Perinde Valere

Lately Robert de Crannach, acolyte, Aberdeen diocese, M.A., B.D.E.C., was provided by apostolic authority to deanery of Dunblane, a major elective dignity with cure, then void by death of William Spalding at Apostolic See, and obtained possession. But it is alleged by some that said deanery is not void as above but by peaceable assecution of vicarage of Tibermore, Dunkeld diocese, by Michael, bishop of Dunblane, before his promotion. Lest Robert should be molested anent said deanery, which he holds, may foresaid provision

be considered valid in all respects as if said deanery (£25 sterling) were void by assecution or death as above: notwithstanding that Robert is litigating in Roman Court anent archdeaconry of Moray (£30 sterling), and dispensation to three incompatibles with power of exchange.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 1.

271, 205v. [1 p]

25 October, 1431

Reformatio

Lately Pope granted provision to Laurence de Fauside, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A., of parish church of Kylmany, said diocese, and also gave him mandate of provision of canonry and prebend of Alncrum in church of Glasgow, willing that on assecution of said parish church he should demit all right in said canonry and prebend, as he offered. Afterwards Pope granted new provision to Laurence of said canonry and prebend, making no mention of above offer and will. Lest the later grace be branded as surreptitious, may Pope give mandate to expedite letters with statement of above offer and will with the statement, 'even if said canonry and prebend (20 marks sterling) are void by promotion of John, bishop of Orleans and even if they become void by assecution of said parish church (£60 sterling)'.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Kal. Nov., anno 1.

271, 206. [1 p]

15 November, 1431

John de Mella.

Recently a matter of question arose in Roman Court before a certain auditor between Laurence de Fasyde, who had a grant of provision of vicarage of Abirnethy, Dunblane diocese, and Robert Tynynghame, priest, St Andrews diocese, anent said vicarage, and it was proceeded to certain acts short of conclusion. Then Pope provided Laurence to parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, and willed (as Laurence offered to do) that as soon as he had obtained peaceable possession of said parish church, he should demit all right

in vicarage of Abernethy. Robert, possessor of said vicarage, chaplain and continual familiar commensal of queen of Scotland, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor that when vicarage, or Laurence's right in same, becomes void, he collate and provide Robert to same and surrogate him in all right competent to Laurence.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 17 Kal. Dec., anno 1.

272, 31. [1 p-]

26 November, 1431

Pope made a special grace to John de Luchris, Moray diocese, *in communi forma pauperum* under date 7 Kal. May, anno 1 (25 April, 1431) to a certain collation named in supplication thereanent. But John has come from the kingdom of Scotland through many dangers and with the greatest labours and expenses to Roman Court with mind of residing there for study, and he fears that because of apostolic constitutions he will not be able to proceed upon (*facere processum super*) said grace in Curia and that if he is compelled to return home he shall be utterly frustrated of all hope of profiting by study of letters, which he desires to do with all his heart. May Pope therefore grant ¹that he may have process made in Curia and accept a benefice by procurators¹.

Concessum de speciali. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 6 Kal. Dec., anno 1.

272, 63. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

1 December, 1431

Absolutio

Cervien.

Thomas de Pethearn, layman, Brechin diocese, having made a vow to visit the Holy Sepulchre, came personally to Roman Court eight years ago (although the road was not open) and was by commission of Holy See and by one of the minor penitentiaries absolved *in foro consciencia* from fulfilment of his vow because it was not his fault that he had not fulfilled it at that time. But Thomas, retaining a

¹⁻¹ *ut ipse super dicta gratia eligere in dicta Curia processumque in eadem conficere necnon quodcumque beneficium ex eadem gracia proveniens per procuratores seu procures acceptare possit et valeat.*

scrupulous conscience, returned a second time to Curia soon after creation of Pope Eugenius, but because of wars which have been raging almost continuously in Rome and surrounding country, he was not able to leave the city to fulfil his vow, and during his stay he has exhausted the greater part of the money necessary for his journey; also he is a man of great age and debility, and knowing none but his mother tongue, he has not been able since his arrival to find a travelling companion (*sodalem itineris*) who understands him. Therefore it is supplicated that Pope would give mandate to some minor penitentiary in Roman Court to be chosen by Thomas, and who knows his language, that, if he find that Thomas has visited the Roman Court a second time with a mind to fulfilling his vow and that it was not his fault that he could not do so, considering his labours, tribulations and expenses, he should absolve him from further fulfilment of his vow.

Concessum et committitur Episcopo Cervien. in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Kal. Dec., anno 1.

272, 134v. [1½ pp]

6 December, 1431

De Ordinibus

John de Mella.

William Rollo, clerk, vicar of Sauly (or Sanly), Dunkeld diocese, M.A., of Paris, who proposes soon to go to kingdom of Scotland and to overseas parts with greatest dangers by land and sea, and who is bound by reason of said vicarage to be promoted to priest's orders, – that Pope would prorogue time of his promotion for a year.

Concessum in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Id. Dec., anno 1.

272, 143v. [½ p]

13 December, 1431

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

John de Mella.

It is represented for part of Archibald de Hebburne,¹ layman, and Christian Heryng, *mulier*, St Andrews diocese, that they, not

¹ Apparently son of Patrick Hepburn, younger of Hailes, who fought at Otterburn (*Scots Peerage*, ii. 137-8).

ignorant that they were related in third degree of consanguinity committed fornication several times and had offspring. To settle discords among their kinsfolk, they wish to be joined in matrimony and supplicate that Pope would absolve them from excommunication and stain of incest and dispense them to contract and remain in matrimony, declaring legitimate the offspring born and to be born.

Concessum in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Dec., anno 1.

273, 4. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

13 December, 1431

Dispensatio

John Feldeu, D.DEC., priest, St Andrews diocese, has resided in Rome since assumption and coronation of Pope Eugenius, continually engaged in study, and has been greatly commended by James king of Scots, and is now the only doctor of his nation in Roman Court. He supplicates that Pope would dispense him to hold any two incompatible benefices for life with power of exchange: notwithstanding vicarage of Markinch and hospital of St Nicholas near city of St Andrews, said diocese (total, £25 of old sterling).

Concessum ad biennium in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Dec., anno 1.

273, 41v. [1 p]

13 December, 1431

John Wincestre, priest, St Andrews diocese, rector of parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., resigns said church in hands of Pope; and by some it is said to be so long void that it has devolved; since David Bron, alleged priest, rector of same, resigned it in hands of ordinary at the time when John Wincestre obtained collation by ordinary authority (although illegally), and since John, before above collation, retained vicarage of Alicht, Dunkeld diocese, along with chancellorship of Dunkeld, a non-major dignity with cure, for about six months, without legitimate dispensation, thus inhabilitating himself from holding ecclesiastical benefices, therefore John Welitone, priest, St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope, admitting resignation of John Wincestra, would provide him to said parish

church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese (£30 of old sterling), void as above, or by assecution of chancellorship of Glasgow by David, or still void by death of William de Glendinwyn, late rector, outwith Roman Court: notwithstanding chaplaincy or service at altar of St Mary in parish church of Innerkething, St Andrews diocese (£3 of old sterling), which he is ready to demit, and notwithstanding that John Wincestre has detained said church of Glencarn for more than three years but less than four.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Dec., anno 1.

273, 197. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

Another of the same, and of the same date, in which the altar of St Mary is said to be of lay patronage.

273, 261v. [1 $\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

13 December, 1431

Recently Pope granted provision to John Welitone, priest, St Andrews diocese, of parish church of Glencarne, Glasgow diocese (£30 of old sterling), expected to be void in a certain way. But said church is not void in way expected but by resignation in hands of ordinary of David Broun, although John Wincestre, detains it [etc. as above]. For part of John Welitone it is supplicated that Pope would provide him to said parish church, void by said resignation or by peaceable assecution by David of chancellorship of Glasgow, or still void by death of William de Glendunwyn or by assecution of parish church of Kilmany, St Andrews diocese, by John Wincestre.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Dec., anno 1.

273, 199. [1 p]

13 December, 1431

Magalon.

Since canonry and prebend of Methlaik in church of Aberdeen were void by resignation of late William de Camera in hands of ordinary and are void at present, although a certain John Wincestre, priest, B.DEC., canon of Glasgow, has detained them for more than a year but less than 21 months by ordinary authority and holds them at present in as much as he held vicarage of Alith, Dunkeld diocese,

along with chancellorship of Dunkeld [as above, p. 198], and moreover said canonry and prebend have devolved to Apostolic See. Therefore Thomas Bele, clerk, St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to above canonry and prebend of Methlaik, of lay patronage (£24 of old sterling): notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Logy in church of Ross, to which he was provided by Apostolic See and which he does not possess.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Dec., anno 1.

274, 234. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

13 December, 1431

John de Mella.

Since John Wyncestre, rector of parish church of Glencarne, Glasgow diocese, now resigns said church, which he holds, in hands of Pope, Laurence de Fauside, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A., supplicates that Pope would provide him to same (£40 sterling): notwithstanding that he is litigating in Apostolic Palace anent parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, and notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Alnrum in church of Glasgow, which he does not possess (total, £80 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Dec., anno 1.

274, 267v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

17 December, 1431

John de Mella.

Lately John Wincestre, B.DEC., priest, St Andrews diocese, holding vicarage of Alicht, Dunkeld diocese, obtained possession of chancellorship of Dunkeld, a dignity with cure, and detained them together for some months against Constitution *Execrabilis* taking up fruits, and then he obtained letters to hold them together for some years, no mention being made of said detention. Then he obtained canonry and prebend of Alnrum in church of Glasgow, void by promotion of John bishop of Orleans to church of Orleans (the see of Glasgow being vacant),¹ and canonry and prebend of Mellaik

¹ Bishop Lauder died 14 June 1425 and John Cameron was provided 22 April 1426 (Watt, *Fasti*, 148).

(of lay patronage) in church of Aberdeen and void by resignation of William de Camera in hands of ordinary. Also, demitting above vicarage and chancellorship, he obtained possession of parish church of Glencorne, Glasgow diocese, void by resignation of David Bremi in hands of ordinary, formerly collated to him, taking up fruits, and recently he had grant of provision to parish church of Kilmany, void by death outwith the Roman Court of John Hawick, chaplain of Apostolic Sec. Anent the above canonry and prebend of Alncrub, Laurence de Fasid, who bears himself as a clerk, St Andrews diocese, obtained a cause against John to be committed before certain auditors of Apostolic Palace and it was proceeded short of conclusion when said Laurence proposes to resign, or now resigns, the suit and cause and all right in foresaid canonry and prebend and in church of Kilmany in hands of Pope. Wherefore it is supplicated for part of John that Pope, admitting the resignation and utterly extinguishing the suit, would provide him to foresaid canonry and prebend and church of Kylmany (total, £100 sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way.

Item: Since church of Glencarne has become void by reason of foregoing and since John now resigns in hands of Pope, therefore above Laurence de Fasid supplicates that Pope would provide him to same (£30 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur pro utroque in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 1.

272, 244. [2 pp]

17 December, 1431

Magalon.

Thomas de Fordese, priest, Aberdeen diocese, – that Pope would provide him to subprecentorship of church of Moray (£20 sterling) united to parish churches of Rofort and Fortherfas, void by contract of marriage of Master William Davison or by his resignation: notwithstanding that bishop of Moray collated it after the lapse of six months (*semestre temporis*) to Adam de Narne, said diocese, who has possessed it for a year and more.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. Jan., anno 1.

273, 2. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

23 December, 1431

Perinde Valere

The Pope (understanding that William Croyser, papal acolyte, was provided by apostolic authority to canonries and prebends of St Andrews and Glasgow and to the archdeaconries of Teviotdale and Lothian in said churches, with dispensation to hold said archdeaconries together for life with power of exchange, and had commend of parish church of Kyrkgunen, Glasgow diocese, until wars between the realms of England and Scotland should cease [CSSR, ii, 64] and considering that William holds the above at present and fears that he may be molested thereanent in future), therefore grants *motu proprio* that above provision and commendation should have full validity in all respects, even if the canonries and prebends and archdeaconries are worth £200 sterling and the parish church £20 sterling, and for greater protection of William he provides him anew to the same, dispenses him to hold archdeaconries together for life and grants him commend of parish church.

Concessum motu proprio in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Jan., anno 1.

272, 299v. [1½ pp]

23 December, 1431

Lately John Wincestre, B.DEC., priest, St Andrews diocese, holding vicarage of Alicht and chancellorship of Dunkeld [as above, p. 200] obtained possession of canonry and prebend of Alnerub in church of Glasgow, by royal presentation during vacancy of see. Afterwards, demitting said vicarage and chancellorship he obtained possession of parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese [as above, p. 201] taking up fruits; and afterwards he obtained collation of canonry and prebend of Methaik in church of Aberdeen, of lay patronage, void by resignation of William de Camera in hands of ordinary, possession following, taking up fruits; and a pact was made between William and John de Wincestre that John should give advice and help to certain kinsmen and friends of William and also that he should lease fruits of said prebend (£54 sterling Scots) to William for £20 Scots for life, which pact is alleged by some to contain stain of symony. Recently on voidance of parish church of Kilmany [as

above, p. 201] John had grant of provision of same by apostolic authority without habilitation being made or mention of the foregoing, anent which church of Kylmany and canonry and prebend of Aln-crub Laurence Fauside had a cause committed before a certain auditor [as above, p. 201]. Wherefore it is supplicated for part of John Wincestre, secretary of James king of Scots and his familiar domestic and continual commensal, that Pope would dispense him anent above collation and lease and provide him to foresaid canonry and prebend and church of Kylmany (£100 sterling).

Item: Since above church of Glencarn has become void, Laurence supplicates [as above, p. 201].

Concessum pro utroque in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. Jan., anno 1.

273, 10. [2 pp]

6 January, 1432

John Mauricii, acolite, Sodor diocese, who was lately dispensed by apostolic authority, that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman he might be promoted to holy orders and hold a benefice with cure, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of St Moyka in Yle, said diocese (12 marks sterling), void by free resignation of Christin Eugenii, vicar, in hands of ordinary before witnesses: notwithstanding that Christin Eugenii, after above resignation, intruded himself in said church and has detained it for more than two years; dispensing him to demit said vicarage and any other benefice canonically collated to him simply or for exchange.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Garden.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Id. Jan., anno 1.

273, 164. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

9 January, 1432

Cor.

John Forster, canon of Glasgow, of noble race, M.A., LIC.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to parish church of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese (£40 sterling), void by resignation of David Bron [as above, p. 201]: notwithstanding that he holds a canonry and prebend of church

of Glasgow (£40 sterling), is litigating anent parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese (£60 sterling), with dispensation to incompatibles, and notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, an Expectative Grace, and also notwithstanding that John de Wincestre, B.DEC., has detained possession *de facto* of said church of Glencarn for about three years.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Id. Jan., anno 1.

273, 167. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

Another of the same, 19 Kal. Feb., anno 1 [14 January, 1432].

274, 45v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

9 January, 1432

Si Neutri

Cor.

In a suit in Apostolic Palace before dom. Ludovick de Roma, auditor, between John Forster, of noble race, M.A., LIC.DEC., on one side, and John Wincestre and Thomas Myrton, alleged clerks, and all and sundry others claiming interest, on other side, anent parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, it is alleged by some that none of the litigants has right therein. John Forster supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor that if he find as above, he provide John to said church (£60 sterling), void as above or by resignation of Laurence de Fausyde, alleged clerk: notwithstanding defect of birth, anent which he is sufficiently dispensed, and notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Kyrkingwo, in church of Glasgow, of lay patronage (£40 of old sterling), which he possesses.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Id. Jan., anno 1.

273, 109v. [1 p]

9 January, 1432

Indulgio

Recently a bridge over water of Nyth near the burgh of Drumfres, Glasgow diocese, and near the bridge a chapel to honour of Glorious Virgin Mary, were begun to be built by the burgesses of said burgh and inhabitants of those parts, who on account of the expense of

work and their poverty will not (it is believed) be able to complete it without the alms of Christ's faithful. It is supplicated for part of burgesses and inhabitants, in order that such a laudable work should be completed more speedily, the chapel be endowed with fitting honours (*ipsaque capella congrui honoribus frequentetur*) and Christ's faithful contribute more liberally of their goods and visit the chapel more devoutly, – that Pope would grant to all truly penitent and confessed, who contribute to building and repair of bridge and chapel or give pious alms or visit the chapel for sake of pilgrimage, as often as they do so, 13 years and as many quarantines of true indulgence to last in perpetuity in all feasts wont to be named in Chancery and the octaves of same.

Concessum in forma in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Id. Jan., anno 1.

273, 196v. [§ p]

9 January, 1432

Privatio

Cervien.

In city of Moray (*Moravien*) near the cathedral church there is a poor's hospital called *Domus Dei*, which by fault of rector has been for a long time almost totally destroyed, and rents and profits are taken up by master John de Camera, priest, who has been required for several years by bishop and some notable citizens to reform said hospital or *Domus Dei* from goods of the same; but he has neglected to reform it, takes up all rents and profits and does not look after the poor. He has totally converted the fruits to his own uses and keeps no hospitality, since he lives more than 30 miles away (*cum moram trahat longe a tringinta militaris et ultra*), and he renders no account, as he ought to do every year. May Pope give mandate to bishop of Moray and abbot of Paisley, O.C.LUN., that, if they find the foregoing to be true, they deprive John de Camera from the management and from receipt of fruits, and collate and assign the same to Thomas de Fordyse, priest and dean of christianity and vicar of Abernothy and Inneralyan and grant it in commend – since he is ready to repair the same (£10 sterling) and look after (*recolligere*) the poor therein: notwithstanding whatsoever exchanges, conventions, pacts or contracts made by John de Camera with whatsoever persons to detriment of said hospital.

Concessum ut petitur si non redierit post monitionem in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Id. Jan., anno 1.

273, 225. [1 $\frac{3}{4}$ pp]

9 January, 1432

Si Neutri

Formerly William de Hawyck, vicar of Innerkelor, St Andrews diocese, through an Expectative Grace obtained possession of a canonry and prebend in church of Brechin, then void by death out-with Roman Court of Alexander Barberii, last possessor, and possessed them for several years, but at length John Feldew, claiming to have right in same, brought a cause against him before dom. John Walling, auditor of Apostolic Palace, ¹in which cause the term for speaking against the commission is pending¹, and since it is alleged by some that neither William nor John Feldew has right in said canonry and prebend, William supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor that if he find as alleged that neither of litigants has right, he provide William to said canonry and prebend (£6 of old sterling), void as above, or by resignation of Robert Clerici or of any other: notwithstanding that William litigates or intends to litigate in Apostolic Palace anent vicarages of Innerkelor and Markinch, St Andrews diocese (£20 sterling), to which he alleges right.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Id. Jan., anno 1.

273, 244. [1 p+]

9 January, 1432

Dispensatio

Cervien.

Recently, viz. 8 Kal. May, anno 1 [24 April, 1431], at supplication of James, king of Scots, Pope made an Expectative Grace to two collations and as many benefices to John Feldeu, D.DEC., chaplain of said king, and dispensed him to hold incompatibles first to five years and then to three years and two years, as is fully apparent in letters thereanent. But in order that John – who is present in Curia and first presented letters of obedience (*obedienciales litteras*) of foresaid king

¹⁻¹ in qua causa terminus ad dicendum contra commissionem pendit.

and kingdom, and is the only doctor of Scottish nation now in Roman Court, – may enjoy a richer dispensation, may Pope dispense him, who holds vicarage of Markinch and hospital of St Nicholas, near city of St Andrews, St Andrews diocese (total £25 of old sterling), that with that vicarage he may hold another incompatible benefice or without it any two incompatibles for life with power of exchange: notwithstanding suit which he has in Apostolic Palace anent canonry and prebend of Guthry in church of Brechin.

Concessum ad biennium in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Id. Jan., anno 1.

274, 81. [1½ pp]

14 January, 1432

Lately William Davidson, holding canonry and prebend called subprecentorship of Moray, contracted matrimony and the canonry and prebend thereby became void and has been so long void that collation has legitimately devolved to Apostolic See, yet Adam de Narne has detained them for about seven years. John Innes, clerk, Moray diocese, M.A., of noble race, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said canonry and prebend, which has cure of souls (£36 sterling), whether still void as above or by resignation of William or by death of John Brothy outwith the Roman Court: notwithstanding that he holds canonry and prebend of Tayne with subdeanery of Ross and canonry and prebend of Botarie in church of Moray (total, £30 sterling), and he is ready to demit canonry and prebend of Botary.

Item: Adam de Narne, priest, Moray diocese, – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Botry (£15 sterling), when they become void as above.

Concessum ut petitur pro utroque in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 19 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

273, 236v. [1½ pp]

14 January, 1432

Si Neutri

In a suit in Apostolic Palace before dom. Germiniano de Prato, auditor, between Henry de Rynd, treasurer of Ross, and Henry

Buge, alleged clerk, anent treasurership of said church, it is alleged by some that neither has right. Henry Rynd supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor that if by event he find as above, he collate and provide him to same (£20 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 19 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

273, 275. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

14 January, 1432

Si Neutri

Magalon.

In a suit before dom. John de Mella, auditor, between William de Hawyk, canon of Brechin, on one side, and John Feldew and William de Forest, his adversaries on the other, anent vicarages of Innerkelor and Markinch, St Andrews diocese, pending undecided, by some it is alleged that none of litigants has right in said vicarages. William supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor that if he find as above, he collate, assign and provide him to said vicarages (£24 of old sterling): notwithstanding that he holds a canonry and prebend of Brechin (£6 of old sterling), anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace, and dispensation to foresaid vicarages to be expressed in Chancery.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 19 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

274, 19v. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

17 January, 1432

Cervien.

Recently on voidance of parish church of Kilbrachan, Glasgow diocese, by resignation at Apostolic See of John de Kylpatrick, who then held it, John de Crawford, said diocese, obtained collation of same without obtaining dispensation for defect of age, and has detained it for about six years receiving fruits. But John was ineligible (*inhabilis*) because of the foregoing and said church is said to be void at present. John de Selkyrk, priest, St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said church (£20 sterling), void as above or by death or resignation of John de Lowthean, said diocese.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

273, 259v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

26 January, 1432

John de Mella.

Since John Urchard, priest, obtained collation by ordinary authority of prebend of Conchan in cathedral church of Ross and vicarage of Rosmarkyn, Ross diocese, which are cures and incompatibles, and has possessed them peaceably for a year and more, therefore William Urchard, clerk, Ross diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage (£4 sterling): notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, anent which he is dispensed *in prima forma* by Apostolic See.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

274, 96. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

26 January, 1432

Reformatio

Formerly Pope granted provision of perpetual vicarage of parish church of St Molrwe in Yle, Sodor diocese, to John Mauricii, acolite, said diocese, who was lately dispensed by the Apostolic See that notwithstanding defect of birth he might be promoted to all holy orders; but although petition contained that John might hold said vicarage and demit it, or another benefice to be obtained by him simply or for exchange, owing to restrictions of Chancery the signature has not been effective. May Pope give mandate to expedite apostolic letters on said petition with sufficient dispensation to all the foregoing.

Concessum in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

274, 107. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

26 January, 1432

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

Alexander Stewart, earl of Mar, and Margaret de Seton,¹ nobles, Aberdeen and Moray dioceses, desire to contract matrimony together. But because late James de Dumba, formerly husband of Margaret, and foresaid Alexander were related in second and third

¹ The wife of George, 10th earl of Dunbar, is said to have been a daughter of Sir Alexander Seton of Seton (*Scots Peerage*, iii. 273).

degrees of consanguinity, and because also Alexander and Margaret are related in third and fourth degrees of consanguinity, they cannot do so without dispensation of Apostolic See. It is supplicated that Pope would grant mandate to dispense them that notwithstanding above impediments of consanguinity and affinity they may legitimately contract and remain in matrimony, decreeing offspring to be born legitimate.

Concessum in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

274, 142v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

26 January, 1432

Perinde Valere

Magalon.

Formerly on voidance of abbacy of Holywood (*Sacri Nemoris*), O.PREMON., Glasgow diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of Brother William Adougan, last abbot, canons unanimously elected Brother Thomas Advuyl, then canon of said monastery and afterwards the election was confirmed by ordinary authority by the father abbot, by virtue whereof Thomas obtained possession of rule and administration of goods of monastery in spiritualities and temporalities. But he doubts that the appointment (*ordinationem*) of abbacy was generally or specially reserved to the Apostolic See for that term, because it is alleged by some that Brother William Adougan, was a chaplain of Apostolic See, and he fears that he may be molested in future anent the rule of foresaid monastery (fruits, all burdens deducted, £20 of old sterling). Thomas and the convent supplicate that Pope would confirm said election and confirmation declaring the same to be valid in all respects as if there had been no general or special reservation.

Concessum in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

274, 161. [1 p—]

30 January, 1432

Concessio

Cor.

It is represented by rectors, masters, doctors and scholars of university of St Andrews, that in said *studium*, few if any betake themselves to faculty of civil law, on account of which in kingdom of

Scotland,¹ in which there is no other university, there are found few experts in civil law by whom justice can be ministered in civil business, whence it sometimes happens that miserable persons are oppressed contrary to justice, various scandals arise and the state of the realm is injured in many ways. But since many ecclesiastical persons would betake themselves there to said faculty, if there were one, the faculty would flourish there and the kingdom would abound in legal experts (*juris peritis*), by whom justice would be ministered and the state be well ruled (*res publica regi debite possit*); for part of rector, masters, doctors and scholars foresaid it is supplicated that to all and sundry in priests' orders or holding dignities, parsonages or other benefices with cure and of whatsoever origin, Pope would grant and dispense that they might hear, study and read laws in said university and teach and dispute in said faculty and exercise other scholastic acts, also acquire grades of baccalaureate, licence and doctorate with the fitting insignia, with appropriation of all and sundry privileges, immunities, graces and liberties granted to said university, notwithstanding constitutions and apostolic ordinances, statutes and customs of churches in which the benefices might be situated, and other things to the contrary.

Concessum praeterquam pro presbiteris in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.
Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 1. 274, 269. [1 p]

30 January, 1432

Habilitatio

Finlay Martini, priest, Moray diocese, — that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Abertarf, with annexes, said diocese, void by promotion of Alexander Fraser to priorship of Belloloci [Beaully] in Roman Court² (£8 sterling), and since it is alleged by some that he has detained incompatibles for about three years without canonical dispensation, may Pope habilitate him as far as need be.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.
Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 1. 274, 192v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

¹ Altered from France.

² Provided in May 1431 (Cameron, *Apostolic Camera*, 104).

30 January, 1432

John de Mella.

Since a certain John Wyncester, formerly holding parish church of Alicht, Dunkeld diocese, obtained possession of chancellorship of Dunkeld, collated to him by ordinary authority, and held them together for several months, taking up fruits against Constitution *Execrabilis*, John de Luchris, priest, Moray diocese, present in Curia, visiting it now for the second time from Scotland with great labours, dangers and expenses, 15 years after taking grade of priest, — that Pope would provide him to said church (£20 sterling): notwithstanding that he holds a chaplaincy without cure at the altar of St James in parish church of St Mary of Dundee, Brechin diocese (£4 sterling), also his right in canonry and prebend of Boterry, in church of Moray (£12 sterling), which he does not possess, and notwithstanding that James de Cambron, priest, obtained above church [of Alith] *de facto*, collated to him by ordinary authority, after it had been so long void (as is alleged) that collation had devolved, and has detained it for about two and a half years.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

275, 61. [1 $\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

30 January, 1432

Si Neutri

In a suit in Apostolic Palace before dom. John de Mella, auditor, between James Lyndesay, canon of collegiate church of Dumbar, St Andrews diocese, and William Croeser, bearing himself as an acolyte of Apostolic Sec, anent parish church of Arbuthnoth, said diocese, it is alleged by some that neither has right, — therefore James supplicates that Pope would give mandate to said auditor that, if he find as above, he collate and provide James to said church (£40 of old sterling)¹: notwithstanding said canonry and prebend of collegiate church of Dumbar (£12 of old sterling), which he holds.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. Feb., anno 1.

275, 70v. [1 p+]

¹ Altered from £20.

31 January, 1432

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to John de Luchris, priest, Moray diocese of parish church of Alicht, Dunkeld diocese, but in supplication John ought to have sought provision to vicarage of said parish church and not to church itself. May Pope therefore give mandate to expedite letters to vicarage instead of to parish church of Alicht.

Concessum. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Kal. Feb., anno 1.

269, 58v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

5 February, 1432

Cor.

Since John Innes, M.A., and Adam de Narne wish to exchange canonry with prebend of Botarry and canonry with prebend called sub-precentorship which they hold in church of Moray, they supplicate that Pope would give mandate to admit the resignations and to provide John to canonry with prebend called subprecentorship (£36 sterling) and Adam to canonry and prebend of Botarry (£15 sterling), when they become void by above resignations: notwithstanding that John holds canonry and prebend of Tayne in church of Ross and subdeanery, which is a simple office in same (£15 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Non. Feb., anno 1.

275, 17. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

18 February, 1432

John de Mella.

Robert Scrymgeour, canon of church of Lesmore or Argyll, of knightly race on both sides, and related to king of Scotland in fourth degree of consanguinity, M.A., student in civil law, and in deacon's orders, – that Pope would provide him to deanery of Caithness, a major dignity (£18 sterling), void because Alexander de Suthylande, holding the same for about six years, did not have himself promoted to priesthood: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of church of Lismore and rectory of Dunnottar, St Andrews diocese (total, £40 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. Mar., anno 1.

275, 230v. [1 p]

21 February, 1432

Si Neutri

John de Mella.

Recently on voidance of canonry and prebend of Forgunddevynny in church of Dunkeld by death outwith Roman Court of John Douglas, Adam de Gordon, priest, claimed right thereanent by virtue of an Expectative Grace, and by acceptance and provision, and Thomas de Myreton claimed right by virtue of a certain royal nomination; and matter of question arose between them in Apostolic Palace before dom. John de Mella, auditor, and it was proceeded in the cause *per audentiam contradictarum*, Adam carrying off a definitive sentence which passed *in rem judicatam* – from which sentence Thomas, *restitutus*, appealed in the strength of a special commission, and the cause of the restitution and appeal together with the principal business was committed to dom. John Walling, auditor, before whom now in second instance it has been proceeded to some acts but short of conclusion, and it is alleged by some that neither of said litigants has right in said canonry and prebend. John Arous, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.D.E.C., supplicates that Pope would give mandate to the auditor that he admit John for his interest therein, and if by event of suit it be found that neither Adam nor Thomas has right in said canonry and prebend (£30 sterling), that he collate, assign and provide John to same: notwithstanding his right in vicarage of Hadingtoun, St Andrews diocese (£45 sterling), anent which he is litigating in Roman Court.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 9 Kal. Mar., anno 1.

275, 158. [1½ pp]



2 EUGENIUS IV

28 March, 1432

Nova Provisio

Cor.

On voidance of vicarage of Inchesture, St Andrews diocese, by death of John Punok, outwith the Roman Court, Thomas Punok, priest, said diocese, was canonically instituted, but James Lassalis, alleged priest, said diocese, opposing the institution and wishing to take up fruits and oblations, began to molest Thomas. Moreover both were in the choir of the church and James put out his hand to the fruits and oblations and sought them. The said Thomas, wishing to defend his possessions laid violent hands on James, and thrust him from steps of choir and cast him to the ground, but without bloodshed. Wherefore Thomas fears that he may have incurred excommunication, and therefore he afterwards celebrated masses and other divine offices without absolution and he fears that his collation, institution and possession of said vicarage may lack validity. It is supplicated for his part that Pope would give mandate to absolve him and provide him by *Si Neutri* or New Provision to said vicarage (£10 sterling), whether still void by death of John, or of John de Cassiltarris.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Kal. Apr., anno 2.

284, 39. [1 $\frac{3}{8}$ pp]

7 April, 1432

Dispensatio

Robert Stewart, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A., LIC.JUR.CIV., kinsman in third degree of consanguinity to James king of Scots, — that Pope would dispense him to hold two incompatibles for life

with power of exchange: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of church of Aberdeen (£20 sterling).

Similiter

John Arous, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., present in Curia, perpetual vicar of parish church of Hadyngton, St Andrews diocese, and secretary of queen of Scotland, – that Pope would dispense him to hold two incompatibles for seven years with power of exchange: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of Hadyngton (£45 sterling).

Concessum ad biennium in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Apr., anno 2.

276, 3. [1½ pp]

10 April, 1432

The Pope dispensed John Feldeu, D.DEC., priest, St Andrews diocese, present in Curia, at instance of James, king of Scotland, to hold two incompatibles with power of exchange for three years as more fully contained in supplication for James Kennedy, nephew of said king and said John. But because benefices of John are slight, and with cure, and John is of a good age (*tota bona constitutas existat*) and cannot suitably come to Apostolic See for extension of said dispensation, and since the kingdom of Scotland is at ends of world, beyond which there is no habitable land, may apostolic letters therefore be expedited *ad vitam*, as in first supplication.

Concessum ad biennium in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. Apr., anno 2.

276, 68. [1 p–]

10 April, 1432

Indulgentia

As the chapel of St Palladius the Confessor (who first preached the Faith to Scots at the mandate of the Supreme Pontiff) in cemetery of parish church of Fordon, St Andrews diocese, is famous and a place of devotion (*devotissima*), which the people of the country are wont to visit in great numbers, because of the merits of said Glorious Confessor. But since the chapel is lacking in structures and ornaments, and is not hoped to be received without the pious alms of said people, may Pope grant indult to all Christ's faithful visiting the said chapel

every year (*annuatim*) on the feasts wont to be given in Chancery, and on the days of the prior (*ac diebus prioris*) and of the dedication of the said chapel or holding out helping hands for its construction and conservations of three years and as many quarantines to last in perpetuity.

Concessum in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. Apr., anno 2.

282, 200v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

13 April, 1432

Gilbert Forstar, archdeacon of Brechin, M.A., – that Pope would provide him to parish church of Strabroc, St Andrews diocese, of lay patronage (£50 sterling), void by death of William de Medelton, priest, Glasgow diocese, who held it together with vicarage of Selkirk, Glasgow diocese, for about a year and four months against Constitution *Execrabilis*: notwithstanding said archdeaconry (£20 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Apr., anno 2.

276, 18v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

13 April, 1432

Gilbert Heryng, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A., of noble race on both sides, – that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Doddyingston, St Andrews diocese (£10 sterling), void by death outwith the Roman Court of John de la Uedre, last possessor: notwithstanding that Gilbert holds vicarage of Ennervick, said diocese (£10 sterling), or Expectative Grace.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Apr., anno 2.

276, 103. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

Another of the same of same date with spelling Dudynston, John de Lawedre, Ennyvik.

284, 192v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

Another of the same date adding the clause: dispensing him to hold two vicarages together for life with power of exchange for two incompatibles.

284, 212v. [1 p]

13 April, 1432

Dispensatio

Lately Peter Forster, clerk, St Andrews diocese, was dispensed by apostolic authority that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold one ecclesiastical benefice with cure, – that Pope would dispense him to hold four other compatibles with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Concessum in presentia domini nostri Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Apr., anno 2.

276, 103v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

13 April, 1432

Dispensatio

Lately Adam Forster, clerk, St Andrews diocese, of noble race, was dispensed by apostolic authority that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman he might be promoted and hold incompatibles as above.

Concessum in presentia domini nostri Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Apr., anno 2.

276, 104. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

15 April, 1432

Alexander Heryng, priest, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Dodyngston, said diocese (£10 sterling), void by death outwith the Roman Court of John de Lawedre, or howsoever void: notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, anent which he is dispensed to be promoted and hold an ecclesiastical benefice with cure.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia domini nostri Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 17 Kal. May, anno 2.

276, 103. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

15 April, 1432

That the apostolic letters for William [Scott], rector of parish church of Bigarr, Glasgow diocese, M.A., anent dispensation to hold a dignity

by virtue of an Expectative Grace together with said parish church for two years may be expedited with statement that William was held to demit the said church on assecution of the dignity.

Concessum in presentia domini nostri Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 17 Kal. May, anno 2.

276, 115v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

15 April, 1432

Dispensatio

Lately, after Thomas de Peblis was dispensed by apostolic authority, that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman he should be promoted and hold an ecclesiastical benefice with cure, he obtained by ordinary authority the parish church of Bigare, said diocese, of lay patronage (£20 of old sterling). Then he exchanged the said church for perpetual vicarage of parish church of Innerlethane, said diocese, with William Scot, priest, said diocese, by ordinary authority, and possesses it at present, sufficient dispensation not having been obtained, as is believed. It is supplicated that Pope would dispense him to hold whatsoever compatible benefices with power of exchange as often as he pleases, and would provide him by new or simple provision to said vicarage (£20 of old sterling), whether still void by resignation of William as above or by death outwith the Roman Court of John Mertensed, apostolic chaplain, or by assecution of archdeaconry of Brechin or of parish church of Cambuslang by Gilbert Forestarii or Thomas Roule, or howsoever void.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape.

Rome, St Peter's, 17 Kal. May, anno 2.

277, 89v. [$1\frac{2}{3}$ pp]

21 April, 1432

Cor.

It is represented for the part of Walter abbot and convent of St Thomas the Martyr of Aberbrothoc, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, that many years before the perpetual vicarage of parish church of Fyve, Aberdeen diocese, was united and annexed by the ordinary with consent of his chapter to a certain chapel of the priory of Fyve, dependent from the said monastery; and Henry, present bishop of

Aberdeen with consent of his chapter has incorporated it, and the abbot and convent have held and possessed the same ever since. They supplicate that Pope would ratify said union and give new provision of the vicarage with its pertinents (£30 of old sterling) to foresaid priory (£12 of old sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 11 Kal. May, anno 2.

276, 79v. [1 p]

23 April, 1432

Cor.

Lately John de Innyrkething, priest, canon regular of monastery of Holyrood of Edinburgh, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, obtained possession by ordinary authority of perpetual vicarage of parish church of St Cuthbert under the castle of Edinburgh, said diocese, void by resignation of Peter de Benyng, canon regular of Holyrood, in hands of the ordinary and admitted by him, and John possesses the same at present. As the validity of the above is doubted by some, it is supplicated for the part of John that Pope would ratify the same and provide him by new or simple provision to said vicarage (£20 sterling), void as above or still void by promotion of Henry Dridene, formerly vicar, to said monastery, or by death of John de Bonyng, canon regular and vicar, or by assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kirkcuhbright, Galloway diocese, or of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Urr, Glasgow diocese, by ordinary authority by above Peter de Benyng.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Non. Kal. May, anno 2.

276, 275. [1½ pp]

29 April, 1432

James Kenedy, canon of Glasgow, M.A., of noble race on both sides, a nephew of James, king of Scotland, — that Pope would provide him to a canonry and prebend of Menmor in church of Dunkeld (£30 sterling), void by death in Roman Court of John Derling, to whom they were provided as a reserved benefice; but he died not having had possession, whereas a certain Maurice de Macnabe, alleged clerk, by pretext of collation by ordinary authority has

detained them for under two years after the above reservation; or whether still void by death of Richard Militis within two days' journey from the Roman Court, or howsoever void: notwithstanding that he holds canonry and prebend of subdeanery of Glasgow (100 marks sterling), and an Expectative Grace and a dispensation to hold incompatibles – if he has such – to be stated in Chancery.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. May, anno 2.

276, 210. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

29 April, 1432

Magalon.

Lately Thomas Archier, priest, St Andrews diocese, alleged to be son of a priest and an unmarried woman, drunk with the poison of avarice, obtained provision of canonry and prebend and treasurer-ship of Dunkeld, with parish church or perpetual vicarage of Mukcart, St Andrews diocese, and canonry and prebend of Dupill in church of Moray, and held them for more than two years without sufficient apostolic dispensation, on account of which these benefices are known to be void. Gilbert Heringis, clerk, St Andrews diocese, M.A., therefore supplicates that Pope would provide him to above canonry and prebend and treasurer-ship of church of Dunkeld (£40 sterling), void as above or howsoever: notwithstanding parish church of Ennerwick.

Item: that Pope would provide Alan de Swynton, priest, St Andrews diocese, to parish church or perpetual vicarage of Mukcart (£15 sterling), void as above.

Item: that Pope would provide Laurence de Fauside, clerk, St Andrews diocese, to canonry and prebend of Dupill, which he holds (£20 sterling): notwithstanding parish church of Kilmany.

Concessum ut petitur pro omnibus tribus in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. May, anno 2.

284, 289. [$2\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

1 May, 1432

On voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Selkirk, Glasgow diocese, by promotion of late John Elwald to parish church

of Kirkandris, Galloway diocese, and assecution of the same, William Middelmaste, priest, Glasgow diocese, obtained possession of the same on presentation of abbot and convent of Kalcow, St Andrews diocese, by ordinary provision and collation; but since validity of the above has been called in doubt it is supplicated for the part of William that Pope would ratify same and provide him anew or by simple provision to said vicarage (£18 sterling), void as above: notwithstanding hospital of St Lenard without cure near burgh of Peblis, Glasgow diocese, of lay patronage (£8 sterling), wont to be assigned to secular clerks.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Kal. May, anno 2.

277, 33v. [1 p+]

3 May, 1432

Dispensatio

Andrew Lindinch, clerk, Glasgow diocese, B.DEC., ¹studying in decreets in university of Orleans¹, – that he be not bound to have himself promoted to holy orders for five years by reason of any benefices.

Concessum quod in studio in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Non. May, anno 2.

285, 66. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

5 May, 1432

Dispensatio

John de Mella.

Since John Feldeu, D.DEC., priest, St Andrews diocese, has been residing at Rome (*in Urbe*) since assumption of the Pope, not without great expenses and perils and is still studying there, and since ²he was highly commended by James king of Scots by his letters of obedience², may Pope therefore dispense him to hold for life two incompatible benefices with power of exchange: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Markynch and hospital of St Nicholas near city of St Andrews, said diocese, and canonry and prebend of Gutry in church of Brechin, anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace (total, £35 of old sterling).

¹⁻¹ *actu in studio Aurelan. studens in eiusdem decretis.*

²⁻² *per suas primevas letteras obedientiales plurimum commendatus extiteat.*

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Non. May, anno 2.

277, 105. [1½ pp]

6 May, 1432

Cor.

Thomas Archer, rector of parish church of Mukkart, St Andrews diocese, had collation by ordinary authority to canonry and prebend of Menmore in church of Dunkeld, void by resignation of Maurice de Macnab outwith the Roman Court for sake of exchange; and he obtained possession and holds them at present, although it is alleged by some that they are not void as above but by death of Richard Knich [Knight] within two days journey from Roman Court or by death of John Derlyne in Curia. He supplicates that Pope would provide him anew to the same (£30 sterling), whether void by death of Richard or of John: notwithstanding above parish church (£14 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, Holy Spirit in Saxio, Prid. Non. May, anno 2.

276, 276. [1 p]

6 May, 1432

Cor.

Since Cuthbert Alani and Thomas Archer, B.D.E.C., wish to exchange deanery of church of Brechin and parish church of Mukkart, St Andrews diocese, which they hold, they supplicate that Pope would give mandate to some good man *in partibus* to admit the resignations and collate and provide said deanery (£26 sterling) to Thomas and said parish church (£16 sterling) to Cuthbert: notwithstanding that Cuthbert holds poors' hospital called *Domus Dei* of city of Brechin (wont to be assigned to secular clerks) as a perpetual benefice without cure, of lay patronage (£20 sterling), and that Thomas holds canonry and prebend of Memmour in church of Dunkeld (£30 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, Holy Spirit in Saxio, Prid. Non. May, anno 2.

276, 276v. [1½ pp]

6 May, 1432

Formerly, on voidance of parish church of Hawyck, Glasgow diocese, by death of John Scot outwith the Roman Court, William Turnbwl, M.A., B.DEC., of noble race, obtained said church, of lay patronage, after presentation and institution by ordinary authority, and he holds it at present. He supplicates that Pope would provide him to foresaid church (£50 sterling), void as above.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, Holy Spirit in Saxio, Prid. Non. May, anno 2.

276, 299. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

12 May, 1432

Nova Provisio

Lately on voidance of precentorship of church of Glasgow by death outwith the Roman court of John de Hawick, peaceable possessor, Nicholas de Ottirburn, priest, Glasgow diocese, LIC.DEC., M.A., present in Curia, accepted it by virtue of an Expectative Grace within legitimate time and had provision, but he doubts validity of the same inasmuch as John was a chaplain of Peter de Luna, Pope Benedict XIII. He therefore supplicates that Pope would provide him to said precentorship, a non-elective, non-major dignity with cure, to which a canonry and prebend are annexed (£60 sterling), whether void by death of said John or otherwise: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Mernis, said diocese (£15 sterling), which he is ready to demit, and notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Buffoydee in church of Dunblane (£4 sterling), of lay patronage.

Since above perpetual vicarage of parish church of Mernis is hoped to be void as above, Laurence Pyot, priest, St Andrews diocese, present in Curia, supplicates that Pope would provide him to the same (£15 sterling), whether void as above or otherwise: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Bonkill, Dunkeld diocese, which he holds and is ready to demit (£8 sterling), and canonry and prebend of Moy in church of Moray, which he holds (£8 sterling).

Fiat ut petitur de utroque in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. May, anno 2.

277, 28v. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

12 May, 1432

John Crawford, perpetual vicar of parish church of Kylbarchan, Glasgow diocese, – that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Dalry, said diocese, void by death outwith the Roman Court of John Tayt, chaplain of Apostolic See, although a certain Stephen Ker, who bears himself as priest, said diocese, M.A., B.DEC., has detained it for about a year by pretext of ordinary collation through exchange with said John Tayt (in which pact simony took place), and occupies it at present (£30 sterling), whether void by death or resignation of John Tayt: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of Kilbarchan (£10 sterling), which he is ready to demit.

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.
Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. May, anno 2. 277, 39. [3 p]

12 May, 1432

The late Pope Martin v granted to Richard Creche, U.J.PROF., holding parish church of Crole, St Andrews diocese, provision to archdeaconry of St Andrews, void in a certain way, and subsequently Pope Eugenius iv dispensed him to hold any other ecclesiastical benefice along with said parish church (which he offered to demit on assecution of the archdeaconry) – in which no mention was made of the archdeaconry. But before letters on said archdeaconry and dispensation were made out Richard obtained parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, by ordinary authority, demitting foresaid church of Crole. Because of this assecution [of Kilmany] it is doubtful if the grace anent archdeaconry has expired. It is supplicated for part of Richard, who is a priest and counsellor of James king of Scots, that Pope would decree said dispensation to be valid in all respects as if full statement of said archdeaconry (£100 of old sterling) had been made, and would provide him by new or simple provision to said archdeaconry whether expired or invalid as above, or still void by death outwith the Roman Court of Thomas Stewart, chaplain of Apostolic See, or of Andrew de Trabion, or by promotion of John de Peblis to church of Dunkeld, or howsoever void:

notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Stobo in church of Glasgow, canonry and prebend of Dunkeld (name to be had as stated), and parish church of Kilmany (total, £140 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. May, anno 2.

277, 201v. [2 pp +]

15 May, 1432

Nova Provisio

Lately on voidance of ministry of house of Faylfurde, Order of Holy Trinity and Redemption of Captives, Glasgow diocese, by death of last minister (whose name to be had as sufficiently expressed and to be stated in Chancery), the brothers of said House elected Brother Thomas de Morton, priest, said Order, as minister, and he had confirmation of his election or provision by Provincial of kingdom of Scotland and had peaceable possession, and holds it at present. Subsequently he obtained confirmation by the General of said Order as far as need was and had new provision to said ministry, as is more fully contained in letters of the General thereanent. But for certain reasons the validity of above election, confirmation and provision is doubted by some, and it is supplicated for the part of Thomas that Pope would confirm the same and provide him by new or simple provision to ministry of said House, which is an elective dignity with cure and principal of said order in kingdom of Scotland (£100 of old sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. May, anno 2.

277, 152. [1½ pp]

15 May, 1432

John de Mella.

Thomas Giffart, clerk, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Corsalmond, Aberdeen diocese, void by resignation of Andrew de Logy, last vicar, in hands of the Pope.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. May, anno 2.

277, 205. [½ pp]

17 May, 1432

Cor.

Since canonry and prebend of Monyth in church of Dunkeld are void by resignation outwith the Roman court of Thomas de Cardony, formerly canon, although a certain John de Faskland, who bears himself as priest, St Andrews diocese, has detained them for about four months, Robert de Macgillequhaillum, rector of parish church of Lundeffe, Dunkeld diocese, who was formerly provided by ordinary authority to said canonry and prebend (£20 sterling), supplicates that Pope would provide him to the same by simple or new provision or by *Si Neutri*, void as above or by resignation for sake of invalid exchange of said Thomas or of Richard de Creffe, formerly auditor of Causes of Palace of late Peter de Luna, Pope Benedict XIII: notwithstanding above church of Lundeffe (20 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. June, anno 2.

277, 192v. [1½ pp]

17 May, 1432

Dispensatio

John de Mella.

Alexander de Lychton, clerk, Aberdeen diocese, M.A., in twenty second year of his age or thereabout, - that Pope would dispense him to hold whatsoever ecclesiastical benefices with clause of exchange: notwithstanding defect of age and defect of birth as son of a deacon and an unmarried woman, anent which he has recently had apostolic dispensation.

Concessum de duobus annis in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. June, anno 2.

277, 193. [¾ p]

17 May, 1432

John Rede, priest, Dunkeld diocese, of noble race, - that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Bonkill, Dunkeld diocese,¹ when it becomes void by peaceable assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Mernis, Glasgow diocese, by Laurence Piot, priest, St Andrews diocese.

¹ Annual value not given.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. June, anno 2.

285, 261v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

19 May, 1432

Reformatio

Formerly Pope provided John Forster, canon of Glasgow, of noble race, M.A., LIC.DEC., to a canonry of Aberdeen with reservation of a prebend and an ecclesiastical benefice in collation of bishop of St Andrews, and then granted him provision to parish church of Glen-carn, Glasgow diocese, void in a certain way. He supplicates that Pope would dispense him to hold other two incompatible benefices for life with power of exchange, and that letters may be expedited with mention of parish church of Kilmany, St Andrews diocese, of which there was no mention in his supplication.

Concessum ad triennium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. June, anno 2.

277, 149. [1 p-]

19 May, 1432

Since perpetual vicarage of parish church of Bonkyll, Dunkeld diocese, which Laurence Pyot, priest, St Andrews diocese, possesses, is hoped to be void by his peaceable assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Mernis, Glasgow diocese, Symon de Dalgles, priest, Glasgow diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage of Bonkyll (£10 sterling), void as above: notwithstanding defect of birth as son of parents related within the double fourth degree of consanguinity, anent which he has dispensation by apostolic authority.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. June, anno 2.

277, 156v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

19 May, 1432

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

John de Mella.

It is represented for the part of Adam de Kartetil, layman, and Elizabeth de Touris, *mulier*, St Andrews and Dunkeld diocese, that although they had not committed fornication or co-habited, never-

theless they are suspect *in partibus* because divers men had refused to take Elizabeth to wife; also on account of this scandal Adam suffers danger from friends of Elizabeth. They wish to contract matrimony, but because they are related in third degree of affinity they are unable to fulfil their desire without dispensation of Apostolic See. It is supplicated that they may contract and remain in matrimony, declaring offspring to be born legitimate.

Concessum in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. June, anno 2.

277, 220v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

19 May, 1432

Reformatio

Cor.

Richard Creche, U.J.PROF., – that letters on provision to archdeaconry of St Andrews may be made out with the statement: 'even if said archdeaconry is void because he obtained parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, by way of exchange before assecution of the archdeaconry'.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. June, anno 2.

277, 243v. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

21 May, 1432

Cor.

Stephen Beyg, monk of Dunfermlyn, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese, priest, – that Pope would provide him to priory of Coldingham, said order and diocese, depending from said monastery of Dunfermlyn and wont to be ruled by a monk of the same (£600 sterling), void by assecution of priory of Urchard, said order, Moray diocese, by William Broun by apostolic letters. William was provided to said priory [Coldingham] as generally reserved or as void by assecution of above priory of Urchard by Andrew Raburn; even if said priory [of Coldingham] depends from monastery of Durham, said order, Durham diocese: notwithstanding that a certain William Drakis, who bears himself as a monk of Durham has detained it for about nine years by virtue of alleged ordinary collation and provision against apostolic reservation, and has carried off a definitive sentence against William Broun anent said priory, which has passed *in rem judicatam*.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. June, anno 2. 277, 222v. [1½ pp]

21 May, 1432

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

Cor.

Formerly John de Ogilvy, layman, and Christian Forestarii, mulier, not ignorant that they were related in double third degree of affinity, contracted matrimony *per verba legitima de presenti*, but did not consummate the same. They supplicate that Pope would dispense them to contract anew and remain in matrimony, decreeing offspring to be born legitimate.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. June, anno 2. 277, 223v. [¾ p]

21 May, 1432

Dispensatio

Cor.

Lately Pope dispensed John de Staneton, clerk, Dunblane diocese, that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman he might be promoted to all holy orders and hold an ecclesiastical benefice. He supplicates that Pope would dispense him to hold three or four other compatible benefices.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. June, anno 2. 277, 223v. [⅔ p]

Since in above grace the letters do not extend to cathedral churches may they be made out to cathedral churches since there are no collegiate churches in Scotland in ecclesiastical patronage.

Granted etc. as above. 7 Kal. June, anno 2 [26 May, 1432].

277, 229. [½ p]

23 May, 1432

On voidance of parish church of Rankilburn, Glasgow diocese, by death outwith the Roman Court of John Quhite, formerly rector, Walter de Hassinden obtained collation by ordinary authority and possesses the same. May Pope ratify the same and provide him by

new or simple provision to said church, of lay patronage (£6 sterling), void as above.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. June, anno 2.

277, 289v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

26 May, 1432

Since the perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kylbarchan, Glasgow diocese, which John de Crawford possesses, is hoped to be void by peaceable assecution of parish church of Dalry, said diocese, John de Moderwell, priest, Glasgow diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage (£10 sterling), void as above.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Kal. June, anno 2.

277, 270v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

10 June, 1432

Nova Provisio

John de Mella, Cor.

On voidance of canonry and prebend of Stobo in church of Glasgow by resignation of Richard Creche for sake of exchange in hands of ordinary, William Foulis, M.A., BACH.THEOL., obtained them by ordinary authority and holds them at present; but because Richard was an auditor in Apostolic Palace of late Pope Benedict XIII it is believed that this ordinary collation is not valid. It is supplicated for the part of William that Pope would ratify the same and provide him by new or simple provision to said canonry and prebend (£80 sterling), void as above: notwithstanding provostship of collegiate church of Bothuile, Glasgow diocese, of lay patronage (£100 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. June, anno 2.

278, 173. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

12 June, 1432

Dispensatio

James, king of Scots, in person of his chaplain, William Middelmaste, priest, — that Pope would dispense him that together with

perpetual vicarage of parish church of Selkirk, Glasgow diocese (£20 sterling), he might hold for life one other incompatible benefice with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Concessum ad triennium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Id. June, anno 2.

278, 50v. [1 p—]

29 June, 1432

Cor.

Nicholas de Ottirburn, priest, Glasgow diocese, M.A., LIC.DEC., — that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Old Roxburgh in church of Glasgow (£30 sterling), void by death of John de Vaux, familiar of late Walter, cardinal priest of St Eusebius: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Buthoder in church of Dunblane (£4 sterling) and perpetual vicarage of parish church of Mernis, Glasgow diocese (£15 sterling), and right which he claims in precentorship of church of Glasgow (£60 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. July, anno 2.

278, 64v. [1½ pp]

6 July, 1432

Nova Provisio

John de Mella.

Lately, on voidance of house with church and hospital of St Anthony near Leith in parish of Restalrich, St Andrews diocese, in kingdom of Scotland, by death outwith Roman Court of Brother John Courtman, last possessor, Brother John Steile, O.S.A., priest, obtained provision by John, abbot of St Anthony, Vienne diocese, immediately subject to Holy See, as ordinary, possession following. But he doubts validity of the above because by inadvertence in the letters 'Lith' was put for 'Leth' and 'Dalsterich' for 'Restarich', and for certain other causes. He therefore supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and provide him anew to said house, church and hospital (£10 of old sterling), void as above.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. July, anno 2.

278, 91v. [1 p—]

9 July, 1432

John de Mella.

James, king of Scots, in person of his chaplain, secretary, orator, familiar domestic and continual commensal, William Scot, priest, M.A., of Paris, who reads canonical hours with the king and has studied canon law for about four years, and is also special envoy (*nuncius*) of university of Paris to kingdom of Scotland for the good union of Holy Mother Church, – that Pope would provide him to parish church of Cultyr, Glasgow diocese, of lay patronage, void by death outwith Roman Court of Patrick Scot [?], last rector, or void in whatsoever way, and would dispense him to hold the same together with parish church of Bigar, said diocese, which he possesses, of lay patronage (£20 sterling), with power of exchange as often as he pleases for two other incompatibles. He was presented to church of Cultyr which is contiguous to church of Bigar, about one mile distant, by the patron to the ordinary and commended for six months.

Concessum ut petitur cum dispensatione ad annum de speciale et per nuncium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. July, anno 2.

278, 97. [1½ pp]

9 July, 1432

Dispensatio

Cor.

Lately the Pope dispensed Thomas de Lawedre, canon of Aberdeen, M.A., of Paris, that notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman he might be promoted and hold five compatible benefices. By virtue of this dispensation he had himself promoted and obtained canonry and prebend of Abrodour in church of Aberdeen, perpetual vicarage of parish church of Erskyn, Glasgow diocese, and canonry and prebend of Petrokis in collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese (£40 sterling), – that Pope would dispense him to hold whatsoever other compatibles with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. July, anno 2.

278, 165. [1½ pp]

9 July, 1432

Dispensatio

John de Mella.

James, king of Scots, in person of his secretary and continual commensal, Thomas de Lawedre, M.A., of Paris, who has studied canon law for about four years, — that Pope would dispense him to hold for life with perpetual vicarage of parish church of Erskyn, Glasgow diocese, which he holds (£10 sterling), another incompatible benefice with power of exchange, holding two only incompatible together, and would dispense him to hold canonry and prebend of Abirdour in church of Aberdeen and canonry and prebend of Patokkis in collegiate church of Dunbar, St Andrews diocese, with said vicarage (total, £40 sterling).

Concessum ad quinquennium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. July, anno 2.

278, 166v. [1½ pp]

9 July, 1432

In mortis articulo

Cor.

William Turnbull, M.A., of noble race, rector of parish church of Hawyk, Glasgow diocese, — that Pope would grant him plenary indulgence once in life and once at point of death.

Concessum in forma in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. July, anno 2.

282, 109. [¼ p]

12 July, 1432

Lately, on voidance of parish church of Edvy, St Andrews diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of John de Edvy, rector, a certain John Swan, alleged priest, said diocese, of illegitimate birth, accepted the same by virtue of an Expectative Grace of Martin v, in which no mention was made of perpetual chaplainry of Magnacarcare in church of Brechin, of lay patronage, which he has held without canonical dispensation for about eight years. On account of the foregoing the above church is thought to have been so long void that collation has devolved to Apostolic See. John Honor, priest, said diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said parish church (£30 sterling), void as above: notwithstanding perpetual

chaplainry at altar of St Mary in parish church of Carale, said diocese, of lay patronage (£5 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. July, anno 2.

278, 266. [1 p]

15 July, 1432

Commissio Privationis

John de Mella.

Formerly, on voidance of parish church of Strabrok, St Andrews diocese, of lay patronage, a certain William Middilmaste, alleged vicar of parish church of Selkirk, Glasgow diocese, made a promise that a certain kinsman, John Middilmast, should obtain said church of Strabrok, and he gave a sum of money and arranged with his kinsman that after obtaining it peaceably he should resign it at will and mandate of William. Thus simony has been incurred and William has rendered himself unworthy of said vicarage and of canonry and prebend of Duffows in church of Moray, of lay patronage. It is supplicated for part of John Bening, M.A., that Pope would give mandate to some good man in Roman Court or *in partibus* to inform himself *simpliciter* anent the foregoing, and if he find as above he deprive William of said canonry and prebend and all right therein (£20 sterling) and provide said John to the same, even if void by resignation of late Alan Stewart or of John Beninj: notwithstanding litigation anent church of Lithow.

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. July, anno 2.

278, 173v. [1½ pp]

17 July, 1432

Commissio Privationis

Lately the above William Medilmaste impetrated perpetual vicarage of parish church of Selkirk, Glasgow diocese (in presentation of monastery of Calcow, O.S.B., St Andrews diocese) and hospital of Peblis, Glasgow diocese, for himself, and rectory of Strabrok, St Andrews diocese, for himself or for John Medilmast, his nephew, B.DEC., by simoniacal pravity, and had provision to said vicarage and hospital for himself and of said rectory for his nephew. But he has rendered himself unworthy by said impetration and simony.

Thomas de Lawedre, M.A., supplicates that Pope would give mandate to some auditor in Apostolic Palace to inform himself etc., as above, and provide Thomas to said vicarage, hospital and rectory (total, £80 sterling): notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Abridour and of Pettokis [as above, p. 234].

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. Aug., anno 2. 278, 190v. [1½ pp]

19 July, 1432

Dispensatio

James, king of Scots in person of his chaplain, orator and continual commensal, David de Narne, M.A., of Paris, where he has studied canon law for about four years, – that Pope would dispense him to hold two incompatibles for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Moffet in church of Glasgow, which he holds (£40 sterling), and defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, anent which and plurality of benefices he has a papal dispensation.

Concessum ad biennium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. Aug., anno 2. 278, 199. [1 p]

19 July, 1432

Perinde Valere

By letters under date 8 Kal. May, anno 1 [24 April, 1431], Pope granted an Expectative Grace to William Turnbuls, rector of parish church of Hawyck, Glasgow diocese, M.A., B.D.E.C. It was stated that William was of a race of barons on both sides; but though he is related to divers barons in third and fourth degrees of consanguinity he is not of a race of barons by direct line, and therefore fears that the letters may be branded as surreptitious. May they be valid in all respects as if had not been stated that William was of a race of barons, but that he was related to said barons in degrees as above.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. Aug., anno 2. 278, 266v. [½ p]

Another of the same, of same date.

284, 127. [½ p]

25 July, 1432

Nova Provisio

On voidance of parish church of Strabrok, St Andrews diocese, by assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Edinburgh by William de Foulis, William Middilmaste, perpetual vicar of parish church of Selkirk, Glasgow diocese, as ignorant of law, promised and paid a sum of money to John Middelmaste [as above, p. 235]. William, who afterwards obtained by ordinary authority the canonry and prebend of Duffous in church of Moray, void by resignation of John Bening in hands of ordinary, doubts validity of the same and fears that he has incurred stain of simony and irregularity, afterwards celebrating masses and other divine offices. It is supplicated that Pope, considering William's ignorance of law and simplicity, would provide him by new or simple provision to vicarage and canonry and prebend foresaid, which he holds (total, £60 sterling), said vicarage being void by assecution of parish church of Kirkandres, Galloway diocese, by late John Elwald, and canonry and prebend by foresaid resignation.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Kal. Aug., anno 2.

278, 235. [1½ pp]

25 July, 1432

Cor.

William Bel, M.A., priest, St Andrews diocese, — that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Erskyn, Glasgow diocese (£10 sterling), when it becomes void by peaceable assecution of parish church of Selkyik, Glasgow diocese, or of parish church of Strabrok, St Andrews diocese, by Thomas de Lawedre, or howsoever: notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 8 Kal. Aug., anno 2.

285, 244v. [¾ p]

25 July, 1432

In mortis articulo

Cervien.

May Pope grant plenary remission to James, king of Scots, and Joanna, queen of Scots, once in life and once at point of death and as

often as they shall fear to be at point of death or in danger, as late Pope Martin granted them indult.

Concessum ut petitur et alias in forma in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.
Rome, St Peter's, 8 Kal. Aug., anno 2. 285, 248v. [$\frac{1}{4}$ p]

4 August, 1432

Reformatio

In supplication of John Lauson, priest, St Andrews diocese, on New Provision to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kennochy, said diocese, it was omitted to put clause: 'even if void by assecution of parish church of Tarbeth, said diocese, by Thomas Derchare by apostolic authority'. May letters be expedited with addition of this clause.

Concessum in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.
Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 278, 280v. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

4 August, 1432

John de Mella.

On voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Estwode, Glasgow diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of John Gardiner, last vicar, John de Moderwell obtained possession by virtue of ordinary collation and provision, but because validity of above is doubted by some it is supplicated for part of John that Pope would ratify the same and provide him by new or simple provision to said vicarage (£10 sterling), void as above.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.
Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 278, 298. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

Another of the same with rubric *Novo Provisio*, where the value is given as £8 sterling. 7 Id. Aug., anno 2 [7 August, 1432].

279, 132. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

4 August, 1432

Reformatio

Cor.

David de Crannach, clerk, Aberdeen diocese, to whom Pope granted surrogation in right of William Croyser, acolite, in parish church of

Arbuthnoch, St Andrews diocese, – that apostolic letters may be expedited with statement of sentences and decret granted for William against James Lindesay, who bears himself as clerk, St Andrews diocese, detainer of said church.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 278, 298v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

4 August, 1432

Cor.

Thomas Lawedyr, priest, Glasgow diocese, M.A., – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Turref in church of Aberdeen, void by death outwith Roman Court of Robert Stewart, last possessor, although William de Foresta, monk of Melros, O.CIST., has detained them for about four years (£40 sterling), void as above: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Pettokkys in collegiate church of Dunbar and canonry and prebend of Abyrdowre in church of Aberdeen, which he is ready to demit, and perpetual vicarage of parish church of Erskyn (total, £40 sterling), and defect of birth.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 279, 24v. [1 p–]

Another of the same. 7 Id. Aug., anno 2 [7 August, 1432].

285, 240. [1 p–]

Another of the same. 16 Kal. Sept., anno 2 [17 August, 1432].

280, 276. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

4 August, 1432

Surrogatio cum Si Neutri

Laurence de Fauside, clerk, St Andrews diocese, litigating in Apostolic Palace anent parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, – that Pope, admitting resignation of right made by John Wincerster and John Forester and Thomas de Mireton, would give mandate to auditor to surrogate him in the same, and if he find that none has right that he provide Laurence to said church (£80 sterling), void as above or howsoever: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of

Alncum in church of Glasgow anent which he is litigating in Curia, and perpetual vicarage of parish church of Abirnethy, Dunblane diocese, anent which also a suit pends (total, £40 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 279, 42. [1½ pp]

4 August, 1432

John de Mella.

Lately on voidance of parish church of Kenbak, St Andrews diocese, by assecution of archdeaconry of St Andrews by George de Neuton, Henry, bishop of St Andrews, collated Gilbert de Galbrath, priest, said diocese, by virtue whereof he obtained possession. But he doubts validity of the above and supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and provide him anew to said church (£10 sterling), void as above.

William Arous, clerk, St Andrews diocese, that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kyllummanal in church of Argyll (£4 sterling), void by resignation of John Arous, last possessor, before a notary public and witnesses in Roman Court, and which has been so long void that collation has devolved.

Concessum ut petitur pro utroque in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 279, 43. [1½ pp]

Another of the same of same date.

279, 44. [1½ pp]

4 August, 1432

Cor.

William de Glendoulbine, clerk, Glasgow diocese, M.A., of baronial race, – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Roxbruch in church of Glasgow, void or when they become void by assecution of precentorship of church of Glasgow by Nicholas de Ottirburn by apostolic authority (£10 sterling), or still void by death outwith Roman Court of John de Vause, chaplain of Apostolic See.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 279, 44v. [¾ p]

4 August, 1432

The above William de Glendouwyre, – that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Cathkert, Glasgow diocese, void or when it becomes void by assecution of precentorship of church of Glasgow by David de Cadzow, collated by ordinary authority.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 279, 47v. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

4 August, 1432

Dispensatio

John de Mella.

For the part of James, king of Scots, in person of William Scot, his chaplain, – that Pope would dispense him to hold with parish church of Bigar (£20 sterling), the parish church of Cultre, said diocese (£20 sterling), with power of exchange as often as he pleases for other two incompatibles, for life.

Concessum ut petitur ad biennium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 279, 48v. [2 pp]

4 August, 1432

Nova Provisio

Lately William de Craufurde and John Goldsmyth resigned canonries and prebends of Bancherydewerey and Cowden in church of Aberdeen in hands of the ordinary for exchange and ordinary, admitting the resignations, provided William to Cowden and John to Bancherydewerey, by virtue of which they obtained possession. But by some it is alleged that above resignations lack validity and that said prebend of Cowden is still void. William supplicates that Pope would provide him anew to the same (50 marks sterling), void as above: notwithstanding parish church of Tarvas, Aberdeen diocese (40 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 279, 56. [$\frac{4}{8}$ p]

4 August, 1432

Nova Provisio cum Dispensatione

Lately on voidance of parish church of Edewy, St Andrews diocese, by death outwith Roman Court of John de Edewy, last rector, John Sowan, priest, said diocese, accepted the same by virtue of an Expectative Grace, and had provision and holds it peaceably at present. But he doubts validity and supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and provide him anew to said church (40 marks sterling), void as above or by death of Henry Ogelvy at Roman Court, dispensing him notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman to be promoted to holy orders and hold four compatible benefices with power of exchange.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 279, 56v. [1½ pp]

4 August, 1432

Nova Provisio

On voidance of parish church of Quilt, St Andrews diocese, by assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carale, said diocese, by Robert Fevyr, priest, said diocese, first Robert Dernwyke and secondly Hugh Turyne, B.DEC., obtained the said church by ordinary authority, and Hugh holds it at present. But because Robert de Monros, formerly rector, died outwith the Roman Court, a chaplain of Apostolic See, it is thought that ordinary collation is not valid. Hugh supplicates that Pope would provide him by new or simple provision to said parish church (£10 sterling), void by death of said chaplain.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Prid. Non. Aug., anno 2. 279, 157. [¾ p]

7 August, 1432

Dispensatio

Cor.

John Gray, rector of parish church of Caldore-Comitis, St Andrews diocese, M.A., M.MED., dispensed by apostolic authority for defect of birth as son of a married man and a nun, who holds above church

(40 marks sterling) and is litigating in Roman Court anent parish church of Lyston, said diocese (100 marks sterling) and canonry and prebend of Renfrew in church of Glasgow (40 marks of old sterling), – that Pope would dispense him to hold whatsoever ecclesiastical benefices, with power of exchange.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 37. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

7 August, 1432

Confirmatio

Cor.

Since the late James de Llaweder and Archibald, *Comites de Douglas de Smalham* [sic], St Andrews diocese, gave, granted and confirmed to the abbot and convent of St Mary of Driburgh, O.PREMON., said diocese, the hospitals of which they were patrons with all lands, tenements in such way that abbot and convent should bear the due and accustomed burdens, as is more fully contained in authentic letters sealed with seals of said earls. For the part of abbot and convent it is supplicated that Pope would confirm donation of hospitals of Llaweder (£2 sterling) and of Smalham (£5 sterling) to said monastery (200 marks of silver).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 51v. [1 p]

7 August, 1432

Confirmatio

Cor.

Formerly the late Robert, king of Scots (considering that some religious places founded by his predecessors, kings of Scotland, and opulently endowed, had on account of the adversities of the times remained destitute of the cult of God, and that what had been ordained by the devotion of princes for the augmentation of religion had been wickedly consumed in illicit uses, and that the priory of nuns of Sowthberwyk, O.CIST., St Andrews diocese, was utterly lacking in divine service and regular observance and that the nuns, throwing continence aside indulged in insolent and dissolute behaviour, and that only two of them remained), with consent and

authority of bishop of St Andrews donated all and sundry the lands and fruits of said priory to the monastery of Driburgh, O.PREMONT., said diocese, and transferred it fully to the monastery, then burned by enemy fire. Subsequently Walter, bishop of St Andrews, considering that the priory, founded by kings of Scotland, had long been destroyed by wars and calamities so that scarcely a trace of any building remained, with advice and consent of foresaid King Robert ordered the two nuns to be placed in other places of Cistercian order and endowed with fitting portions from rents of the priory, and he annexed rents, fruits and profits of the priory to the said monastery, whose rents were slight and insufficient for rebuilding and sustentation of the ministers there, divers letters being made out and apostolic confirmations following, by virtue whereof the abbot and convent have possessed said priory for many years for above uses. Lest there should be any doubt of validity, for the part of abbot and convent it is supplicated that Pope would ratify annexation of said priory (£20 sterling) to the monastery (200 marks of silver).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 52. [1½ pp]

7 August, 1432

Cor.

Lately John Steill, who held perpetual chaplainry of Caldhame, and Thomas Bell who held canonry and prebend of Kylmur in church of Brechin, resigned the same for sake of exchange in hands of Adam, abbot of Scone, O.S.A., vicar general in spiritualities of John, bishop of Brechin, the ordinary, and Adam, admitting resignations, by ordinary authority collated and provided the chaplainry to Thomas and the canonry and prebend to John Steill, who possesses them at present. But as he doubts validity he supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and provide him by new provision, surrogation or *Si Neutri* to said canonry and prebend (£8 sterling), whether void as above or howsoever.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 62v. [1½ pp]

7 August, 1432

Cor.

Lately the Pope granted provision to William Wrchart, priest, perpetual vicar of parish church of Abriellot, St Andrews diocese, of parish church of Kenbake, said diocese. David de Canan, priest, said diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said perpetual vicarage [of Abriellot] (£10 sterling), void by above assecution of church of Kenbake or howsoever void: notwithstanding that Pope granted provision of said church to Gilbert de Galbrath, priest, said diocese, who thereafter intruded himself, as is alleged, in said church by ordinary authority.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 70v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

7 August, 1432

It is narrated for the part of Hugh Henrici, priest, St Andrews diocese, that after he had been accused by bishop of St Andrews and his officials of incontinence and of publicly keeping a concubine and after he had been excommunicated for not obeying a warning to put away the woman, he in simple ignorance of law but not in contempt of the Keys celebrated masses. As he afterwards sent away the woman and grieves from his heart for his excesses, it is supplicated that Pope would absolve him and dispense him to hold again all the benefices which he had before excommunication, and would provide him anew to canonry and prebend of subdeanery of church of Brechin (£10 sterling) and perpetual vicarage of parish church of Forden, St Andrews diocese (£20 sterling) to which he had been provided on resignation of Walter Lychton (who then held them) in exchange for rectory of parish church of Adzel, said diocese, possession following.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 84. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

7 August, 1432

Nova Provisio

John de Mella.

On voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Estwod,

Glasgow diocese (£15 sterling), by death outwith Roman Court of John Gardiner, last vicar, John de Moderwell obtained provision and possession by ordinary authority; but he doubts validity and supplicates that Pope would provide him by new or simple provision.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 132. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

7 August, 1432

Dispensatio

Cor.

Richard Creche, U.J.PROF., counsellor of James, king of Scots, rector of parish church of Crole, St Andrews diocese (£100 sterling), of lay patronage, – that Pope would dispense him to hold it along with two incompatible benefices for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases: notwithstanding above rectory and archdeaconry of St Andrews, if he obtain it (£100 sterling), and canonry and prebend of churches of Glasgow and Dunkeld (£100 sterling).

Concessum ad quinquennium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Aug., anno 2.

285, 251. [$1\frac{1}{4}$ pp]

8 August, 1432

On voidance of canonry and prebend of Cassilcarris in church of Glasgow by death of John Forster outwith Roman Court, James Inglis, clerk, Glasgow diocese, obtained them by ordinary authority, but this collation lacks validity because John was a chaplain of Apostolic See and the canonry and prebend were generally reserved. It is supplicated for part of James that Pope would provide him by New Provision or by *Si Neutri* to said canonry and prebend (£8 sterling), void as above.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 6 Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 55v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

12 August, 1432

Dispensatio matrimonialis

Cor.

Since William de Sancto Claro [Sinclair] and Elizabeth de Douglas, damsel, Orkney diocese, not ignorant that they were related on

divers sides in second and third also in third degrees of consanguinity, and in second and third also third degrees of affinity, and that the mother of William was godmother of Elizabeth, for consolidating peace among their parents and friends contracted matrimony together *de verba legitime de presenti* and consummated the same, they supplicate that Pope would absolve them from excommunication and dispense them to remain in matrimony or to contract matrimony anew and remain therein, declaring legitimate the offspring born and to be born.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 2 Non. Aug., anno 2.

285, 246v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

13 August, 1432

Reformatio

Cor.

Thomas de Lawedre, M.A., – that apostolic letters anent his dispensation to hold incompatibles may be expedited with statement that he may hold whatsoever incompatible benefices, with power of exchange for five years.

Concessum in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 75v. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

13 August, 1432

Surrogatio

In suit anent perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carall, St Andrews diocese, – Walter de Sanctoclaro, priest, St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor that, admitting resignation of right of Hugh de Turyng, Robert de Dernwyk and Alexander de Newton, nephew of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, he surrogate Walter in the same, and if none has right that he provide him to said church (£30 sterling), void as above.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Aug., anno 2.

279, 137v. [$1\frac{1}{2}$ pp]

13 August, 1432

Cor.

Formerly John Benyng, M.A., of Paris, secretary of James king of

Scots, held the perpetual vicarages of the parish churches of Kirkpatrick and Linlothai, Glasgow and St Andrews dioceses, also the canonry and prebend of Duffhous in the church of Moray (of lay patronage, although it is alleged by some that the right of patronage of the canonry and prebend pertains alternately to the bishop of Moray). On 20 January, anno 14 [1431] Pope absolved him on demission of these benefices from inhability, and on the same date granted him provision of the same. But for about a year and six months he has retained the above vicarages, canonry and prebend without provision as the letters anent the vicarage of Kirkpatrick are not yet expedited and those anent the vicarage of Linlicheu and the canonry and prebend were not expedited for about a year and five months. John has thereby contracted inhability; therefore John Wencosder, priest, B.D.E.C., supplicates that Pope would provide him to vicarage of Linletheu and canonry and prebend foresaid (total, £60 sterling), void as above or in whatsoever way, or the vicarage still void by death of Patrick Howston or cession at Roman Court of John Kirkton, alleged priest, Glasgow diocese, or the canonry and prebend void by resignation of late Alan Stewart, prebendary and possessor in hands of the ordinary, notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Awncrum in church of Glasgow, which he holds (£15 sterling), anent which and the parish church of Kilmany, St Andrews diocese, which he does not possess (£60 sterling), he is litigating in Apostolic Palace in the first instance without conclusion, and that lately Pope granted him provision of canonry and prebend of church of Methlaik in church of Aberdeen, of lay patronage (£25 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Aug., anno 2.

281, 66. [2 pp]

17 August, 1432

Concessio

Cervien.

Brother Patrick Makguffo, priest, canon of Holywood (*Sacrinemoris*), O.PREMON., Glasgow diocese, – that he formerly made his profession in said order and received priest's orders, and without licence transferred to monastery of Sweetheart (*Dulce Cor*), O.CIST., said diocese, and there, having discarded the first habit, he donned

the habit of the Cistercian order, made profession and remained there for some years, but now he is not able to support the regular observance of Cistercian order with its austerities and rigours. Finally, licensed by abbot of Melros, said order, Professor of Theology, and confessor of king of Scots, Vicar and General Visitor of all the Cistercian order in kingdom of Scotland, specially deputed by abbot of Citeaux, he left Sweetheart and went to the Roman Court to implore remedy. The abbot of Melrose, as far as he was able by the power given him by abbot of Citeaux dispensed him to transfer to his first order [Premonstratensian]; but he doubts validity of said dispensation and supplicates that Pope would ratify the same with absolution and dispensation.

Concessum in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. Sept., anno 2.

279, 124. [1 p]

21 August, 1432

Indulgentia

Since parish church of Hawyck, Glasgow diocese, is famous and populous and every year a multitude of Christ's faithful are wont to flow there, especially in Feast of Assumption of B.V.M., in whose name the church is founded, and in order that the people may incline themselves more eagerly to said church and to its reparation, it is supplicated that Pope would grant to all who visit and give alms for the maintenance of said church and choir, and especially in Feasts of Assumption and others accustomed to be given by Chancery and octaves of the same, an indult of seven years and as many quarantines in perpetuity, and that oblations may be used for reparation of the fabric.

Concessum in forma in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. Sept., anno 2.

279, 156. [1 p]

21 August, 1432

Nova Provisio

John de Mella.

On voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Inchtur, St Andrews diocese, by death outwith Roman court of John Pwrrok, priest, Thomas Purrok, priest, said diocese, obtained possession by

ordinary authority and royal nomination. But he doubts validity, and supplicates that Pope would confirm the same and provide him anew to said vicarage (£9 sterling), void by death of said John or of John de Castelcaris outwith Roman Court, or by resignation of William Hawyk and his alleged right in said vicarage, or by resignation of Thomas Lassat.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 12 Kal. Sept., anno 2.

279, 169v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

26 August, 1432

Commissio Privationis

John de Mella.

Since Stephen Ker, who bears himself as priest, Glasgow diocese, M.A., B.DEC., obtained perpetual vicarage of parish church of Dalry, said diocese, by simonaical pact and has detained it for about a year, John Crawford, perpetual vicar of parish church of Kylbarchane, said diocese, supplicates that Pope would give mandate to some good man in or outwith the Roman Court to inform himself summarily anent the foregoing and if found to be true to provide John to said vicarage (£30 sterling), whether still void by death of John Tayt, chaplain of honour: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kylbarchan (£10 sterling), which he is ready to demit.

Concessum ut petitur in forma in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Kal. Sept., anno 2.

279, 163. [1 p-]

29 August, 1432

John de Mella.

Since perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kylbarchan, Glasgow diocese, is hoped to be void by assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Dalry, said diocese, by John Crawford, George de Lychcow, priest, said diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said church of Kylbarchan (£10 sterling), void as above: notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, anent which he has apostolic dispensation.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Kal. Sept., anno 2.

279, 289. [$\frac{3}{8}$ p]

7 September, 1432

John de Mella.

Thomas de Grynlaw, priest, rector of parish church of Conveth, St Andrews diocese, M.A., B.DEC., kinsman of nobles of kingdom of Scotland, – that Pope would provide him to canonry and prebend of Duffhus in church of Moray (£30 sterling), of which patronage belongs to three patrons in turn, viz. to two laymen and bishop of Moray, and for this turn to bishop of Moray, void by death of John Benyn, last possessor, in Roman Court: notwithstanding church of Conveth and canonry and prebend of Murthlauch in church of Aberdeen (total, £70 sterling).

Concessum nisi hac vice sint de dispositione laicali ac cum concessu in presencia d.n. Pape [granted, unless for this turn they be at lay disposition; with consent]. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Sept., anno 2.

279, 275v. [1 p–]

7 September, 1432

Cervien.

It is represented for part of Thomas de Fourdeice, perpetual vicar of perpetual vicarage of Albernethy and Inneralayn, canonically united, Moray diocese (£6 sterling), that after Henry Buge, alleged clerk, Caithness diocese, had obtained canonical possession of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Hawkik, said diocese, canonically collated, he held it for more than three years without having himself promoted to priesthood, and canonry and prebend of Okik in church of Caithness are known to be void, therefore Thomas supplicates that Pope would provide him to the same (£5 sterling), void as above or howsoever.

Concessum ut petitur in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 7 Id. Sept., anno 2.

284, 292v. [1 p–]

11 September, 1432

On voidance of parish church of Strathfordyl, Sodor diocese, by non-promotion to priesthood in statutory time of John Macgillain, who detained it for more than four years without seeking dispensation, the ordinary afterwards collated and provided it, thus void, to

Brice Bricii, alleged priest, who obtained it unjustly (*minus juste*) and has detained it for more than ten years. Kenneth Thormati, clerk, Sodor diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said church (8 marks sterling), void as above or howsoever: notwithstanding defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, anent which he has dispensation.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Id. Sept., anno 2.

279, 25 IV. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

11 September, 1432

Cor.

On voidance of parish church of Kilmany, St Andrews diocese, by resignation of Laurence de Fauside, then rector, in hands of ordinary, Richard de Creche obtained possession by ordinary authority and holds at present; but he doubts validity because there was at the time a suit between Laurence and John Wincestre and Thomas Mireton anent said church. He supplicates that Pope would confirm the foregoing and surrogate him to all right which Laurence had in said church (£60 sterling), even if Richard knew of the suit at time of his assecution: notwithstanding canonry and prebend in churches of Glasgow and Dunkeld (£180 sterling) and right in archdeaconry of St Andrews, which he does not possess (£100 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Id. Sept., anno 2.

279, 299v. [1 p]

11 September, 1432

Cor.

Since archdeaconry of St Andrews, or right of Richard Crech therein, is hoped to be void by assecution of parish church of Kilmany, William Ffoulis, M.A., B.THEOL., counsellor and keeper of privy seal of James king of Scots, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said archdeaconry (£100 sterling), void as above or because Richard was an auditor of Apostolic Palace of Pope Benedict XIII, or still void by death of Thomas Stewart: notwithstanding that George Neuton, M.A., LIC.THEOL., nephew of bishop of St Andrews, has possessed it for about two years, and notwithstanding provostship of collegiate church of Bothuile, Glasgow diocese, the perpetual

vicarage of parish church of Edinburgh, St Andrews diocese, and canonry and prebend of church of Glasgow, which he holds (total fruits, £160 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Id. Sept., anno 2.

279, 300. [1 p]

11 September, 1432

Nova Provisio

Cor.

On voidance of canonry and prebend of Ald Roxburgh in church of Glasgow by death outwith Roman Court of John Vause, last canon prebendary, Patrick Juvenis [Young], archdeacon of Gallo-way, obtained them by ordinary authority and holds them at present. But because the validity is doubted by some, Patrick supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and provide him by new or simple provision to said canonry and prebend (£20 sterling), void as above: notwithstanding archdeaconry (£40 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Id. Sept., anno 2.

280, 25. [1 p—]

11 September, 1432

Cor.

Lately Robert Fevyr resigned parish church of Quilt, St Andrews diocese, in exchange with Robert Dernwyke for perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carale, said diocese, by ordinary authority, and subsequently resigned said vicarage for exchange with Alexander Newton for parish church of Neba, said diocese, which he possesses at present. But because validity of these exchanges is doubted by some, it is supplicated that Pope would confirm the same and provide Robert Ffebyr by new or simple provision to said church (£20 sterling), whether void as above or by resignation of Alexander de Castilcarris in Roman Court before a notary public and witnesses, or by his assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Forgund, St Andrews diocese, by ordinary authority, or howsoever void: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of collegiate church of St Mary in St Andrews, which he holds, of lay patronage (£5 sterling), and canonry and prebend of church of Argyll of lay patronage (£10 sterling), which he does not possess.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Id. Sept., anno 2.

280, 25v. [1½ pp]

13 September, 1432

Cervien.

Maurice de Buchanan, of a noble race of earls and barons on both sides, M.A., present in Curia, – that Pope would dispense him to hold with perpetual vicarage of parish church of Cader, Glasgow diocese, which he holds (£20 sterling), another incompatible benefice with power of exchange: notwithstanding a canonry and prebend of church of Glasgow (£20 sterling).

Concessum ad triennium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Sept., anno 2.

279, 276v. [½ p]

13 September, 1432

Confirmatio

Late John, abbot, and convent of Aberbrothoc, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, for utility of monastery and with unanimous consent, granted in perpetual feu farm the whole land of Tullach and of Crathy lying on south side of Vnemy with meadows etc. (except only the mill and lands of Crathy) to Walter Tulach and Agnes his wife and the heirs of Walter for an annual rent of certain quantities of grain (*bladorum*) and sums of money, as in public instrument thereanent. But the instrument is threatened with destruction by age and it is alleged by some that the grant lacks strength, therefore Walter de Tullach, esquire, legitimate successor of Walter in said feu and possessing the same, supplicates that Pope would ratify all contents of said instrument.

Concessum ut petitur si in evidentem in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Sept., anno 2.

280, 7v. [½ p]

13 September, 1432

Cor.

Robert Scrymgeont, canon of Glastre in church of Argyll, of knightly race on both sides and related in fourth degree of consanguinity to king of Scotland, M.A., – that Pope would provide

him to canonry and prebend of Logymethet, in church of Ross (£12 sterling), void by death of Richard Bullok outwith Roman Court: notwithstanding that he holds canonry and prebend of Glastre and perpetual rectory [*sic*] of parish church of Dinnotter, St Andrews diocese (£30 sterling) and is litigating anent deanery of Caithness.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Sept., anno 2.

280, 109. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

13 September, 1432

Since abbot and convent of Dryburgh, O.PREMON., St Andrews diocese, hold parish church of Lessedwyne, Glasgow diocese, formerly united to said monastery, reserving a fitting portion for a perpetual vicar, who is wont to be a canon of said monastery, and since the buildings of said monastery have been destroyed by fire and its faculties are not sufficient for their repair, and since within recent years (*a paucis annis citra*) there is a great resort of the Christian Faithful, bringing oblations with them, to chapel of St Boysilius within the bounds of said parish, and since the vicar is able fittingly to sustain burdens of the vicarage without these oblations, and since it is hoped that he is willing to consent that the oblations may be totally applied to reparation and necessities of the monastery, the abbot and convent supplicate that Pope would give mandate to some [good] man *in partibus* that if he find as above he apply said oblations, in whatsoever they consist and whencesoever they come, to said monastery in perpetuity and decree that they ought wholly to pertain to it.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Sept., anno 2.

282, 129v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

13 September, 1432

Nova Provisio

Cervien.

Lately, in a suit in Apostolic Palace before John de Mella, auditor, between Laurence de Fauside, plaintiff, and John Wincestre, John Forestre and Thomas de Mireton anent parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, the said Laurence at instance of James king of Scots and in favour of Richard de Crech, U.J.D., resigned said parish

church and all his right therein in hands of Henry, bishop of St Andrews, ordinary, or of a certain notary public outwith Roman Court, as is alleged, and ceased from litigation. Afterwards Richard obtained possession by virtue of ordinary collation and provision, but as the king and Richard doubt validity of the same, the king supplicates in person of Richard that Pope, admitting resignation, would give mandate to said auditor to surrogate Richard in and to all right competent to Laurence in the suit, and if he find *Si Nulli* that he provide Richard to said parish church (£70 sterling), void as above or by death of John Hawik or howsoever void: notwithstanding canonry and prebend of Creif in church of Dunkeld and of Stobow in church of Glasgow (total, £100 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, Id. Sept., anno 2.

284, 296. [2 pp +]

16 September, 1432

Nova Provisio

Richard [Crech], counsellor of James, king of Scots – to whom ordinary collated parish church of Kylmany, on resignation of Laurence Fauside in hands of ordinary, – that Pope would ratify resignation, collation and provide him *Si Neutri* or by simple or new provision to the same (£60 sterling): notwithstanding [as in preceding].

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 16 Kal. Oct., anno 2.

280, 276v. [1½ pp]

17 September, 1432

Si Neutri

Cervien.

Lately, on voidance of parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese, by death outwith Roman court of John Hawyk, last possessor, Thomas de Mirtoun obtained possession by ordinary authority, and John Wincester, priest, Glasgow diocese, Laurence Fausid, clerk, St Andrews diocese, and John Forestar impetrated it from the Pope as void by death of a chaplain of honour; and a suit arose between Laurence, John Wincester, Thomas and John Forestar before dom. John de Mella, auditor, and it was proceeded to some acts short of

conclusion. It is alleged by some that none of the litigants has right, Thomas supplicates that Pope would give mandate to auditor that if he find by event of the suit that none has right he provide Thomas to said church (£60 sterling), void as above or by death of John Hawyk or howsoever: notwithstanding deanery of church of Glasgow, canonry and prebend of Forgund devyny in church of Dunkeld (total, £100 sterling) and canonry and prebend of Kykel in church of Aberdeen (£80 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 2.

280, 58v. [1½ pp]

17 September, 1432

Commissio Privationis

Cervien.

Lately Pope granted provision to Thomas de Mirtoun of archdeaconry of St Andrews as a reserved benefice, but a certain George de Newton, priest, St Andrews diocese, obtained provision by ordinary authority and has possessed the same for more than a year. But George before and after his provision made simonaical pacts, incurring perjury, and merits deprivation. Thomas de Mirton therefore supplicates that Pope would give mandate to a commissary or judge in or outwith Roman Court to inform himself diligently anent the foregoing and, if found to be as stated, to provide Thomas to said archdeaconry (£100 sterling), void as above: notwithstanding deanery of Glasgow, canonry and prebend of Forgunddeuyny in church of Dunkeld and parish church of Kylmany, St Andrews diocese (total, £240 sterling) anent all of which he is litigating in the Curia, and the canonry and prebend of Kynkel in church of Aberdeen (£100 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 2.

280, 101. [1½ pp]

17 September, 1432

Nova Provisio

Cor.

Alexander de Newron, – that Pope would provide him by simple or new provision or *Surrogatio* or *Si Neutri* to perpetual vicarage of parish church of Carale (40 marks sterling), St Andrews diocese:

notwithstanding that he holds parish church of Tynninghame, said diocese (40 marks sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 2.

280, 107. [1½ pp]

17 September, 1432

Nova Provisio

John de Mella.

On voidance of parish church of Quhylt, St Andrews diocese, by assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Cral, said diocese, by Robert Fevyr, priest, said diocese, first Robert Dernwyk, and secondly Hugh Turyng, B.D.E.C., said diocese, obtained possession by ordinary authority, and Hugh possesses at present. But because it is asserted that Robert de Monros, formerly rector, who died out-with Roman Court, was a chaplain of Apostolic See, it is believed that ordinary collation is not valid. It is supplicated for part of Hugh that Pope would provide him by new or simple provision to the same (£9 sterling), whether void by death of chaplain or by assecution of another benefice by a certain Robert Andris, Dunkeld diocese.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 15 Kal. Oct., anno 2.

281, 257. [1 p]

21 September, 1432

Perinde Valere

Late Pope Martin v committed letters to bishop of St Andrews to grant dispensation for marriage to James Douglas of Dalkeith, layman, and Susanna de Massterton, *mulier*, and bishop did dispense them. But it was afterwards brought to their notice that when the apostolic commission came to the hands of the bishop, Pope Martin was dead, and the contracting parties doubt whether bishop had power to dispense them by above commission after death of Pope. It is supplicated that Pope would declare dispensation valid as if it had been executed during life of Pope Martin.

Concessum in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 11 Kal. Oct., anno 2.

280, 61v. [1 p—]

21 September, 1432

Absolutio

John de Mella.

It is represented for the part of William Crafurde, priest, canon regular of monastery of city of Candidacasa [Whithorn], O.PREMON., – that without licence of prior and administrator of monastery he rashly withdrew from said monastery, discarding habit of the order and betook himself to kingdom of France and remained there as a vagabond and apostate with some men at arms for about three years and used arms in various conflicts in which many were killed in his presence, on account of which he is believed often to have incurred irregularity and apostacy; but he now recognises his fault and hopes for pardon from God and Pope since the Church never closes its heart towards those who return, and he wishes to return and serve God in said monastery as far as human frailty permits. William therefore supplicates that Pope would absolve him from all stain of irregularity and habilitate him so that he may minister in priest's orders and hold a benefice wont to be collated to religious of said order.

Concessum de absolutione in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 11 Kal. Oct., anno 2.

280, 221. [1 p]

27 September, 1432

Si Neutri

Cervien.

Thomas de Myreton, dean of Glasgow (recapitulating suit with Adam de Gordon anent canonry and prebend of Forgunddevynny in church of Dunkeld) [as above, p. 257], – that Pope would provide him *Si Neutri* to said canonry and prebend (£20 sterling): notwithstanding deanery of church of Glasgow (£100 sterling) about which he is litigating in the Roman Court, canonry and prebend of Kynkel in church of Aberdeen (£100 sterling), and parish church of Kylmani, St Andrews diocese, anent which he is litigating in the Roman Court (£60 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 2.

280, 226v. [1 p+]

27 September, 1432

Perinde Valere

Lately Pope provided James de Camera to parish church of Colayse, St Andrews diocese, as a reserved benefice. But by inadvertence of framer of supplication it was not stated that James suffers a defect of his right eye, and he fears that he may be molested anent said church inasmuch as he had not sought dispensation. But he had himself promoted to priest's orders and was admitted to possession and he celebrated divine services many times without gainsaying. It is supplicated that Pope would give mandate to some good man *in partibus* or in Curia that if he find as above he may declare grace of *Perinde Valere* as if James had been dispensed from the beginning.

Concessum si sine deformitate magna et scandalo in presencia d.n. Pape.
B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Kal. Oct., anno 2.

280, 273v. [1 p]

3 October, 1432

Nova Provisio

Lately on voidance of canonry and prebend of Murlauch in church of Aberdeen by death of Michael de Norry outwith Roman Court, Thomas de Grynlaw, rector of Conveth, St Andrews diocese, M.A., of Paris, had provision and possession by virtue of an Expectative Grace of Pope Martin v. But he doubts validity of acceptance, provision and possession, and supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and provide him anew to said canonry and prebend (£20 sterling), void as above or by resignation outwith Roman Court of John Gray, who likewise obtained provision through an Expectative Grace: notwithstanding above church of Conveth and canonry and prebend of Duffhous.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Non. Oct., anno 2.

280, 101. [1½ pp]

3 October, 1432

John Forster, canon of Glasgow, M.A., LIC.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to deanery of church of Argyll or Lismore, a major

elective dignity (£16 sterling), void by death outwith Roman Court of Cristin Davison: notwithstanding that John holds canonry and prebend of Kyrkmaq in church of Glasgow (£50 sterling), and was lately provided to rectory of Glencarn, Glasgow diocese, which he does not possess (£40 sterling), and defect of birth as son of an unmarried noble and an unmarried woman, and dispensation to hold incompatibles.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Non. Oct., anno 2. 280, 176v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

3 October, 1432

Cor.

William de Glandouwyne, M.A., priest, Glasgow diocese, of noble race on both sides, present in Curia, – that Pope would provide him to rectory of parish church of Glassord, Glasgow diocese (£20 sterling), of lay patronage, void by death of Christopher Pontfret, last possessor, in Roman Court: notwithstanding that John Simpel, alleged clerk, said diocese, has detained the same for more than a year without sufficient dispensation for defect of birth as son of an unmarried man and an unmarried woman, and for defect of age, and that Pope granted provision to William of canonry and prebend of Roxvinck in church of Glasgow and parish church of Kathkyrch, Glasgow diocese (total, £20 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Non. Oct., anno 2. 285, 148. [1 p–]

14 October, 1432

Thomas de Grinlaw, rector of parish church of Conveth, St Andrews diocese, – that apostolic letters anent canonry and prebend of Duffhus in church of Moray may be expedited with statement of Expectative Grace and other clauses contained in his petition thereanent.

Concessum in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 2 Id. Oct., anno 2. 280, 265v. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

17 October, 1432

Cor.

Since perpetual vicarage of parish church of Montious, Brechin diocese, is void because Thomas Bel, alleged priest, LIC.DEC., held it together with perpetual vicarage of parish church of St John Evangelist, Eglesmandt, said diocese, for more than a month without apostolic dispensation, David Conan, priest, St Andrews diocese, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said church of Montious (£20 sterling), void as above.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 2.

279, 119. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

23 October, 1432

Since Alexander de Fyffe, alleged vicar of parish church of For-gunddevyni – which is a prebend of church of Dunkeld – while branded with irregularity (*notus irregularitatis*) for celebrating divine services after making a simonaical ingress to said vicarage, and said church is said to be void, it is supplicated for part of William de Cullessy, priest, St Andrews diocese, that Pope would provide him to said vicarage (£9 sterling), if things are thus (*si ita sit*).

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 2.

281, 87v. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

23 October, 1432

Concessio

As to indulgence granted to parish church of Hawic: lest the said people should have ¹the minimum absolution in foresaid access through said indulgence¹ since cathedral church of the diocese is distant two days journey from said church, therefore William Turnbull, rector, supplicates that Pope would grant indult to him and rectors of church for the time and to their deputes that they might hear confessions of those of both sexes coming at times of said Feasts (since one is not sufficient to hear confessions of so many people) and to grant penance and absolution except in reserved cases.

¹⁻¹ *de minime absolutus in accessu predicto.*

Concessum de parrochianis ad decennium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.
 Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 2. 283, 36v. [1 p+]

23 October, 1432

Cor.

Lately William de Hawyk, priest, St Andrews diocese, obtained peaceable provision of a canonry and prebend of church of Brechin by authority of apostolic letters, and because Robert Clerici, clerk, said diocese, alleging that he had been provided to the same, renounced all right outwith Roman Court before a notary and witnesses, and because John Feldew, priest, said diocese, (against whom Robert and William carried off a definitive sentence) now resigns in hands of Pope, therefore William supplicates that Pope, admitting or causing to be remitted the resignation, would provide him to said canonry and prebend (10 marks sterling), void as above: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Innerkelor (£12 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.
 Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Nov., anno 2. 284, 251. [1½ pp]

4 November, 1432

Cor.

Patrick Scharp, canon regular of Holyrood of Edinburgh, O.S.A., St Andrews diocese, who has followed Roman Court, litigating for about three years not without expenses, calamities and miseries and without any recompense so far from Apostolic See, — that Pope would provide him to perpetual vicarage of parish church of St Cuthbert under castle of Edinburgh, said diocese (£20 sterling), void by promotion of John de Innerkething, canon regular of Holyrood, to abbacy of Scone, said diocese, by Pope: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kyrkeubrych, Galloway diocese (£10 sterling), anent which he has been litigating for two years in Apostolic Palace, and which he is ready to demit.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.
 Rome, St Peter's, 2 Non. Nov., anno 2. 281, 141. [¾ p]

10 November, 1432

Cor.

Lately John Feldeu, D.DEC., priest, St Andrews diocese, obtained perpetual vicarage of parish church of Lynlicheu, said diocese, void by death outwith Roman Court of Patrick de Houyston, by ordinary authority, but John Benyng detained it with the fruits, and John Feldeu appealed to Apostolic Sec. But John Benyng died in Roman Court, therefore lest a new adversary should be surrogated John Feldeu, who has been in Curia for about a year, supplicates that Pope would provide him to said vicarage (£30 sterling), void by death of John Benyng or howsoever: notwithstanding hospital of St Nicholas near St Andrews (£8 sterling), and perpetual vicarage of parish church of Markynch, said diocese (£17 sterling), which he holds and offers to demit.

Item: John Wincestre, priest, B.DEC., – that Pope would provide him to above church of Markynch and hospital of St Nicholas near St Andrews, when void as above by assecution of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Lychcuw, or if the vicarage is still void by death of John Elwald and the hospital by resignation of William de Forest for exchange with John: notwithstanding canonry and prebend in lay patronage of the church of Aberdeen which he holds (£30 sterling), canonry and prebend of the church of Glasgow (£15 sterling) which he holds but anent which he is litigating in the Apostolic Palace, and parish church of Kilmany, St Andrews diocese (£60 sterling) which he does not hold, also canonry and prebend of church of Moray, alternately in lay patronage and that of bishop of Moray (£30 sterling) which he does not hold.

Concessum ut petitur pro utroque in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. Nov., anno 2.

281, 117. [2½ pp]

10 November, 1432

Commissio Privationis

Cor.

Since Adam de Gordoun, alleged priest, Dunkeld diocese, holding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Crammonde, said diocese, is worthy of deprivation for celebrating divine services when branded with irregularity after cruelly killing his own son (as is said) and

raping a maiden not desiring his embraces, and using false instruments and thereafter celebrating masses, on account of which said vicarage is known to be void, for part of John de Lowyiane, clerk, Glasgow diocese, it is supplicated that Pope would provide him to said vicarage, if it be thus void (£20 sterling), whether void as above or howsoever: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Liberton, Glasgow diocese (£8 sterling).

Concessum ut petitur in forma juris in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 4 Id. Nov., anno 2.

284, 245v. [1 p+]

18 November, 1432

Nova Provisio

Formerly on voidance of perpetual vicarage of parish church of Banfe, Aberdeen diocese, by resignation of Henry de Rend in hands of Henry, bishop of Aberdeen, and admitted by him, bishop Henry collated and provided it to Thomas de Kylqwos, priest, Ross diocese, who obtained possession peaceably and holds it at present. But he doubts validity and supplicates that Pope would provide him anew to said perpetual vicarage (£10 sterling), void as above or still void by death of Gilbert de Feri outwith Roman Court: notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a priest and an unmarried woman, anent which he has apostolic dispensation.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. Dec., anno 2.

281, 190v. [1 p]

18 November, 1432

Nova Provisio

Formerly on voidance of canonry and prebend of Federesso in collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews by resignation of William de Camera for exchange with John de Lichton, deacon, Aberdeen diocese, M.A., U.J.B., for parish church of Logy, said diocese, in hands of Henry, bishop of Aberdeen, with consent of bishop of St Andrews, the bishop of Aberdeen collated and provided John to said canonry and prebend. But John doubts validity and supplicates that Pope would ratify the same and consequences and provide him to the same (£40 sterling), void as above:

notwithstanding defect of birth as son of a deacon and an unmarried woman, anent which he has sufficient dispensation.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 14 Kal. Dec., anno 2.

281, 191. [1 p]

23 November, 1432

Nova Provisio

On voidance of canonry and prebend of Logy in church of Ross by death outwith Roman Court of Richard Stag, clerk, St Andrews diocese, last possessor, Patrick Fresar, clerk, Moray diocese, accepted the same by Expectative Grace and obtained possession. But he doubts validity and supplicates that Pope would provide him to said canonry and prebend (£10 sterling), void as above or by resignation of Thomas de Lochmaloni, or by assecution of another canonry and prebend and chancellorship of church of Ross by Thomas: notwithstanding perpetual vicarage of parish church of Conwath, Moray diocese (£6 sterling), which he holds.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 9 Kal. Dec., anno 2.

281, 233. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

18 December, 1432

William Turnbull, priest, M.A., B.DEC., of noble race, present in Curia, rector of parish church of Hauyck, Glasgow diocese, – that Pope would dispense him to hold two incompatibles for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Concessum ad biennium in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 15 Kal. Jan., anno 2.

283, 35. [1 p]

Another of the same, granted *ad quinquennium*. 4 Kal. Feb., anno 2 [29 January, 1433].

282, 241. [$\frac{1}{2}$ p]

18 December, 1432

Commendam

For pacifying long discords and strife between Thomas, abbot, and John de Lithgow, monk of Paisley, O.C.LUN., Glasgow diocese,

anent provision to said monastery and to bring concord between them Pope *motu proprio* grants in commend the parish churches of Dundonald with annexed chapels and St Kevoc, said diocese, pertaining to said monastery, with manor and mains of Monkton with all its rights and pertinents to John for life or until he shall have gained peaceable possession of an abbacy or other dignity of said order, to be held, ruled and governed with full and free reception and administration of fruits (true annual value to be had as sufficiently expressed), said Thomas giving consent. Moreover for security of John, Pope exempts him and said parish churches from all superiority, jurisdiction or burdens of abbots of Paisleu or diocesan, willing that that said parish churches with annexed chapels and manor should revert to said monastery after death of Thomas or his peaceable assecution of an abbacy.

Concessum de omnibus motu proprio in presentia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.
Rome, St Peter's, 15 Kal. Jan., anno 2. 285, 193. [1 p]

Another of the same. Kal. Jan., anno 2 [1 January, 1433].
284, 83. [1¼ pp]

22 December, 1432

Perinde Valere

Cor.

Pope by his letters provided John Wincestre, priest, St Andrews diocese, B.DEC., to canonries of Ross and Moray with reservation of prebends, and because before date of the letters he had detained perpetual vicarage of parish church of Alicht, Dunkeld diocese, and chancellorship of Dunkeld together for more than a month, and because he had hindered certain clerks and laymen from going to Roman Court he was excommunicated, and when excommunicate had celebrated masses, contracting irregularity. But as he has been absolved from said sentences and dispensed anent irregularity, may Pope grant that the said letters may be valid from their date, as if the foregoing had not obstructed them (*nimine obstetissent*).

Item: that letters anent provision of canonry and prebend of Methlaik in church of Aberdeen (£30 sterling) to said John may be valid in all respects as if mention had been made of an Expectative Grace, formerly granted to him.

Concessum pro utroque in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 11 Kal. Jan., anno 2.

284, 115. [1½ pp]

30 December, 1432

Dispensatio

James, king of Scots, in person of his kinsman, Robert Stewart, canon of Aberdeen, M.A., who has studied canon law for several years, – that Pope would dispense him to hold two incompatibles for life with power of exchange as often as he pleases.

Concessum ut petitur in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Grad.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 2.

283, 25v. [1 p+]

30 December, 1432


Cor.

It is represented for part of Arthur de Calane, abbot of Dere, O.CIST., Aberdeen diocese, that after he had been unanimously elected to abbacy, void by resignation made outwith Roman Court of late Andrew and confirmed and admitted by father abbot of said monastery by ordinary authority, he, as simple and ignorant of law, took possession of rule and administration of goods of monastery without confirmation of Apostolic See. Afterwards (*deinde*) he was confirmed as abbot by apostolic authority on pretext of said election and confirmation, but no mention was made of his taking of possession and administration, and by virtue of this confirmation he at present possesses rule and administration. But because he fears that he has incurred stain of irregularity and that monastery is void at present, it is supplicated that Pope would habilitate and absolve him as far as need be and provide him anew to said monastery (£150 sterling), void as above.

Concessum in presencia d.n. Pape. B. Graden.

Rome, St Peter's, 3 Kal. Jan., anno 2.

283, 231. [1 p]



ADDENDA

20 February, 1423

Dispensatio

May Pope dispense Roger de Edynbourt, priest, St Andrews diocese, M.A., BACH.THEOL., curate of parish church of St German de Tillio Octonis, Evreux diocese, that together with said parish church (£80 *Tournois*) he may hold whatsoever church or dignity for life with power of exchange notwithstanding said parish church of Tyllio Octonis and canonry and prebend of collegiate church of Salceyo, Rouen diocese (£100 of *petits Tournois*).

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 6.

166, 6v. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

20 February, 1423

Reformatio

For John de Castelcarris, clerk, Glasgow diocese, anent perpetual vicarage of parish church of Kirkintulauch, said diocese. Since in supplication it was stated by error on bad information of writer that John was dispensed to hold incompatibles when in fact he was not yet so dispensed. May apostolic letters therefore be expedited with omission of these words: and that Pope would dispense him to hold said vicarage, if collated to him, together with perpetual vicarage of parish church of Cupo [*sic*], St Andrews diocese, anent which he is litigating in Apostolic Palace if he obtain it for life, with power of exchange.

Fiat ut petitur et dispensamus. O.

Rome, St Peter's, 10 Kal. Mar., anno 6.

166, 4. [$\frac{3}{4}$ p]

24 February, 1423

Dispensatio Matrimonialis

It is represented for part of Archibald de Douglas, donsel, Eufamia de Graham, damsel, Glasgow and Dunblane dioceses, that for certain reasonable causes they desire to be joined in matrimony, but as they are related in third degrees of consanguinity on one side and fourth degrees on other side, they are unable to fulfil desire without apostolic dispensation. Therefore said nobles petition that Pope would dispense them that notwithstanding above degrees of consanguinity they may contract and freely remain in matrimony and declaring offspring to be born legitimate.

Fiat ut petitur. O.

Rome, St Peter's, 6 Kal. Mar., anno 6.

166, 7. [$\frac{1}{3}$ p]

22 March, 1423

Supplication by John de Innyrkethin, canon of Holyrood, for provision to perpetual vicarage of parish church of St Cuthbert of Edinburgh detained by John de Beny [as in CSSR, ii, 11-12].

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus duodecim. O.

Rome, St Peter's, 11 Kal. Apr., anno 6.

[This is the sixth of the twelve supplications.]

167, 50. [$\frac{2}{3}$ p]

9 April, 1423

Nova Provisio

Since Pope granted provision to William de Hawyk, clerk, St Andrews diocese, to canonry with reservation of prebend in church of Brechin by virtue of which he accepted within legitimate time canonry and prebend of Guthrie in said church, void by death outwith Roman Court of Alexander Babarii, obtained provision and peaceable possession taking up fruits. Afterwards a matter of complaint arose between William and a certain adversary, and cause having been ventilated for some time in Apostolic Palace, William carried off a definitive sentence by virtue of which canonry and prebend were adjudicated to William. But by inadvertence it was

stated in letters that William was a clerk, but in fact at that time he was not yet a tonsured clerk but only a scholar, although at present he has tonsure. On account he fears that grace may be impugned as surreptitious and that he may be molested in future anent said canonry and prebend. He therefore petitions that Pope would provide him to same (£12 sterling), void as above.

Fiat ut petitur pro omnibus quatuor. O.

Rome, St Peter's, 5 Id. Apr., anno 6.

167, 122. [$\frac{4}{8}$ p]

[This is the last of four supplications.]

Another of same. Granted *Fiat ut petitur.* O. Rome, St Peter's, 2 Id.

Apr., anno 6 [11 April, 1423].

167, 84. [$\frac{7}{8}$ p]

5 April, 1424

Reformatio

Recently Pope granted provision to John de Erth, priest, Dumblane diocese, of perpetual vicarage and according to some *pensionaria* of Beruyco upon Twed, void by assecution of parish church of Soudon, Glasgow diocese, by Robert Penven. But in supplication mention was not made of a certain lord whose name was to be expressed in Chancery who detains said vicarage unlawfully. May letters therefore be expedited as if full mention had been made of this unlawful detainer or accord to others possessor.

Concessum

Rome, St Peter's, Non. Apr., anno 7.

173, 49. [$\frac{1}{8}$ p]

INDEX

Place-names are indexed under the modern form of the name, where this has been identified, followed in parenthesis by the forms given in the text. Cross-references have been supplied to the remoter of these forms. Personal names are indexed as they appear in the text with remoter forms following in parenthesis and cross-references again being supplied where necessary. Only persons in actual possession of a particular office or benefice have been accredited with the title to it, and other claimants will be found by reference to the entry relating to the office or benefice itself.

- ABERBREACHY** (Abberbreochy),
 rector of, *see*
 Invernes, John de; rectory of, 71
- Aberdeen**, archdeacon of, *see* Fau-
 comer, David; Tynninghame,
 Thomas de; archdeaconry of, 164;
 bishop of, 2, *see also* Lichon,
 Henry de; canon of, *see* Camera,
 William de; Craufurde, William
 de; Foresta, William de; Fore-
 starii, Thomas; Goldsmyth, John;
 Gray, John; Grenlaw, Thomas de;
 Lawedre, Thomas de; Lichon,
 Duncan; Newton, George de;
 Norry, Michael de; Ogilby,
 Alexander de; Stewart, Robert;
 Stewart, Walter; Winchester,
 John; canonry and prebend of,
 124, 157, 171, 187, 216, 228, 264,
see also Aberdour; Banchory-
 Devinick; Belhelvie; Colstone;
 Methlick; Mortlach; Oyne;
 Rathven; Turiff; dean of, *see*
 Scrymegeour, James; Tunnock,
 Nicholas; deanery of, 3, 4, 35, 43,
 45, 49, 50-1, 92, 94, 117, 118, 157,
 168; treasurer of, *see* Lyndesay,
 Alexander; treasurer'ship of,
 185
- Aberdour** (Abirdour, Abridour,
 Abrodour, Abyrdowre), canon of
 Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see*
 Lawedre, Thomas de; canonry
 and prebend of, 233, 234, 236, 239
- Abernethy** (Abbernethy, Abbir-
 nethy, Abernethi, Abeynethi,
 Abirneth), Dunblane diocese;
 vicar of, *see* Bell, Alexander;
 Days, John; Murhous, Nicholas;
 Tynninghame, Robert de; Tyning-
 hame, Thomas de; vicarage of, 6,
 7, 8, 9-10, 12, 16, 19, 22-3, 32-3,
 60-1, 63-4, 101-2, 186, 188, 192-3,
 195-6, 240
- Abernethy** (Abirnothy, Albernethy),
 Moray diocese; vicar of, *see*
 Fordice, Thomas de; vicarage of,
 170, 251
- Abernethy** (Abrenechi), collegiate
 church of, 190; prior of, *see*
 Dalymipil, John de
- Abernethy**, Laurence de, archpriest
 of collegiate church of Dunbar,
 139
- Abertarff** (Abertarf), *alias* Kil-
 chuimin, vicar of, *see* Fraser,
 Alexander; Scotland, John de;
 vicarage of, 178-9, 211

- Adam, abbot of Scone, vicar general of Brechin, 103, 244
- Addonane, Gilbert, vicar of Maybole, 184
- Adougan (Adowgan), William, abbot of Holywood, 210
- Adria, James, bishop of, papal referendary, 9, 11, 13, 16, 19, 24, 29, 76, 106, 120
- Advuyl, Thomas, canon of Holywood, 210
- Adzel, *see* Edzell
- Agnani, 33, 36, 41, 45, 48, 49, 55, 65, 109, 127
- Alamandi, Ludovic, cardinal of Arles, 43 and *n*, 131, 141, 149, 163
- Alanson (Alani), (*alias* Henrici), Cuthbert, dean of Brechin, master of *domus dei* of Brechin, 84, 223
- Ald Roxburgh, *see* Old Roxburgh
- Alexander, bishop of Galloway, 159
- Alexander IV, pope, 57
- Alyth (Alicht, Alith, Alycht), vicar of, *see* Cambron, James de; Ogilby, Alexander; Winchester, John; vicarage of, 87, 89, 198, 199, 200, 202, 212, 213, 267
- Amelia, bishop of, *see* Ventondus, Philip; church of, 46, 143, 168, 185, 186, 192, 193, 194, 195, 200, 201, 202, 239-40, 248
- Ancrum (Abnerub, Alncen, Alncon, Alncram, Alncrub, Alncrum, Alncum, Alneriis, Alnerub, Alnton, Awncrum), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Kirkmichael, John de; Winchester, John; canonry and prebend of, 143, 168, 185, 186, 188, 192, 193, 194, 195, 200, 201, 202, 239-40, 248
- Anderston, William de, abbot of Dunfermline, prior of Urquhart, 124
- Andrew, abbot of Deer, *see* Tyry, Andrew de
- Andris, Robert, 258
- Angers, archdeacon of, *see* Theobald
- Angus, bishop of Sodor, *see* Donaldi, Angus
- Apostolic Camera, 20, 23; sub-collector of, *see* Feldeu, John
- Apostolic Chancery, 1, 9, 62; regent of, *see* St Lizia, bishop of
- Apostolic Palace, 2, 3, 4, 11, 24, 29, 33, 35, 36, 45, 73, 82; auditors of, 10, 42, *see also* Aragonis, William; Arcio, Laurence de; Calderinis, John Andree de; Cesarinis, John de; Creche, Richard de; Guis-chardi, Bartholomew; Mella, John de; Nardi, Peter; Opizis, John de; Palena, John de; Prato, Germiniano; Roma, Ludovick de; Walling, John
- Apostolic See, chaplains of honour of, *see* Blackburn, William; Cant, Laurence; Cornell, Richard de; Cunyngham, William de; Forster, John; Hawick, John de; Houston, Patrick de; Moffat, Robert; Monros, Robert de; Pontfret, Christopher; Spalding, Patrick de; Tayt, John; Tynningame, Thomas de; legate of, 56; referendary of, *see* Adria, James
- bishop of; Brillet, William
- bishop of Rennes; Cervia, Christopher bishop and bishop elect of;
- Conilli, Nicholas; Cor.; Dwerger, Hermann; Mella, John de; Milis, Mark de; Montella, Peter of; Robert, Bertrand; Spalding, Patrick de; Theobald, archdeacon of Angers; vice-chancellor of, 8
- Aragonis, William, papal auditor, 5
- Arbirlot (Abirellot, Abriellot), vicar of, *see* Wochart, William; vicarage of 189, 245

- Arbroath (Abberbrothok, Abbrochoch, Aberbrothoc, Aberbrothock, Abubrochet), abbot of, *see* John; Walter; abbot and convent of, 5, 114, 177, 219, 354; monastery of, 71, 75, 254
- Arbuthnot (Aberbuchnoch, Aberbuthnoch, Aberbuthnot, Abrebuchnech, Abubnochnoch, Arbunock, Arbuthnoch, Arbuthnok, Arbuthnoth), parish church of, 2, 4, 49-50, 54, 55, 86, 125, 126, 129, 130, 131, 141, 143, 149, 163, 193, 212, 238-9; rector of, *see* Lawedre, Edward de; Scrymegeour, James
- Arc, Joan of, 86 n
- Archer (Archar, Archear, Archerie, Archier, Derchare), Thomas, canon of Dunkeld, canon of Moray, dean of Moray, rector of Muckhart, rector of Tarvit, treasurer of Dunkeld, vicar of Kennoway, 2-3, 36, 37-8, 41, 42, 56, 58, 61, 76, 81, 85, 110-11, 113, 127, 143-4, 151, 221, 223, 238
- Ard, William de, vicar of Conveth and Wardlaw, 74
- Ardchattan (Arkatom), monk of, *see* Fraser, Alexander
- Ardclach, parish church of, *see* Fotheray
- Ardnis, vicarage of St John the Evangelist in, *see* Torosay
- Arecio (Aretio), Laurence de, papal auditor, 49, 191
- Argyll (Lismore), bishop of, *see* Lawedre, George de; canon of, *see* Scrymegeour, Robert; canonry and prebend of, 213, 253, *see also* Glassary; church of, 7, 46, 55, 213; dean of, *see* Davison, Cristin; deanery of, 260-1
- Arles, cardinal of, *see* Alamandi, Ludovic
- Arous, John, secretary of queen of Scotland, vicar of Haddington, vicar of Kilcalmonell, 191, 214, 216, 240
- Arous, William, clerk, 240
- Arthur, abbot of Deer, *see* Calamo, Arthur de
- Ashkirk (Askiek), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Inglis, James; Lawedre, Robert de; canonry and prebend of, 83
- Atholia, Nicholas de, archdeacon of Moray, precentor of Dunkeld, vicar of Strathmiglo, 98, 104, 169, 173, 174, 175
- Atholl, Walter Stewart, earl of, lord of Cortachy, 87
- Auchtermuchty (Ochtirmokedi), parish church of, 47
- Auldcathy (Auldeathi), parish church of, 173; rector of, *see* Giffart, Nicholas; Inglis, Patrick
- Ayr (Are), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Foulis, William de; canonry and prebend of, 59-60
- BALCASBUS, rector of, *see* Johannis, Alexander
- Balquhiddier (Buffoydee, Buthoder), canon of Dunblane and prebendary of, *see* Ottirburn, Nicholas de; canonry and prebend of, 224, 232
- Balnacross (Stenagyr), parish church of St Michael of, 159-60
- Ban, Symon, priest, 127
- Banchory-Devinick (Banchery-dewerey), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Craufurde, William de; Goldsmyth, John; canonry and prebend of, 241
- Banff (Banfe), vicar of, *see* Feri, Gilbert de; Kylvwos, Thomas de; Rynd, Henry de; vicarage of, 265

- Bannory (Banoni, Banory), Gilbert de, priest, 17, 28, 37, 39, 58, 60
- Barbour (Barbari, Barbarii, Barberii, Tarbour), Alexander, canon of Brechin, 84, 88, 112, 155, 189, 206, 271
- Barlanark (Barlanerk), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Stewart, Walter; canonry and prebend of, 151
- Baure, Andrew, vicar of Stobo, 11
- Bean, Patricii, priest, 178
- Beaugé, battle of, 22 *n*, 186 *n*
- Beaulry (Bello loco), prior of, *see* Magferson, Gilbert; prior and convent of, 178; priorship of, 211; priory of 72, 178, 179
- Beg, Simon, vicar of Haddington, 161, 191
- Bel, Thomas, vicar of Ecclesjohn, vicar of Montrose, 262
- Bel, William, priest, 237
- Bele, Thomas, student of St Andrews, 169, 200
- Belhelvie (Balhelvy), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Stewart, Walter; canonry and prebend of, 151
- Bell (Boll), Alexander, vicar of Abernethy, 10, 12, 23, 33
- Bell, Thomas, canon of Brechin, chaplain of Caldhame, 244
- Benedict XIII, pope (Peter de Luna), 34, 121, 135, 137, 138, 169, 224, 227, 231, 252
- Bening (Beningh, Beninj, Benyn, Benyng), John, canon of Moray, secretary of king of Scotland, vicar of Kilpatrick, vicar of Linlithgow, vicar of Lintrathen, 117, 126, 131, 132, 136, 145, 146, 155, 161, 235, 237, 247-8, 251, 264
- Beny (Bonyng), John de, canon of Holyrood, vicar of St Cuthbert, Edinburgh, 220, 270
- Benyng, Peter de, canon of Holyrood, 220
- Berwick upon Tweed (Beruyco upon Tweed), vicar of, *see* Penven, Robert; vicarage of, 270
- Beyg, Stephen, monk of Dunfermline, 229
- Biggar (Bigar, Bigare, Bigarr), parish church of, 218, 233, 241; rector of, *see* Peblis, Thomas de; Scot, William
- Birknes, Angus de, archdeacon of Shetland, *see* Kirknes, Angus de
- Blackburn (Blakburn), William, papal chaplain, vicar of Kirkintilloch, 25, 137
- Blar, Walter, abbot of Coupar, 56, 57
- Blar (Blare), Walter, canon of Moray, rector of Carnbee, 48, 55, 64, 71, 102
- Bocharm (Bocharme), chaplain of, *see* Wardlaw, Patrick de; chaplaincy of, 182, 183
- Bolas, Elizabeth, 14
- Boll, Alexander, *see* Bell, Alexander
- Bonyng, John de, *see* Beny, John de
- Borgue (Brog), parish church of, 177
- Borgia, John de, 125 *n*
- Botarie (Botarry, Botary, Boterry, Bottry), canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Innes, John; canonry and prebend of, 207, 212, 213
- Bothwell (Bothuile, Bothwyl), collegiate church of, 60, 231, 252; provost of collegiate church of, *see* Fowlis, William de; provostship of collegiate church of, 60, 231, 252
- Bowmakar (Boumacar, Bowmaker), John, rector of Monyabroch, 4, 69-70, 160-1, 191
- Bowmakar (Boumakar, Bowmakaer), Simon, priest, 125, 131, 141, 164, 193

- Brachlie (Brachelyn, Brachlyn, Brachylyn), vicar of, *see* Pety, David de; vicarage of united parish church of, 157, 166, 178, 181-2, *see also* Petty
- Brechin, archdeacon of, *see* Crag, Richard de; Forestarii, Gilbert; Idvy, David de; archdeaconry of, 182-3, 217, 219; bishop of, 87-88, 96, 99, 102-3, 112, 113, 120, 129, 192, 244, *see also* Crannach, John de; canon of, *see* Barbour, Alexander; Bell, Thomas; Clerc, Robert; Hamilton, David de; Hawyck, William de; Lyndesay, Ingeram de; Ogilby, David; Steill, John; canonry and prebend of, 111-12, 134, 157, 167, 206, 208, 263, 271, *see also* Guthrie, Kilmoir; capitular mensa of, 95; church of, 87, 93; dean of, *see* Alanson, *alias* Henrici, Cuthbert; dean and chapter of, 87, 96; deanery of, 84, 223; sub-dean, *see* Henrici, Hugh; sub-deanery of, 123, 145; vicar general of, *see* Adam, abbot of Scone
- Brechin, *domus dei* of city of, 223; master of, *see* Alanson, Cuthbert
- Brechin, Hugh de, *see* Henrici, Hugh
- Bremi, David, *see* Broun, David
- Bricii, Brice, rector of Strath, 252
- Brillet, William, bishop of Rennes, papal referendary, 6, 9, 13, 16, 19, 24, 29, 76, 106, 120
- Brillon, John de, 96
- Bron, Henry, vicar of Kilmany, 81
- Brothy, John, sub-precentor of Moray, 207
- Broun, Agnes, nun of St Bothans, 31
- Broun (Bremi, Bron), David, canon of the collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (Chapel Royal), chancellor of Glasgow, rector of Glencairn, 97-8, 198-9, 201, 203
- Broun, Henry, vicar of Edrom, 128
- Broun, William, monk of Dunfermline, 133, 229
- Bryg, Stephen, monk of Dunfermline, 147
- Brymay, William de, priest, 170
- Buchanan, Maurice de, canon of Glasgow, vicar of Cadder, 254
- Buge (Brige), Henry, canon of Caithness, vicar of Halkirk, 146, 147, 150, 151-2, 207-8, 251
- Bullok, Richard, canon of Ross, 255
- Bunkle (Bonkill, Bonkyll), vicar of, *see* Piot, Laurence; vicarage of, 224, 227, 228
- CADDER (Cader), vicar of, *see* Buchanan, Maurice de; vicarage of, 254
- Cadzow (Cadchow, Cadiheu, Cadihou, Cadiou, Cadyhow, Cadzou, Chadyhou, Cudeyhaw), David de, canon of Glasgow, canon of collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (Chapel Royal), nuncio of king of Scotland, rector of Killearn, rector of Tarbolton, vicar of Cathcart, 38, 41, 44, 61, 107, 115, 241
- Caithness, archdeacon of, *see* Tullach, Thomas de; archdeaconry of, 23-4, 35; canon of, *see* Buge, Henry; Kylqhous, John; Lichton, John de; canonry and prebend of, 146, *see also* Cannisby; Olrig; dean of, *see* Sutherland, Alexander; Sky, Walter de; deanery of, 50, 57, 213, 255; treasurer of, *see* Murchie, Thomas; Wardlaw, Patrick de; Wiseman, Thomas; treasurership of, 183
- Calamo (Calane), Arthur de, monk of Kinloss, abbot of Deer, 19-20 and *n*, 268

- Calataidh, Domigcanus Mac-donnachaid, rector of Strath, 26
- Calcow, *see* Kelso
- Calder-Comitis (Caldor, Caldor Comitis, Caldore-Comitis), parish church of, 101, 121, 242; rector of, *see* Gray, John; rectory of, 140
- Calderinis (Caldermis), John Andree de, papal auditor, 172, 174
- Caldhame, chaplain of, *see* Bell, Thomas; Steill, John; chaplainry of, 244
- Calender, Alexander Levyston of, *see* Levyston, Alexander
- Calkon, *see* Kelso
- Callander (Calatrade, Caldace), parish church of, 19; vicar of, *see* Lany, Maurice de; Murhous, Nicholas de; vicarage of, 6, 29, 62, 141
- Cambe, vicarage of, *see* Carnbee
- Cambo, land of, 68
- Cambron, James de, vicar of Alyth, 212
- Cambuskenneth (Cambusdenth), abbot and convent of, 137
- Cambuslang, parish church of, 9, 219; rector of, *see* Laidok, John
- Camera, James de, rector of Collace, 105, 107, 109, 110, 121, 260
- Camera, John de, vicar of Ellon, master of the *domus dei* of Elgin, 99, 205
- Camera, William de, canon of Aberdeen, canon of collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (Chapel Royal), vicar of Logie, 98, 104, 105, 173, 175, 199, 201, 202, 265
- Cameron, James de, canon of Holyrood, 84
- Cameron, John, bishop of Glasgow, chancellor of Scotland, rector of Kirkinner, 59, 88, 95, 133, 147
- Canon, David de, priest, 245
- Candida Casa, *see* Galloway and Whithorn
- Cannisbay (Canysby, Canysoy), canon of Caithness and prebendary of, *see* Lichton, John de; canonry and prebend of, 91
- Cant, Laurence, papal chaplain, vicar of Longforgan, 43
- Cardine, lands of, 120
- Cardini, Robert, canon of Dunblane, 172
- Cardony, Thomas de, canon of Dunkeld, 227
- Cardros, Patrick de, prior of Inchmahome, 15
- Cargill, vicar of, *see* Cochrine, Joachim de; vicarage of, 164-5
- Carnbee (Cambe, Carnbe, Carnobe), rector of, *see* Blar, Walter; vicar of, *see* Days, John; vicarage of, 7, 8, 10, 12, 23, 33, 55, 71-2
- Carrutheris (Carutheris, Charutheris), Laurence de, rector of Johnstone, 126, 130, 131, 141, 149
- Carstairs (Cassilcarris, Castelcarris, Castelcarris), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Forster, John; Inglis, James; Lawedre, Robert de; canonry and prebend of, 83, 246
- Carstairs (Castelcarris, Casterris, Castilcarris, Castillaris, Castlecarris, Castoris), Alexander de, canon of Moray, vicar of Crail, vicar of Forgan, 7, 10, 29, 32, 34, 36, 40, 44, 46, 55, 73, 171, 253
- Carstairs (Cassiltarris, Castelcarris, Castelcarris), John de, clerk, 82, 83, 215, 250, 269
- Caruch, William, abbot of Inchaffray, *see* Crannoch, William
- Cathcart (Cathkert, Kathkyrch), parish church of, 114-15, 261; vicar of, *see* Cadzow, David; Houston, Patrick de; vicarage of, 44, 241

- Cervia, Christopher of Vincentia, bishop and bishop elect of, papal referendary, 183, 184, 186, 192, 196, 205, 206, 208, 237, 248, 251, 254, 255, 256, 257, 259
- Cesarinis, John de, papal auditor, 82
- Chamer, David, vicar of Longforgan, 42-3
- Chapel Royal, *see* St Andrews, collegiate church of St Mary of
- Charles VII, king of France, 119, 186 *n*
- Cheves, John de, canon of collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (Chapel Royal), canon of Glasgow, rector of Dunbarnie, vicar of Kirkintilloch, 137-8
- Chysholme (Chesholm, Chisholme), Robert de, 25, 50, 57, 131
- Citeaux, abbot of, 249
- Clayshant (Clachsant), parish church of, 177
- Clement VII, pope, 30, 66
- Clerc (Clerici), Robert, canon of Brechin, 111-12, 128, 189-90, 206, 263
- Clerici, Nicholas, *see* Murhous, Nicholas de
- Clerk (Clerc, Clerici), William, chancellor of Dunblane, 16, 17, 37, 39, 58, 99-100, 190
- Cochrine, Joachim de, vicar of Cargill, 164
- Coldingham (Coldyngham), prior of, *see* Drax, William; priory of, 147, 229; sacristy of, 147; vicarage of, 147
- Collace (Colase, Colayse, Collayse, Culas, Culass, Cullass, Cullasse), parish church of, 3, 38, 62, 105, 110, 121, 260; rector of, *see* Camera, James de; Spalding, William de; rectory of, 107, 109
- Collessie (Culesi), parish church, 47
- Colstone (Corquhuo Danstrane, Corquhodilstone), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Ogilby, Alexander de; canonry and prebend of, 87, 89
- Columba, bishop of Moray, *see* Dunbar, Columba de
- Conan (Conane), David, priest, 93, 262
- Conilli, Nicholas, papal referendary, 31, 51, 106
- Conrad, notary, 96
- Contin (Conchan), canon of Ross and prebendary of, *see* Urchard, John; canonry and prebend of, 209
- Conveth (Conwath, Coulba), Moray diocese, parish church of, 74; vicar of, *see* Ard, William de; Freser, Patrick; vicarage of, 266
- Conveth (Convec, Conwath, Conwec, Conweth), St Andrews diocese, parish church of, 73, 162, 251, 261; rector of, *see* Grenlaw, Thomas de; rectory of, 130, 144, 260; vicar of, *see* Ramsay, Thomas de; vicarage of, 123, 266
- Cor., unidentified papal referendary, 52, 193, 203, 204, 210, 213, 215, 219, 220, 223, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 237, 238, 239, 240, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 252, 253, 254, 257, 261, 262, 263, 264, 267, 268
- Cornel, David de, 163
- Cornell, Richard de, archdeacon of Lothian, papal chaplain, 149
- Cortachy (Cortowquhy), lord of, *see* Atholl, Walter Stewart, earl of
- Cortachy (Cortowquhy, Cortowquy), parish church of, 87-8, 95-6; rector of, *see* Heslyhope, William
- Coupar (Cupar), abbot of, *see* Blar, Walter; monastery of, 56
- Coupar (Cupar, Cupo, Cupro), parish church of, 27; vicarage of, 269

- Courtman, John, preceptor of hospital of St Anthony near Leith, 232
- Crafurde, William, canon of Whit-horn, 259
- Crag, Richard de, archdeacon of Brechin, 183
- Crail (Caral, Carale, Carall, Carrale, Corale, Cral), chaplain of, *see* Honor, John; chaplainry at altar of St Mary in parish church of, 234-5; vicar of, *see* Carstairs, Alexander de; Fevyr, Robert; Lawedre, George de; Newton, Alexander de; vicarage of, 7, 10, 36, 46, 54, 55, 63, 139, 143-4, 154, 242, 247, 253, 257, 258
- Cramond (Crammonde, Crau-mond), vicar of, *see* Gordon, Adam de; vicarage of, 264-5
- Cran, David, monk of Deer, prior of Pluscarden, 107-8, 116-17, 174
- Crannach, David, clerk, 123, 129, 148-9, 153, 163, 193, 238
- Crannach, John, ambassador of king of Scotland, bishop of Brechin, 87, 93 *n*, 96, 99, 112, 113, 120, 129, 192, 244; chaplain of, *see* Duncane, Thomas; Hawyck, William de
- Crannach (Crannak, Crannoch), Robert, ambassador of king of Scotland, archdeacon of Moray, dean of Dunblane, vicar of Tibbermore, 84, 99, 104, 112, 113, 116, 173, 174, 180, 194
- Crannach (Caruch), William, abbot of Inchaffray, canon of Scone, 109, 127
- Crathy, land of, 254
- Crauford, Alexander, earl of, 89
- Craufurde, William de, canon of Aberdeen, vicar of Tarves, 241
- Crawford (Crawfurd), John de, vicar of Kilbarchan, 208, 225, 231, 250
- Creche (Crech, Creffe, Creter, Creych, Oretere), Richard de, canon of Dunkeld, canon of Glasgow, counsellor of King of Scotland, papal auditor, rector of Errol, rector of Kilmany, 108, 113, 167, 169, 171, 193-4, 225, 227, 229, 231, 246, 252, 255-6
- Creich (Crech), parish church of, 26
- Creffe, Richard de, papal auditor, *see* Creche, Richard de
- Creton, John de, priest, 146
- Crieff (Crefe, Creif), canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of, *see* Creche, Richard de; canonry and prebend of, 169, 194, 256
- Crocket, Robert, abbot of Deer, 117
- Crole, parish church of, *see* Errol
- Croy (Crey, Croya, Croye), canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Grenlaw, Thomas de; Inchemartyn, John de; Munro, Andrew de; canonry and prebend of, 24 and *n*, 35, 54, 119, 156
- Croyser, James, clerk, 194
- Croyser (Croeser), William, archdeacon of Lothian, archdeacon of Teviotdale, canon of Dunblane, commendator of Kirkgunzean, rector of Lilliesleaf, sub-dean of Dunkeld, 4, 5, 94-5, 100, 129, 131, 141, 148-9, 152, 153, 163, 193, 202, 212, 238-9
- Cruden (Cowden), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Craufurde, William de; Goldsmyth, John; canonry and prebend of, 241
- Cruggleton (Crugilton), church lands of, 177
- Crumby, Patrick de, canon of Dunbar, 135, 138
- Cryptoferate (Grottoferata), monastery of, 130-4
- Culache, Robert de, vicar of Ellon, 99

- Cullessy, William de, priest, 262
 Culsalmond (Corsalmond), vicar
 of, *see* Logy, Andrew de; vicarage
 of, 226
 Culter (Cultre, Cultyr), parish
 church of, 223, 241; rector of,
 see Scot, Patrick; Scot, William
 Cults (Quhylt, Quilt, Quylt),
 parish church of, 9, 242, 253,
 258; rector of, *see* Dernwick,
 Robert; Fevyr, Robert; Laidok,
 John; Monros, Robert de;
 Turing, Hugh de
 Cumnock (Cumnok), parish
 church of, 48, 134, 152; rector of
 see Hamilton, David de
 Cunnok, Nicholas, *see* Tunnock,
 Nicholas
 Cunyngham, William de, master
 of hospital of Strathblane,
 papal chaplain, 60
 Cupar, *see* Coupar
 Cupero, Laurence de, canon of
 Holyrood, 82, 90, 127
 Cupro, William de, canon of St
 Andrews, 64, 65, 104, 127
 Cutasrane, vicarage of, *see* Eura-
 sane, vicarage of
 Cynynghame, Robert de, priest, 192
- DAFFANS, *see* Duffus
 Dalgles, John de, *see* William, John
 Dalgles, Symon de, priest, 228
 Dalkeith (Dalketh), James Douglas
 of, *see* Douglas, James
 Dalmahow (Dalmehoy, Dalnahodo,
 Dolmahow, Domahow), Hugh
 de, archdeacon of Moray, 98, 105,
 173, 174-5
 Dalquhomoghny, lands of, 120
 Dalry, parish church of, 231; vicar
 of, *see* Ker, Stephen; Tayt, John;
 vicarage of, 225, 250
 Dalymipil, John de, prior of
 collegiate church of Abernethy,
 190
- Danyelston, Walter de, canon of
 Glasgow, 162
 David I, king of Scots, 30
 Davidson (Davison), William, sub-
 precentor of Moray, 201, 207
 Davison, Cristin, dean of Argyll,
 261
 Days, John, vicar of Carnbee, 7
 Days, John, M.A., vicar of Aber-
 nethy, vicar of Carnbee, 7, 8-9,
 12, 13, 14, 22-3, 32, 33-4, 56, 60,
 64, 126, 130, 131, 141, 149, 192,
 193
 Deer (Der, Dere), abbot of, *see*
 Calamo, Arthur de; Croket,
 Robert; Tyry, Andrew de;
 monastery of, 19-20, 107, 116-17,
 268; monks of, *see* Cran, David;
 Symson, Andrew
 Derchare, Thomas, *see* Archer,
 Thomas
 Derling (Derlyne, Derlyng), John,
 priest, 172, 220, 223
 Dernwick (Dernwyk, Dernwyke,
 Julbick, Reuwick), Robert,
 rector of Cults, 11 and *n*, 139,
 242, 247, 253, 258
 Derule, Gilbert de, vicar of Lin-
 trathen, 29
 Dipple (Dupill, Duppysll, Dupyll),
 canon of Moray and prebendary
 of, *see* Archer, Thomas; Fauside,
 Laurence de; canonry and pre-
 bend of, 76, 81, 111, 221
 Dolas, Martin, layman, 14
 Domus dei, *see* Brechin, Elgin
 Donaldi, Angus, bishop of Sodor,
 rector of Kilmallie, 21 *n*, 166
 Donery (Douery), Richard de,
 prior of Monymusk, 2, 44
 Douglas, Archibald, 4th earl of,
 duke of Touraine, lord of Smail-
 holm, 22 and *n*, 67, 186 *n*, 243;
 chaplain of, *see* Kirkmichael,
 John de; Scot, Robert
 Douglas, Elizabeth de, 246

- Douglas, James, earl of Morton,
see Morton, earl of
- Douglas, James, lord of Dalkeith,
 136, 258
- Douglas (Douglass), John de,
 canon of Dunkeld, dean of
 Moray, 142, 151, 214
- Drax (Drakis, Drakys), William,
 monk of Durham, prior of
 Coldingham, 147 and *n*, 229
- Dridene, Henry, abbot of Holyrood,
 vicar of St Cuthbert, Edinburgh,
 220
- Dryburgh (Driburgh, Dryburg),
 abbot and convent of, 30, 66-8,
 163-4, 243-4, 255
- Duddingstone (Doddyingston,
 Dodyngston, Duddynston,
 Dudinston, Dudyingston, Dudyn-
 ston), vicar of, *see* Lawedre,
 John de; vicarage of, 106, 108,
 110, 217, 218
- Duffus (Daffans, Duffhous, Duffhus,
 Duffous, Duffows), canon of
 Moray and prebendary of, *see*
 Bening, John de; Grenlaw,
 Thomas de; Middelmaster,
 William; canonry and prebend
 of, 126, 235, 237, 248, 251, 260,
 261
- Dumba, James de, 209
- Dumfries (Drumfres), burgh of,
 204; chapel of Virgin Mary of,
 204
- Dunbar (Dumbar), archpriest of
 collegiate church of, *see* Abernethy,
 Laurence de; Yhong, Robert;
 archpriestship of collegiate
 church of, 139; canon of collegi-
 ate church of, *see* Crumby,
 Patrick de; Lawedre, Thomas de;
 Lyndesay, James; Mirton,
 Thomas de; Newton, George de;
 canonry and prebend of, 95, 135,
 138, 142, 171, 187, 233, 239, *see*
also Pitcox, Spott; dean of, *see*
 Dunbar, Columba de; Yhong,
 Robert; deanery of, 138, 139
- Dunbar, Columba de, bishop of
 Moray, dean of Dunbar, 138,
 151
- Dunbar, George 10th earl of, 209 *n*
- Dunbar, James de, archdeacon of
 Moray, 106
- Dunbar, lord of, 138
- Dunbar, William de, archdeacon
 of Moray, 98, 103, 104, 106,
 172-3, 174
- Dunbarnie (Dunberny), parish
 church of, 138; rector of, *see*
 Cheves, John de
- Dunblane, bishop of, 2, 8, *see also*
 Ouchtre, Michael de; Stephenson,
 William; bishop elect of, *see*
 Ouchtre, Michael de; canon of,
see Cardini, Robert; Machnach-
 tane, Donald; Otterburn,
 Nicholas de; Stewart, Alan;
 canonry and prebend of, 129, 181,
see also Balquhider, Logie-
 Atheron; chancellor of, *see*
 Clerk, William; Gylston,
 Donald; Moravia, James de;
 chancellorship of, 16, 17, 28, 37,
 39, 57-8, 97, 99-100, 113, 190;
 chapter of, 2; church of, 8, 24, 63,
 77; dean of, 2, *see also* Crannach,
 Robert; deanery of, 39, 62, 116,
 194
- Duncan, vicar of St John, Sodor
 diocese, *see* Macgillamigel,
 Duncan
- Duncane (Duncani), Thomas,
 chaplain of bishop of Brechin,
 vicar of Gamrie, 93, 96-7, 109,
 124
- Dundee (Dunde), altar of St James
 in parish church of, 212; chaplain
 in parish church of, *see* Luchris,
 John de; parish church of
 St Mary of, 47, 212
- Dundonald, parish church of, 267

- Dundrennan (Dundronane, Midian-
ane), abbot of, *see* Thomas;
monastery of, 57; monk of, *see*
Munay, Thomas
- Dunfermline (Drifermicheyn,
Dunferaneyn, Dunfermelyng,
Dunfermidyn, Dunfermielyn,
Dunfermlyn, Dunfermlyng,
Dunfernyling, Dunfernylingh),
abbot of, *see* Anderston, William
de; monastery of, 133, 229;
monk of, *see* Broun, William;
Bryg, Stephen; Schaw, John
- Dunfermlyne (Dunfermlyng),
Donald de, abbot of Inchaffray,
48, 119
- Dungland, *see* Tongland
- Dunkeld, archdeacon of, *see*
Lawedre, Alexander; bishop of,
see Peblis, John de; canon of, *see*
Archer, Thomas; Cardony,
Thomas de; Creche, Richard de;
Douglas, John de; Faskland,
John de; Grenlaw, Thomas de;
MacNab, Maurice de; Mirton,
Thomas de; Ouchtre, Michael de;
Stewart, Alan; canonry and
prebend of, 61, 94, 95, 226, 246,
252, *see also* Crieff, Forgandenny,
Inchmagrannoch, Menmuir,
Moneydie, Obny, Ruffill; chan-
cellor of, *see* Winchester, John;
chancellorship of, 198, 200-201,
202, 212; dean of, *see* Machnach-
tane, Donald; deanery of, 172;
precentor of, *see* Atholia, Nicholas
de; precentorship of, 98; sub-
dean of, *see* Croyser, William;
sub-deanery of, 141-2, 149, 163,
193; treasurer of, *see* Archer,
Thomas; treasurership of, 76, 81,
110, 143-4, 221
- Dunning (Dunnyne), parish
church of, 120
- Dunnottar (Dinnotter, Dunnottar),
parish church of, 213, 255;
- rector of, *see* Scrymgeour,
Robert
- Duppill, *see* Dipple
- Duray, canon of collegiate church
of St Mary of St Andrews
(Chapel Royal) and prebendary
of, *see* Broun, David; canonry
and prebend of, 98
- Durham, monastery of, 229;
monk of, *see* Drax, William
- Dwerg, Hermann, prothonotary
and papal referendary, 11
- EASSIE (Esse, Essy), parish church
of, 24, 136, 137, 154; rector of,
see Northberwick, Richard de;
Stephenson, William
- Eastwood (Estwod, Estwode),
vicar of, *see* Gardiner, John;
Moderwell, John de; vicarage of
238, 245
- Ecclesjohn (Eglesmandt), vicar of,
see Bel, Thomas; vicarage of St
John the Evangelist of, 262
- Edewy, *see* Idvies
- Edibog, *see* Edinburgh
- Edinburgh (Edibog, Edynburg,
Edynburgh, Edyngburg),
burgess of, *see* Lawedre, William
de; castle of, 220, 263; monastery
of, *see* Holyrood; parish church
of St Giles of, 54, 69; vicar of
St Cuthbert of, *see* Beny, John de;
Dridene, Henry; Innerkething,
John de; vicar of St Giles of, *see*
Foulis, William de; Lawedre,
Edward de; vicarage of St Cuth-
bert of, 220, 263, 270; vicarage
of St Giles of, 46, 69, 85-6, 237,
253
- Edrom (Edram), vicar of, *see* Broun,
Henry; vicarage of, 128
- Edvy (Edewy), John de, rector of
Idvies, 234, 242

- Edynbourt, Roger de, canon of collegiate church of Salceyo, curate of St German de Tillio Octonis, 269
- Edynburgh, John de, canon of Holyrood, 69
- Edzell (Adzel), parish church of, 245; rector of, *see* Henrici, Hugh; Lychton, Walter de
- Egilsay (Elglesey), church of, 55; vicar of, *see* Mackachyn, Gilbert; Mernis, Alexander de; vicarage of, 76
- Eglesmandt, *see* Ecclesjohn
- Elgin (Elgyn), hospital (*domus dei*) of, 91, 205; master of hospital of, *see* Camera, John de; Lichton, John de
- Ellon, vicar of, *see* Camera, John de; Culache, Robert de; vicarage pensionary of, 99
- Elwald, John, rector of Kirkandrews, rector of Kirkinner, vicar of Markinch, 134, 221-2, 237, 264
- Enerkelor (Ennirkelaris), *see* Inverkeillor
- Enervyk (Enerwyk, Ennervick, Ennerwick, Ennyvik), *see* Innerwick
- England, 30
- Enrallyanc, *see* Inverallan
- Errol (Crole, Erole, Grole, Yerole), parish church of, 108, 113, 167, 194, 225, 246; rector of, *see* Creche, Richard de
- Erskine (Erskyn, Kskyn), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Cheves, John de; canonry and prebend of, 138; vicar of, *see* Lawedre, Thomas de; vicarage of, 233, 234, 237, 239
- Erth, John de, priest, 270
- Esse, *see* Eassie
- Estonblat, priory of, 168
- Estwood, *see* Eastwood
- Eugenii, Christin, vicar of Kilarrow in Islay, 203
- Eugenius IV, pope, 197, 225
- Eurasane (Cutasrane), vicar of, *see* Kylqhous, John; Ros, Andrew de; vicarage of, 146, 147
- Evreux, John Stewart, count of, 159
- FAIL (Falyfurde), house of, 226; minister of, *see* Morton, Thomas de
- Farnle, John, 170
- Farnle, Margaret, 170
- Faskland, John de, canon of Dunkeld, 227
- Faucomer, David, archdeacon of Aberdeen, rector of Fetteresso, 164
- Fauside (Fasid, Fasyde, Fausid, Fausyde, Fawside), Laurence de, canon of Moray, rector of Kilmany, 60, 101, 186, 188, 192, 194, 195, 200, 201, 203, 204, 221, 239, 252, 255, 256
- Feldeu (Feldesc, Feldew, Feldow, Felidew), John, chaplain of king of Scots, master of hospital of St Nicholas of St Andrews, sub-collector of Apostolic Camera, vicar of Inverkeillor, vicar of Linlithgow, vicar of Markinch, 28, 58, 111, 146, 157, 161, 190, 198, 206-7, 208, 216, 222, 263, 264
- Feri, Gilbert de, vicar of Banff, 265
- Fermour, David, priest, 99
- Fermour (Fermom, Fermon, Fermor, Fermur, Firmani, Fremour), William, priest, 6, 8, 9, 10, 16, 23, 32-3, 64, 193
- Fettercairn (Fethirkerne, Fiethirkerne), rector of, *see* Guthry, Henry de; Ogilby, David de; rectory of, 86, 89

- Fetteresso (Federessau, Federessaw, Federesso, Fedressow, Fedyressow), canon of collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (Chapel Royal) and prebendary of, *see* Camera, William de; Lichton, John de; canonry and prebend of, 98, 115, 265; parish church of, 98, 100, 164; rector of, *see* Faucomer, David; Tynninghame, Thomas de
- Fevyr (Ffebyr), Robert, canon of collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (Chapel Royal), rector of Cults, rector of Nevay, vicar of Crail, 9, 242, 253, 258
- Ffoulis, William, *see* Foulis, William de
- Forbes (Forbasse, Fordes, Fordis), John, archdeacon of Moray, 98, 103, 104, 106, 173, 174
- Fordice, (Fordese, Fordyse, Fourdeice), Thomas de, dean of Christianity, vicar of Abernethy, vicar of Inverallan, 170, 201, 205, 251
- Fordis, John de, *see* Forbes, John
- Fordoun (Forden, Fordon), chapel of St Palladius in cemetery of parish church of, 216-17; vicar of, *see* Henrici, Hugh; Lychton, Walter de; vicarage of, 123, 245
- Forest, William, master of hospital of St Nicholas of St Andrews; vicar of Inverkeillor, 28, 58, 111, 208, 264
- Foresta, William de, canon of Aberdeen, monk of Melrose, 239
- Forester (Forestar, Forestarii, Forestre, Forster), John, canon of Glasgow, 13, 203, 204, 228, 239, 255, 256, 260-1
- Forestarii, Christian, 230
- Forestarii (Forstar, Forstare, Forster), Gilbert, archdeacon of Brechin, 163, 182-3, 217, 219
- Forestarii (Forster), Thomas, canon of Aberdeen, 42, 76, 193
- Forgan, chapel of St Mary of, 84
- Forgan (Forgenude, Forgromde, Forgrond, Forgund), vicar of, *see* Carstairs, Alexander de; Hunter, John; Ramsay, Thomas de; vicarage of, 31, 39, 40, 171, 253
- Forgandenny (Forgonddebyny, Forgunddevyni, Forgunddevynny, Forgund devyny, Frigrunddevyny), canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of, *see* Douglas, John de; Mirton, Thomas de; canonry and prebend of, 95, 142, 214, 257, 259, 262; vicar of parish church of, *see* Fyffe, Alexander de
- Forgrond, parish church of, *see* Forgan
- Forster, Adam, clerk, 218
- Forster, John, *see* Forester, John
- Forster (Forstar), John, canon of Glasgow, papal chaplain, 83, 246
- Forster, Gilbert, *see* Forestarii, Gilbert
- Forster, Peter, clerk, 218
- Forster, Thomas, *see* Forestarii, Thomas
- Fotheray (Fotherfas), *alias* Ardclach, parish church of, 201
- Foulis (Ffoulis, Fowlis), William de, canon of Glasgow, keeper of the privy seal, provost of Bothwell, rector of Strathbrock, vicar of St Giles, Edinburgh, 59-60, 231, 237, 252
- Fourdeice, Thomas de, *see* Fordice, Thomas de
- Fraser (Freser, Fresere), Alexander, monk of Ardchattan, vicar of Abertarff, 72, 178, 179, 211
- Freser (Fresar, Fresel), Patrick, canon of Ross, vicar of Conveth, 73-4, 184, 266

- Fresere, Hugh de, sheriff of Inverness, 72
- Fyffe, Alexander de, vicar of For-gandenny, 262
- Fyvie (Ffyen, Fyve), priory of, 219; vicarage of, 177, 219-20
- GALBRATH, Gilbert de, rector of Kemback, 189, 240, 245
- Galicia, St John in, 78
- Galloway (Whithorn), archdeacon of, 160, *see also* Young, Patrick; archdeaconry of, 1, 134, 146, 253; bishop of, 160, *see also* Alexander; chapter of, 160, 164, 175, 177; prior of, *see* Whithorn, prior of; subprior of, *see* Whithorn, subprior of
- Galoway (Galuay, Gauluay), John, vicar of Meigle, 13, 75
- Gamrie (Gamere, Gamerie, Gamy), vicar of, *see* Duncane, Thomas; Lichton, Duncan; Neva, John; vicarage of, 91, 93, 96, 109, 124
- Gardiner, John, vicar of Eastwood, 238, 246
- Gedwort, *see* Jedburgh
- Gelison, Donald, *see* Gyllyston, Donald
- George, vicar of Crail, *see* Lawedre, George de
- Gibson, Thomas, 161
- Giffart, Nicholas, rector of Auld-cathy, 173
- Giffart, Thomas, clerk, 226
- Gilbert, prior of Beaully, *see* Mag-ferson, Gilbert
- Glandouwyne, William de, *see* Glendoulbine, William de
- Glasford (Glassford, Glasord), parish church of, 7, 10, 36, 37, 261; rector of, *see* Pontfret, Christopher; Simpel, John
- Glasgow, archdeaconry of Teviot-dale in church of, *see* Teviotdale, archdeaconry of; bishop of, 52, *see also* Cameron, John; Lauder, William de; canon of, *see* Buchanan, Maurice de; Cadzow, David de; Cheves, John de; Creche, Richard de; Danyelston, Walter de; Forester, John; Forster, John; Foulis, William de; Gray, John; Grenlaw, Thomas de; Houston, Patrick de; Inglis, James; Kirkmichael, John de; Lawedre, Robert de; Narnie, David de; Ottirburn, Nicholas de; Stewart, Walter; Storm, Robert; Vaux, John de; Winchester, John; Young, Patrick; canonry and prebend of, 95, 115, 202, 203-4, 246, 252, 253, 254, *see also* Ancrum, Ashkirk, Ayr, Barlanark, Carstairs, Glasgow Primo, Kirkmahoe, Moffat, Old Roxburgh, Renfrew, Stobo, Strathblane; capitular table of, 88; chancellor of, *see* Broun, David; Stewart, Robert; chancellorship of, 97, 199; chapter of, 52; common church of, *see* Libberton; dean of, 52, *see also* Hamilton, David de; Hauden, Adam de; Mirton, Thomas de; deanery of, 48, 50, 51, 94, 95, 118, 134, 257; pre-centor of, *see* Hawick, John de; Ottirburn, Nicholas de; pre-centorship of, 224, 232, 241; sub-dean of, *see* Kennedy, James; Scrymegeour, James; Stewart, John; sub-deanery of, 4, 50, 59, 221; treasurer of, *see* Moffat, Robert; treasurership of, 188, 194
- Glasgow, chapel of St Thomas the Martyr outwith the walls of, 48, 134; chaplain of, *see* Hamilton, David de
- Glasgow Primo, canonry and prebend of, 134

- Glassary (Glasry, Glastre), canon of Argyll and prebendary of, *see* Scrymgeour, Robert; canonry and prebend of, 255; rector and vicar of, *see* Macperson, Gilbert; vicar of, Makorquedal, John de; Philippi, Malcolm; vicarage of St Columba of, 16, 17
- Glencairn (Glencarn, Glencarne, Glencorne), parish church of, 143, 168-9, 185, 186, 187, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 228, 261; rector of, *see* Broun, David; Glendinwyn, William de; Hawick, John de; Winchester, John
- Glendinwyn (Glendunwyn), William de, rector of Glencairn, 199
- Glendoulbine (Glandouwyne, Glendowwyre), William de, priest, 240, 241, 261
- Goldsmyth, John, canon of Aberdeen, 241
- Gordon (Gordoun), Adam de, vicar of Cramond, 142, 185, 214, 259, 264-5
- Gordon, Margaret de, 68
- Graeme, Catherine de, 180
- Grant, Richard, canon of Moray, 182
- Gray, Gilbert, vicar of Cargill, 165
- Gray, John, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Glasgow, counsellor and physician of king of Scots, rector of Calder-Comitis, rector of Kirkliston, 97, 100, 101, 106, 121-2, 144, 242-3, 260
- Gray, John, vicar of Saline, 142
- Gregory IX, pope, 193
- Grenlaw (Grenlauw, Grinlaw, Grynlaw, Grynlawe), Thomas de, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Dunkeld, canon of Glasgow, canon of Moray, rector of Conveth, 18, 73, 92, 100, 101, 119, 123, 125, 130, 144, 149, 157, 162, 163, 251, 260, 261
- Griffin, bishop of Ross, 118
- Grole, *see* Errol
- Grottoferata, *see* Cryptoferate
- Guischardi, Bartholomew, papal auditor, 124
- Guthrie (Gulthri, Guthre, Guthry, Gutry), canon of Brechin and prebendary of, *see* Barbour, Alexander; Hawyk, William de; canonry and prebend of, 82, 83, 84, 88-9, 128, 155, 189-90, 207, 222, 271
- Guthry, Henry de, rector of Fettercairn, 86
- Gylston (Gelison), Donald de, chancellor of Dunblane, 17, 28
- HADDINGTON (Hadington, Hadingtoun, Hadrigton, Hadyn-gen, Hadyngton), prioress of, 46; priory of, 46, 65; vicar of *see* Arous, John; Beg, Symon; Lawson, John; Miron, Thomas de; vicarage of, 40-1, 51, 95, 142, 160-1, 191, 214, 216
- Halkirk (Hawkik), vicar of, *see* Buge, Henry; vicarage of, 251
- Haliberton, Elizabeth de, 69
- Halyburton, John de, precentor of Moray, 167
- Hamilton (Hamylton, Hamyltoun), David de, canon of Brechin, chaplain of chapel of St Thomas the Martyr, dean of Glasgow, rector of Cumnock, rector of Kirkinner, 33, 35, 48, 50-1, 92, 94, 117, 118, 133-4, 152, 157
- Hamiltoun (Hamylton), Patrick de, clerk, 42, 56
- Haryng, John, *see* Hawick, John de
- Hassinden, Walter de, rector of Rankilburn, 230
- Hathwardal, *see* Strath

- Hauden, Adam de, dean of
Glasgow, 51
- Hawick (Hauyck, Hawic, Hawyck, Hawyk), parish church of, 224, 234, 236, 249, 262, 266; rector of, *see* Scot, John; Turnbul, William
- Hawick (Haryng, Hawyc, Hawyck, Hawyk), John de, papal chaplain, precentor of Glasgow, rector of Kilmany, 18, 81, 168, 185, 186, 201, 224, 256-7
- Hawyck (Hawik, Hawyk), William de, canon of Brechin, chaplain of bishop of Brechin, vicar of Inverkeillor, 52, 82, 83, 84, 88-9, 90, 111-12, 120, 128, 155, 157-8, 168-9, 189, 192, 206, 208, 250, 263, 271
- Hebburne, Archibald de, layman, 197
- Heglisane, vicar of, *see* Macleillane, John
- Henlun, Oliver, monk of St Jovini de Marnis, 168
- Henrici, Cuthbert, *see* Alanson, Cuthbert
- Henrici (*alias* de Brechin), Hugh, rector of Edzell, sub-dean of Brechin, vicar of Fordoun, 122-3, 245
- Henrici, William, priest, 28
- Henry, bishop of Aberdeen, *see* Lichten, Henry de
- Henry, bishop of St Andrews, *see* Wardlaw, Henry
- Hepburn, Patrick, of Hailes, 197 *n*
- Heryng, Christian, 197
- Heryng, Alexander, priest, 218
- Heryng (Herrings), Gilbert, vicar of Innerwick, 186, 187, 188, 217, 221
- Heslyhope, William, rector of Cortachy, 87
- Hog, John, layman, 158
- Hog, John, priest, 61, 63
- Hog, Patrick, priest, 158-9
- Hog, Thomas, 127
- Holyrood, abbot and convent of, 11, 69; canon of, *see* Beny, John de; Benyng, Peter de; Cameron, James de; Cupero, Lawrence de; Edynburgh, John de; Innerkething, John de; Scharp, Patrick; monastery of, 82, 90, 127, 220
- Holywood (Sagri nemoris), abbot of, *see* Adougan, William; abbot and convent of, 163-4; canon of, *see* Macguffok, Patrick
- Honor, John, chaplain at altar of St Mary in parish church of Crail, 234-5
- Houston, (Holston, Holstor, Home-ston, Hoston, Houeston, Houy-ston, Howston, Hwston), Patrick de, canon of Glasgow, papal chaplain, vicar of Cathcart, vicar of Linlithgow, 44, 100, 114, 115, 132, 145, 162, 248, 264
- Huictoris, Hugh, rector of Muckhart, 76
- Huig, *see* Uig in Trouternes
- Hunter, John, canon of Jedburgh, prior of Restennet, 135
- Hunter (Huntar), John, vicar of Forgan, 31, 40, 171
- IDVIES (Edewy, Edvy), parish church of, 234, 242; rector of, *see* Edvy, John de; Ogelvy, Henry; Swan, John
- Idvy, David de, archdeacon of Brechin, 182
- Inchaffray (in Zaffra), abbacy of, 65, 127; abbot of, *see* Crannach, William; Dunfermyne, Donald de; Tulach, John de; convent of, 119-20; monastery of, 48, 109; prior of, *see* Lang, John
- Inchcolm (St Colme's Inch, St Columba's Isle), abbot and convent of, 68, 148; canon of,

- see Kilconcar, Robert de; monastery of, 148
- Inchmagrannoch (Inchmagronach, Inchmagronaw, Inchmagronow), canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of, *see* Ouchtre, Michael de; canonry and prebend of, 32, 34, 36, 44
- Inchmahome, prior of, *see* Cardros, Patrick de; Port, Patrick de; priory of, 15
- Inchmartyn, John de, archdeacon of Ross, canon of Moray, 156
- Inchture (Inchesture, Inchstur, Inchstuyr, Inchtur, Inchtuyr), vicar of, *see* Puriok, John; Purrok, Thomas; vicarage of, 82, 83, 90, 111, 112, 158, 215, 249
- Ingeram, Robert, vicar of Inverness, 71
- Inglis, George, layman, 170
- Inglis, James, canon of Glasgow, 83, 246
- Inglis, Patrick, rector of Auldcathy, 173
- Innerkething (Innyrkethin, Innyrkething), John de, abbot of Scone, canon of Holyrood, vicar of St Cuthbert, Edinburgh, 220, 263, 270
- Innerleithen (Innerlethane), vicar of, *see* Mertensed, John; Peblis, Thomas de; Scot, William; vicarage of, 219
- Innerwick (Enervyk, Enerwyk, Ennerwick, Ennyvik), vicar of, *see* Heryng, Gilbert; vicarage of, 186, 187, 188, 217, 221
- Innes, John, canon of Moray, subdean of Ross, 207, 213
- Inverallan (Enralyane, Inneralayan), vicar of, *see* Fordice, Thomas de; vicarage of, 170, 251
- Inverkeillor (Emirkeloris, Enerkelor, Innerkelor, Innerkerlor), vicar of, *see* Feldeu, John; Forest, William; Hawyck, William de; vicarage of, 28, 58, 111, 155, 157, 169, 206, 208, 263
- Inverkeithing (Innerkething), altar of St Mary in parish church of, 199; chaplain of parish altar of St Mary in parish church of, *see* Welctone, John
- Inverkeithny (Innekithny, Innerbethny, Inverkythny), canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Blar, Walter; canonry and prebend of, 48, 56, 71
- Inverkuth (Innerkuth), chapel of St John the Evangelist of, 13, 75; chaplain of, *see* Ramsay, William
- Invernes (Invernys), John de, chaplain of St Mary of Inverness, rector of Aberbreachy, 71, 75
- Inverness (Invernes, Invernys), chaplain of St Mary of, *see* Invernes, John de; chaplainry of St Mary of, 71; sheriff of, *see* Fresere, Hugh de; vicar of, *see* Ingeram, Robert; Senescalli, David; vicarage of, 71, 75
- Isabella, wife of John de Nudre, 68
- JAMES, abbot of Lindores, 15, 20, 47
- James I, king of Scots, 40, 41, 46, 47, 50, 54, 58, 59, 63, 67, 68, 69, 77, 94, 95, 107, 108, 112, 113, 114, 117, 118, 119, 120, 122, 129, 132, 140, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 158, 159, 161, 168, 176, 184, 185, 193, 198, 203, 206, 215, 216, 220, 222, 225, 231, 233, 234, 236, 237, 241, 247, 255, 256, 268; *see also* Scots, king of
- Jedburgh (Gedwort), abbot of convent of, 135; canon of, *see* Hunter, John
- Jerusalem, order of St John of, 146
- Jethlandia, *see* Shetland

Joanna (Jonet), queen of Scots, 176,
237

Johannis, Alexander, rector of
Balcasbus, 20, 27

Johannis, Felanus, priest, 166

Johannis, Thomas, vicar of Meigle,
13, 75

John, abbot of Arbroath, 254

John, abbot of Lindores, 20

John, abbot of Paisley, 114, 115

John, abbot of St Anthony, Vienne,
232

John, bishop of Brechin, *see* Cran-
nach, John; chaplains of, *see*
Duncane, Thomas; Hawyck,
William de

John, bishop of Glasgow, *see*
Cameron, John

John, bishop of Orleans, *see* Kirk-
michael, John

Johnstone (Johnston), rector of,
see Carrutheris, Laurence de;
rectory of, 126, 130

Jonet, queen of Scots, *see* Joanna

Julbick, Robert de, *see* Dernwick,
Robert

Juvenis, Andrew, *see* Young,
Andrew

Juvenis, Patrick, *see* Young, Patrick

KARBOIBRICHT, *see* Kirkcud-
bright

Kartetil, Adam de, layman, 228

Kathkyrch, parish church of, *see*
Cathcart

Kelso, (Calcow, Calkon, Kalcow,
Kelsow), abbot of, 67; abbot and
convent of, 52, 222; monastery
of, 235

Kemback (Kenbak, Kenbake),
parish church of, 171, 189, 240;
rector of, *see* Galbrath, Gilbert
de; Newton, George de

Kenedy, David, layman, 68

Kennedy (Kenedy, Kenidy),
James, sub-dean of Glasgow, 59,
216, 220

Kennoway (Kenniochy, Kenno-
qwhy, Kennoqwy, Kennowy,
Kenochy, Konnochwy), vicar of,
see Archer, Thomas; Lawson,
John; Mirton, Thomas; vicarage
of, 38, 40-1, 58-9, 61, 63, 127,
139, 144, 238

Ker, Stephen, vicar of Dalry, 225,
250

Kerymor, *see* Kirriemuir

Keth, James de, prior of Restennet,
135

Kilarrow in Islay, vicar of, *see*
Eugenii, Christin; vicarage of
St Malrubha of, 203, 209

Kilbarchan (Kilbrachan, Kyl-
barchan, Kylbarchane), vicar of,
see Crawford, John de; Kylpatrik,
John de; vicarage of, 208, 225,
231, 250

Kilcalmonell (Kyllummanal),
vicar of, *see* Arous, John; vicarage
of, 240

Kilchuimin (Kyschommen), vicar-
age of, *see* Abertarff

Kilconcar (Kilconkar, Killconcar,
Kylconcar, Kylconcer), Robert
de, canon of Inchcolm, prior of
Monymusk, 2, 41, 45, 65, 104,
109, 110, 127

Kilconquhar (Kynahower, Kyn-
conqwar), vicar of, *see* Penycuck,
George de; vicarage of, 59, 61

Killearn (Kylerne), rector of, *see*
Cadzow, David de; rectory of,
107

Killymur, *see* Kirriemuir

Kilmadock (Kilmadoc, Kyll-
methok, Kylmadoc, Kylmadok,
Kylmadroch), vicarage of, 16,
17, 28, 37, 58, 190

Kilmalcolm (Kybnacolm), vicar of,
see Kirkton, John de

- Kilmallie, parish church of St Medulph of, 166, 181; rector of, *see* Donaldi, Angus; Mac-heachyerna, Colin
- Kilmany (Kylmani, Kylmany, Kylmanyn), parish church of, 18, 81, 168, 185, 186, 188, 193, 194, 195, 199, 200, 201, 202-3, 204, 221, 225-6, 228, 229, 239, 248, 252, 255, 256, 259, 264; rector of, *see* Creche, Richard de; Fauside, Laurence de; Hawick, John de
- Kilmoir (Kylmur), canon of Brechin and prebendary of, *see* Bell, Thomas; Steill, John; canonry and prebend of, 244
- Kilpatrick (Kilpatrik, Kilpatryk, Kirkpatrick, Kirkpatrik, Kirpatrik, Kylpatak), vicar of, *see* Bening, John; vicarage of, 25, 117, 126, 131, 132, 145-6, 147, 161, 248
- Kilquhous, John, *see* Kylquhous, John
- Kilwinning (Kilwynnyn, Kylwenyn), abbot and convent of, 2, 52
- Kingorn, William, notary, 133
- Kingussie (Kingusi, Kingusy), canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Stewart, Walter; Wardlaw, Patrick de; canonry and prebend of, 182, 183
- Kinkell (Kykel, Kynkel, Kynkell), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Mirton, Thomas de; canonry and prebend of, 95, 142, 257, 259
- Kinloss, abbot of, 19 n; monk of, *see* Calamo, Arthur de
- Kinnald (Kinnaldi), canon of collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (Chapel Royal) and prebendary of, *see* Cheves, John de; Lochaw, Dugall de; prebend of, 137-8
- Kinnoir (Kymor, Kynmore), canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Lyndesay, Ingeram de; canonry and prebend of, 167, 185
- Kirkandrews (Kirkandres, Kirkandris, Kyrkandrys), parish church of, 60, 169, 221-2, 237; rector of, *see* Elwald, John; Storm, Robert
- Kirkcudbright (Karboibricht, Kirkcuhbright, Kykubric, Kyrkeubrych, Kyrlicubrych), vicar of, *see* Qwynkinstanis, John de; Scharp, Patrick; vicarage of, 82, 90, 127, 220, 263
- Kirkgunzeon (Kirkgongan, Kirkgonzan, Kirkgunen), commendator of parish church of, *see* Croyser, William; parish church of, 95, 129, 142, 149, 163, 202
- Kirkinner (Kirken, Kirkinnys, Kirkyn, Kukynner, Kyrkynir), parish church of, 1, 33, 35, 48, 133-4; rector of, *see* Cameron, John; Elwald, John; Hamilton, David de
- Kirkintilloch (Kirkintulauch, Kyrkyntenloch, Kyrkyntolach), vicar of, *see* Blackburn, William; Cheves, John de; Lochaw, Dugall de; Stenas, John; vicarage of, 25, 137-8, 269
- Kirkliston (Kyrklyston, Liston, Luston, Lyston), parish church of, 100-1, 121, 144, 243; rector of, *see* Gray, John
- Kirkmahoe (Kyrkingwo, Kyrkmaqwo), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Forester, John; canonry and prebend of, 204, 261
- Kirkmichael (Kylmichael, Kylmiel, Kylmychel, Kyrmychel, Kyrmyechel), canon of Ross and prebendary of, *see* Pety, David de; Tunnock, Nicholas; canonry and prebend

Kirkmichael—*continued*
 of, 34-5, 54, 81, 92, 156-7, 166,
 179, 192
 Kirkmichael (Kirchmichael), John
 de, bishop of Orleans, canon of
 Glasgow, chaplain of Archibald,
 4th earl of Douglas, rector of
 Lilliesleaf, 62, 77 and *n*, 186 and
n, 188, 194, 195, 200
 Kirknes (Birknes, Kyrknes), Angus,
 archdeacon of Shetland, canon of
 Orkney, 52, 55, 120
 Kirknewton (Newton), parish
 church of, 18, 35, 37; rector of,
see Penicuk, Thomas de
 Kirkpatrick (Kirkpatrik, Kirpatrik),
 vicarage of, *see* Kilpatrick
 Kirkton (Kyrkton), John de, vicar
 of Kilmalcolm, 155, 159, 161, 248
 Kirriemuir, (Kerymor, Killemur,
 Killymur), vicar of, *see* Painter,
 John, clerk; Painter, John, priest;
 vicarage of, 5, 6, 71, 72, 102, 114
 Knight (Knich, Knycht, Militis),
 Richard, 172, 221, 223
 Kskyn, canonry and prebend of,
see Erskine
 Kuygth, John, canon of Caithness,
see Kylqhous, John
 Kybnacalm, *see* Kilmalcolm
 Kykubric, *see* Kirkcudbright
 Kyclerne, *see* Killearn
 Kylglassy, Alexander de, *see* Kyn-
 glassy, Alexander de
 Kyllmethok, *see* Kilmadock
 Kyllummanal, *see* Kilcalmonell
 Kylmiel, *see* Kirkmichael
 Kylmur, *see* Kilmoir
 Kylpatrick, John de, vicar of Kil-
 barchan, 208
 Kylqhous (Kilqhous, Kuygth),
 John, canon of Caithness, treasurer
 of Ross, vicar of Eurasane
 (Cutasrane), 146, 147, 150
 Kylqwos, Thomas, vicar of Banff,
 265

Kylwenyn, *see* Kilwinning
 Kynahower, *see* Kilconquhar
 Kynglassy (Kylglassy), Alexander
 de, vicar of Saline, 142-3, 150
 Kyrkinquo, *see* Kirkmahoe
 Kyrknes, Angus de, *see* Kirknes,
 Angus de
 Kyrkton, John de, *see* Kirkton,
 John de
 Kyschommen, *see* Kilchuimin

LAIDOK (Laucok, Laverok, Lavok),
 John, rector of Cambuslang,
 rector of Cults, 9, 53
 Lang, John, priest, 56
 Lang, John, prior of Inchaffray, 48
 Langforgund, *see* Longforgan
 Lany (Laury), Maurice de, vicar of
 Callander, 19, 141
 Lassalis (Lassellis), James, priest, 42,
 215
 Lassat, Thomas, priest, 250
 Lasswade (Leswade), vicar of, *see*
 Stephani, Patrick; vicarage of,
 134
 Lauder (Lawedre, Llaweder),
 hospital of, 67, 243
 Lauder, William de, bishop of
 Glasgow, 200 *n*
 Lauder (Lawedre), vale of, 67
 Laudosio, priory of, 118
 Lawedre, Alexander, archdeacon of
 Dunkeld, 65, 91, 94, 100
 Lawedre (Lawdre, Laweder, La
 wedre, Lawrede), Edward de,
 archdeacon of Lothian, procurator
 of king of Scotland, rector of
 Arbuthnot, vicar of St Giles,
 Edinburgh, 5, 17, 38, 46, 54, 55,
 58, 61, 66, 69, 85, 125, 126, 129,
 130, 131, 141, 143, 148, 163, 193
 Lawedre, Elizabeth, 65
 Lawedre, George de, bishop of
 Argyll, vicar of Crail, 7, 46, 55

- Lawedre, George de, esquire, 65
 Lawedre (Lauedre), John de, vicar of Duddingstone, 106, 108, 110, 217, 218
 Lawedre, Robert de, canon of Glasgow, 58, 83
 Lawedre, Robert de, knight, 173
 Lawedre, Robert de, layman, 68
 Lawedre (Lawedyr), Thomas, canon of Aberdeen, canon of collegiate church of Dunbar, secretary of king of Scotland, vicar of Erskine, 233, 234, 236, 237, 239, 247
 Lawedre, William de, burgess of Edinburgh, 68
 Lawson (Lausenon, Lauson), John, vicar of Haddington, vicar of Kennoway, 38, 40, 41, 61, 128, 160, 191, 238
 Leche, Patrick, clerk, 1
 Lechorwart (Lochquorwart), Thomas de, *see* Tynninghame, Thomas
 Leith (Leth, Lith), hospital of St Anthony of, 232; preceptor of, *see* Courtman, John; Steile, John
 Lermouth (Lermoth, Lermuth), George de, priest, 18, 35, 37, 58
 Lessuden (Lessedwyne), parish church of, 255
 Lethenot (Lethyndy, Letindy), canon of Brechin and prebendary of, *see* Ogilby, David de; canonry and prebend of, 87, 89
 Levyston, Alexander, of Callander, 74
 Lewynston, Thomas, monk of Newbattle, 123
 Libberton (Leberton, Liberton), parish church of, 88; vicar of, *see* Lowthean, John de; vicarage of, 265
 Lichon (Lichte), vicarage of, *see* Linlithgow
 Lichon (Lychton), Duncan, canon of Aberdeen, vicar of Gamrie, 97, 109, 124, 175
 Lichton, Henry de, bishop of Aberdeen, 219-20, 265
 Lichton, John de, canon of Caithness, canon of collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (Chapel Royal), master of hospital of Elgin, vicar of Logie, 91, 265
 Lilliesleaf (Lillesclese, Lillisclef, Lillisclefe, Lillisclese, Lillisklef, Lillisklif), parish church of, 43, 45, 62, 77, 94, 100, 105; rector of, *see* Croyser, William; Kirk-michael, John de; Ouchtre, Michael de
 Lincluden (Lyncludan), provost, dean and chapter of church of, 11
 Lindesay, James, clerk, 193, 239
 Lindinch, Andrew, clerk, 222
 Lindores (Londoris, Lundoris), abbot of, *see* James; John; monastery of, 21, 26, 47
 Lindoris, Simon de, 171
 Linlithgow (Liches, Lichew, Lichqueu, Lichte, Lichton, Lichtqueu, Linlicheu, Lithen, Lithew, Lithow, Lychcow, Lychew, Lynlicheu, Lynlythcou, Lytchew, Lythew), collegiate church of, 140, 176; vicar of, *see* Bening, John; Houston, Patrick de; vicarage of, 44, 116, 126, 131, 132, 136-7, 140, 145-6, 147, 155, 161, 235, 248, 264
 Lintrathen (Lichtrathin, Linchrethym, Linthtrathin, Linttrachin, Luntrathin, Luntrethyn), vicar of, *see* Bening, John; Derule, Gilbert de; Murhous, Nicholas de; vicarage of, 29, 62, 126, 141, 145
 Lismore (Lesmore), *see* Argyll
 Liston, parish church of, *see* Kirk-liston

- Lithgow, John, monk of Paisley, 266-7
- Llawder, James de, 243
- Lochmaloni, Thomas de, canon of Ross, chancellor of Ross, 266
- Lochaw, Dugall de, canon of collegiate church of St Mary of St Andrews (Chapel Royal), vicar of Kirkintilloch, 137-8
- Logie-Atheron (Logy), canon of Dunblane and prebendary of, *see* Cardini, Robert; Machnachtane, Donald; Stewart, Alan; canonry and prebend of, Dunblane diocese, 85, 172
- Logie-Easter (Logy, Logymecheli, Logymecht, Logymethet), canon of Ross and prebendary of, *see* Fresar, Patrick; Lochmaloni, Thomas de; Montealto, John de; Stag, Richard; Urqward, Thomas de; canonry and prebend of, Ross diocese, 179, 200, 255, 266
- Logie (Logy), parish church of, Aberdeen diocese, 265; vicar of, *see* Camera, William de; Lichton, John de
- Logy, Andrew de, vicar of Cul-salmond, 226
- Longcastle (Longastir), parish church of, 176, 178
- Longforgan (Lanforgund, Lang-forgond, Langforgund, Longforgond), vicar of, *see* Cant, Lawrence; Chamer, David; Piot, Lawrence, Yaboblok, William; vicarage of, 31, 39, 42-3, 54, 97
- Lothian, archdeacon of, *see* Lawedre, Edward de; archdeaconry of, 38, 46, 54, 85, 123, 125, 129, 130, 144, 148-9, 152, 154, 183, 202
- Louis, cardinal of Arles, *see* Alamandi, Ludovic
- Louis, son of Charles, king of France, 119
- Lowthean (Lowyiane), John de, vicar of Libberton, 208, 265
- Luchris, John de, chaplain at altar of St James in parish church of Dundee, 196, 212, 213
- Luna, Peter de, *see* Benedict XIII
- Lundeiff (Lundeffe), parish church of, 227; rector of, *see* Macgillequhaillum, Robert de
- Luss (Lus), parish church of, 3, 4; rector of, *see* Scrymegeour, James
- Luston, *see* Kirkliston
- Lychcow, George de, priest, 250
- Lychton, Alexander de, clerk, 227
- Lychton, Walter de, rector of Edzell, sub-dean of Brechin, vicar of Fordoun, 245
- Lyndesay, Alexander, treasurer of Aberdeen, 167, 185
- Lyndesay, Ingeram de, canon of Brechin, canon of Moray, vicar of Monkton, 3, 4, 49, 51, 167, 184
- Lyndesay, James, canon of collegiate church of Dunbar, 212
- MACACHEN, Gilbert, clerk, 76
- Maccun, Ninian, vicar of Straiton, 183
- Macfeturis, Eugenius, prior of Pluscarden, 174
- Macgillabridi, Columba, rector of Strath, 26
- Macgillain, John, rector of Strath, 251
- Macgillamigel (*alias* Patricii), Duncan, vicar of St John the Evangelist in Ardnis (Torosay), 31, 51
- Macgillequhaillum, Robert de, rector of Lundeiff, 227
- McGilliachnisy, Thomas, prior of Whithorn, 175, 178
- Macguffok (Makguffo), Patrick, canon of Holywood, monk of Sweetheart, 11, 248-9

- Machaile, Adam, rector of St Thewn, 22
 Macheachyerna, Colin, rector of St Medulph (Kilmallie), 166
 Machnachtane, Donald, canon of Dunblane, dean of Dunkeld, 172
 Machowyn, Andrew, vicar of Straiton, 183
 Mackachyn, Gilbert, vicar of Egilsay and Rousay, 77
 Mackail, Andrew, acolyte, 21
 Maclane, Alexander, rector of parish church of St Laurence, 21
 Macleillane, John, vicar of Hegislane, 21
 Macmolcomallis (Macmolcomarvell, Macmolcomgayll), Donald, rector of Uig in Trouternes, 19, 25, 26
 MacNab (MacNabe), Maurice de, canon of Dunkeld, 172, 220-1, 223
 Macperson, Gilbert, rector and vicar of Glassary, 17
 Magferson, Gilbert, prior of Beaul, 72, 179
 Magnacarcare, chaplain of, *see* Swan, John; perpetual chaplainry of, in church of Brechin, 234
 Maguelonne, bishop of, *see* Robert, Bertrand
 Makorquedal, John de, vicar of Glassary, 16
 Mamas, Finlay de, priest, 94
 Manimusk, *see* Monymusk
 Mar, Alexander Stewart, earl of, 209
 March, earl of, 139
 Mariotta, 148
 Markinch (Markinche, Markynch, Markynche), vicar of, *see* Elwald, John; Feldeu, John; vicarage of, 28, 58, 157, 169, 190, 198, 206, 207, 208, 209, 222, 264
 Martin v, pope, 22 and *n*, 67, 137, 174, 177, 188, 190, 191, 225, 234, 238, 258, 260
 Martini, Finlay, priest, 211
 Martrachna, John, 166
 Masterton (Massterton), Susanna de, 136 and *n*, 258
 Masterton, William de, 136 *n*
 Mauricii, John, acolyte, 203, 209
 Maybole (Naboyl), vicar of, *see* Adonnane, Gilbert; Wrycht, John; vicarage of, 184
 Mcarns (Mernis), vicar of, *see* Ottirburn, Nicholas de; vicarage of, 224, 227, 228, 232
 Medelton, William de, rector of Strathbrock, vicar of Selkirk, 217
 Medici, bank of, 192
 Medilmast (Medilmaste), John, *see* Middelmaste, John
 Meigle (Migil), vicar of, *see* Galoway, John; Johannis, Thomas; Ramsay, John; vicarage of, 12-13, 75
 Mella (Mellar), John de, papal auditor and referendary, 36, 49, 82, 94, 139, 143, 163, 170, 173, 178, 181, 182, 183, 184, 186, 190, 192, 193, 194, 195, 197, 200, 208, 209, 212, 213, 214, 222, 226, 227, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 238, 240, 241, 245, 249, 250, 251, 255, 256, 258, 259
 Melrose (Melros), abbot of, and confessor of king of Scots, 249; monk of, *see* Foresta, William de
 Menmuir (Menmor, Menmore, Memmour), canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of, *see* Archer, Thomas; MacNab, Maurice de; Stewart, Alan; canonry and prebend of, 171, 220, 223
 Mernis, Alexander de, vicar of Egilsay and Rousay, 52, 55, 77
 Mertensed, John, papal chaplain, vicar of Innerleithen, 219
 Merton, lands of, 177
 Methlick (Mellaik, Methaik, Methlaik, Methlake, Methlayck), canon

- Methlick—*continued*
 of Aberdeen and prebendary of,
see Camera, William de; Winchester, John; canonry and prebend of, 143, 168, 185, 199, 200, 202, 248, 267
- Methven, Alexander de, 40
- Michael, bishop of Dunblane, *see* Ouchtre, Michael de
- Middelmaste (Medilmast, Medilmaste, Middilmast), John, 235, 237
- Middelmaste (Medilmaste, Middilmaste), William, canon of Moray, chaplain of king of Scots, master of hospital of St Leonard near Peebles, vicar of Selkirk, 222, 231-2, 235, 237
- Milis, Mark de, abbot of St Zeno of Verona, papal referendary, 9
- Militis, Richard de, *see* Knight, Richard de
- Mirton (Mireton, Mirtoun, Myرتون, Myrton), Thomas de, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Dunbar, canon of Dunkeld, counsellor of king of Scotland, dean of Glasgow, rector of Kilmany, treasurer of king of Scotland, vicar of Haddington, vicar of Kennoway, 40-1, 50-1, 94, 95, 117-18, 134, 142, 160, 171, 191, 204, 214, 239, 252, 255, 256, 257, 259
- Moderwell, John de, vicar of Eastwood, 231, 238, 246
- Moffat (Moffet), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Narne, David de; canonry and prebend of, 236
- Moffat, Robert, papal chaplain, treasurer of Glasgow, 188
- Moneydie (Monythy), canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of, *see* Cardony, Thomas de; Creche, Richard de; Faskland, John de; canonry and prebend of, 227
- Monipeny, Robert, 18
- Monkton, manor and mains of, 267; vicar of, *see* Lyndesay, Ingeram de; vicarage of, 167
- Monro, Andrew de, archdeacon of Ross, canon of Moray, 156, 181
- Monros, Robert de, papal chaplain, rector of Cults, 242, 258
- Montauban, bishop of, 19
- Montealto, John de, canon of Ross, 179
- Montella, Peter of, papal referendary, 82
- Montrose (Montious), vicar of, *see* Bel, Thomas; vicarage of, 262
- Monyabroch (Monyabro), parish church of, 160-1; rector of, *see* Bowmakar, John
- Monymusk (Manimusk, Monimusk, Monymuske, Runmusk), prior of, *see* Donery, Richard de; Kilconcar, Robert de; Pasleto, Robert de; priory of, 2, 41, 44-5, 64-5, 104, 109-10, 127
- Moravia, James de, chancellor of Dunblane, 190
- Moray, archdeacon of, *see* Atholia, Nicholas de; Crannach, Robert de; Dalmahow, Hugh de; Dunbar, James de; Dunbar, William de; Forbes, John; Narne, Adam de; archdeaconry of, 98, 99, 103, 104, 105, 106, 112, 113, 169, 173, 174-5, 195; bishop of, 18, 74, 151, 201, 205, 248, 251, 264, *see also* Dunbar, Columba de; canon of, *see* Archer, Thomas de; Bening, John; Blar, Walter; Carstairs, Alexander de; Fauside, Laurence de; Grenlaw, Thomas de; Inchmartyn, John de; Innes, John; Lyndesay, Ingeram de; Middel-maste, William; Monro, Andrew de; Piot, Laurence de; Pontfret, Christopher; Stewart, Walter de; Wardlaw, Patrick de; canonry

- and prebend of, 24, 64, 132, 147, 264, 267, *see also* Botarie, Croy, Dipple, Duffus, Inverkeithny, Kingussie, Kinnoir, Moy; city of, 205; dean of, *see* Archer, Thomas; Douglas, John de; Stewart, Walter; deanery of, 42, 56, 113, 150-1, 158; penitentiary of the bishop of, 17; precentor of, *see* Halyburton, John de; Spineto, John de; Stewart, Robert; precentorship of, 167, 185; sub-precentor of, *see* Brothy, John; Davidson, William; Narne, Adam de; sub-precentorship of, 201, 207, 213
- Mortlach (Mirclach, Mullach, Murchlauch, Murclach, Murlach, Murlauch, Murthlauch), canon of Aberdeen and prebendary of, *see* Gray, John; Grenlaw, Thomas de; Norry, Michael; canonry and prebend of, 73, 101, 122, 144, 162, 251, 260
- Morton, James Douglas, earl of, 136
- Morton, Thomas de, minister of Fail, 226
- Moy, canon of Moray and prebendary of, *see* Carstairs, Alexander de; Grenlaw, Thomas de; Piot, Laurence de; Pontfret, Christopher; canonry and prebend of, 7, 17, 30, 32, 34, 36, 40, 44, 61, 73, 224
- Muckhart (Mukcart, Mukkart), parish church of, 76, 81, 85, 110-11, 221, 223; rector of, *see* Archer, Thomas; Huictoris, Hugh; vicarage of, 221
- Mullach, *see* Mortlach
- Munay, Thomas, monk of Dundrennan, 57
- Mungubri, William, 70
- Murchie, Thomas, treasurer of Caithness, 183
- Murhous (Morhus, Mururis) (*alias* Clerici), Nicholas de, vicar of Abernethy, vicar of Callander, vicar of Lintrathen; 6 and *n*, 19 and *n*, 29, 62, 105, 141
- Murray, James de, 180
- NABOYL, vicarage of, *see* Maybole
- Nardi, Peter, papal auditor, 49, 96
- Narne, Adam de, archdeacon of Moray, sub-precentor of Moray, 98, 105, 173, 175, 201, 207, 213
- Narne, David de, canon of Glasgow, chaplain of king of Scots, 236
- Neva, John, vicar of Gamrie, 109, 124
- Nevay (Neba), parish church of, 253; rector of, *see* Fevyr, Robert; Newton, Alexander de
- Newbattle (Neubodyll), monk of, *see* Lewynston, Thomas de
- Newton (Neuton), parish church of, *see* Kirknewton
- Newton (Neuton, Newron), Alexander de, vicar of Crail, rector of Nevay, rector of Tynninghame, 63, 139, 143, 154, 247, 253, 257
- Newton (Neuton), George de, archdeacon of St Andrews, canon of Aberdeen, canon of collegiate church of Dunbar, rector of Kemback, 171, 187, 189, 193, 240, 252, 257
- Norry (Nory), Michael de, canon of Aberdeen, 101, 260
- Northberwick (Northberwik, Northveruwik), Richard de, rector of Eassie, 24, 136, 137, 154
- Norway, kingdom of, 52
- Nudiniane, *see* Dundrennan
- Nudre, Isabella de, 68
- Nudre, John de, 68
- Nut, Henry, priest, 108, 110
- Nyth, river, 204

- OBIN, canonry and prebend of,
see Oyne
- Obny, canon of Dunkeld and
 prebendary of, *see* Creche,
 Richard; canonry and prebend
 of, 169
- Ochtermokedi, *see* Auchtermuchty
- Ofranfew, *see* Renfrew
- Ogelvy, Henry, rector of Idvies,
 242
- Ogilby, Alexander, canon of
 Aberdeen, vicar of Alyth, 87, 89
- Ogilby, David de; canon of
 Brechin, rector of Fettercairn,
 86, 89
- Ogilvy, John de, layman, 230
- Old Roxburgh (Ald Roxburgh,
 Roxbruch, Roxvinck), canon of
 Glasgow and prebendary of,
see Vaux, John de; Young,
 Patrick; canonry and prebend of,
 232, 240, 253, 261
- Olrig (Okik, Oleyk, Olrick, Olrig,
 Orlrik, Orik), canon of Caithness
 and prebendary of, *see* Buge,
 Henry; Kylqhous, John; canonry
 and prebend of, 147, 150, 151-2,
 251
- Oochtre, Michael, *see* Ouchtre,
 Michael
- Opizis, John, papal auditor, 4
- Oretere, Richard, *see* Creche,
 Richard de
- Orkney, bishop of, *see* Stephenson,
 William; canon of, *see* Kirknes,
 Angus de
- Orleans, bishop of, *see* Kirkmichael,
 John de; church of, 62, 77, 186,
 188, 194; university of, 222
- Otterburn, battle of, 197*n*
- Ottirburn (Ottirburne), Nicholas
 de, canon of Dunblane, canon of
 Glasgow, precentor of Glasgow,
 vicar of Mearns, 24, 224, 232, 240
- Ouchtre (Oochtre, Outhere),
 Michael de, bishop and elect of
 Dunblane, canon of Dunkeld,
 dean of Dunblane, rector of
 Lilliesleaf, 32, 43, 61, 62, 77, 141,
 194
- Oyne (Obin), canonry and pre-
 bend of, 138
- PAINTER (Paniter, Panyter), John,
 clerk, vicar of Kirriemuir, 5, 6,
 71, 102, 114
- Painter (Panitor, Panyter), John,
 priest, vicar of Kirriemuir, 5, 71,
 102, 114
- Paisley (Paisleu, Passaley, Passelet),
 abbot of, 52, 205, *see also* John,
 Thomas
- Palena, John de, papal auditor, 191
- Paris, 91; university of, 46, 233
- Parkle, Patrick de, priest, 134
- Pasleto, Robert de, canon of St
 Andrews, prior of Monymusk,
 2, 41, 44-5, 65, 110, 127
- Patokkis, *see* Pitcox
- Patricii, Bean, priest, 178
- Patricii, Duncan, *see* Macgillamigel,
 Duncan
- Peblis, Janet, 161
- Peblis, John, layman, 158
- Peblis, John de, archdeacon of St
 Andrews, bishop of Dunkeld,
 193, 225
- Peblis, Thomas de, rector of Biggar,
 vicar of Innerleithen, 219
- Peebles (Peblis), burgh of, 222;
 hospital of St Leonard near, 222,
 235-6; master of hospital of,
see Middelmaste, William
- Penicuik (Penycuk), parish church
 of, 59, 61; rector of, *see* Penycuck,
 George de
- Penicuk, Thomas de, rector of
 Kirknewton, 37
- Penninghame (Ponyngham),
 parish church of, 1; rector of,
see Young, Patrick

- Penven, Robert, vicar of Berwick upon Tweed, 270
- Penycuck (Ponicuik), George de, rector of Penicuik, vicar of Kilconquhar, 58, 61
- Perth, burgh of, 108, 113; Charterhouse of, 108, 113
- Pethearn, Thomas de, layman, 196
- Petrokis (Pettokis, Pettokkys), *see* Pitcox
- Petty (Petyn), vicar of, *see* Pety, David de; vicarage of united parish church of, 157, 166, 178, 181-2; *see also* Brachlie
- Pety (Petyn), David de, canon of Ross, vicar of Petty, 35, 81-2, 156-7, 166, 178, 181
- Philipi, Malcolm, vicar of Glassary, 16
- Piazentia, cardinal of, 121
- Piot (Pyot), Laurence, canon of Moray, vicar of Bunkle, vicar of Longforgan, 31, 39, 42, 54, 97, 99, 171, 180, 224, 227, 228
- Pitcox (Patokkis, Petrokis, Pettokis, Pettokkys), canon of Dunbar and prebendary of, *see* Lawedre, Thomas de; canonry and prebend of, 233, 234, 236, 239
- Pluscarden (Pluscardi, Pluscardyn, Pluscardyne), prior of, *see* Cran, David; Macfeturis, Eugenius; Pluscardyn, Alexander de; Symson, Andrew de; priory of, 107-8, 174
- Pluscardyn, Alexander de, prior of Pluscarden, 174
- Polton, church lands of, 177
- Pontfret, Adam, clerk, 45, 52
- Pontfret (Pomfret), Christopher, canon of Moray, papal chaplain, rector of Glasford, 7, 10, 30, 34, 36, 40, 46, 55, 61, 73, 261
- Port (Porth, Portu), Adam de, papal chaplain, chancellor of Dunblane, 16, 17, 28, 37, 39, 58
- Port, Patrick de, prior of Inchmahome, 15
- Post, Donald, priest, 160, 191
- Prato, Germiniano, papal auditor, 207
- Privy Seal, keeper of, *see* Foulis, William de
- Puriok (Puirok, Punok, Pwrrok), John, vicar of Inchtute, 82, 83, 215, 249
- Purrok (Punok), Thomas, vicar of Inchtute, 215, 249
- Putatum (Putatavi), Duffatus Nigelli, vicar of St John the Evangelist in Ardnis (Torosay), 167
- QUHITE, John, rector of Rankilburn, 230
- Quhylt (Quilt, Quylt), parish church of, *see* Cults
- Qwtehad, Thomas, clerk, 14-15
- Qwynkinnstanis, John de, vicar of Kirkcudbright, 82
- RA-- , Margaret, 18
- Raburn (Rabrini), Andrew, prior of Urquhart, 122, 124, 127, 129, 133, 229
- Rafford (Rofort), parish church of, 201
- Ramsay, Joanna de, prioress of South Berwick, 31
- Ramsay, John, vicar of Meigle, 12, 75
- Ramsay, Thomas de, regent in Faculty of Arts in university of St Andrews, vicar of Conveth, vicar of Forgan, 40, 123, 171
- Ramsay, William, chaplain of St John the Evangelist of Inverkuth, 13, 75

- Rankilburn, parish church of, 230-1; rector of, *see* Hassinden, Walter de; Quhite, John
- Rathven (Rothfen), hospital and canonry and prebend of, 118, 134
- Rede (Rode), John, priest, 42, 106, 227
- Rend, Henry de, *see* Rynd, Henry de
- Renfrew (Ofranfew, Renffrow, Renfreu), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Gray, John; Grenlaw, Thomas de; Houston, Patrick de; canonry and prebend of, 44, 73, 100, 106, 122, 162, 243
- Rennes, bishop of, *see* Brillet, William
- Restennet (Rostenot), prior of, *see* Hunter, John; Keth, James de; priory of, 135
- Restalrig (Dalsterich, Restalrich, Rostarich), parish of, 232
- Robert (Roderick), governor of Scotland, *see* Stewart, Robert
- Robert III, king of Scots, 66, 151, 243
- Robert, Bertrand, bishop of Maguellonne, papal referendary, 171, 172, 173, 178, 181, 182, 186, 190, 193, 199, 201, 208, 210, 221
- Rode, Agnes, 68
- Rode, John, layman, 68
- Rofort, parish church of, *see* Rafford, parish church of
- Rollo (Rollock, Rollok, Rollobre), William, vicar of Saline, 142, 150, 197
- Roma, Ludovick de, papal auditor, 204
- Rome, 77, 125; faculty of decreets at, 37; faculty of theology at university of, 66
- Ros, Andrew de, vicar of Eurasrane (Cutasrane), 146, 147
- Rosa, John, clerk, 27
- Rosemarkie (Rosmarkyn), vicar of, *see* Urchard, John; vicarage of, 209
- Ross, archdeacon of, *see* Inchmartyrn, John de; Monro, Andrew de; archdeaconry of, 156, 181; bishop of, 168, *see also* Griffin; canon of, *see* Bullok, Richard; Fresar, Patrick; Lochmaloni, Thomas; Montealto, John de; Pety, David de; Stag, Richard; Tunnock, Nicholas; Urchard, John; Urquward, Thomas de; canonry and prebend of, 267, *see also* Contin, Kirk-michael, Logie-Easter; sub-dean of, *see* Innes, John de; sub-deanery of, 207, 213; treasurer of, *see* Kylghous, John; Rynd, Henry de; treasurership of, 146, 150, 151, 208
- Ross (Rosse), Kenutus, priest, 31, 51
- Rostenot, *see* Restennet
- Rothfen, *see* Rathven
- Roule, Thomas, 219
- Rousay (Rolsay), vicar of, *see* Mackachyn, Gilbert; Mernis, Alexander de; vicarage of, 52, 55, 76
- Roxburgh (Roxbruch, Roxvinck), canonry and prebend of, *see* Old Roxburgh
- Ruffill (Ruffyl, Ruffyll), canon of Dunkeld and prebendary of, *see* Grenlaw, Thomas de; canonry and prebend of, 73, 144, 162
- Runmusk, *see* Monymusk
- Ruwick, Robert de, *see* Dernwick, Robert de
- Rynd (Rend), Henry de, treasurer of Ross, vicar of Banff, 207, 265
- SACRED PALACE, master of, 66
- St Andrews, archdeacon of, *see* Newton, George de; Peblis, John de; Stewart, Thomas; Trabron, Andrew de; archdeaconry of, 170, 187, 193-4, 225,

- 240, 246, 252, 257; bishop of, 2, 9, 126, 228, 245, 252, 258, 265, *see also* Trail, Walter; Wardlaw, Henry; chapter of, 108; church of, 85
- St Andrews, collegiate church of
St Mary and Chapel Royal in
city of, 98, 115, 265; canon of,
see Broun, David; Cadzow,
David de; Camera, William de;
Cheves, John de; Fevy, Robert;
Lichton, John de; Lochaw,
Dugall de; canonry and prebend
of, 93, 115, 202, *see also* Duray,
Fetteresso, Kinnald; dean of, *see*
Storm, Robert
- St Andrews, hospital of St Nicholas
of, 58, 190, 198, 207, 222, 264;
master of hospital of St Nicholas
of, *see* Feldeu, John; Forest,
William de
- St Andrews, canon of the priory of,
see Cupro, William de; Pasleto,
Robert de; prior and chapter of,
42, 173; prior and convent
of, 27
- St Andrews, university of, 6, 40,
124-5, 169, 210-11; regent in
faculty of arts in university of,
see Ramsay, Thomas
- St Anthony (Vienne), abbot of,
see John, abbot of St Anthony
- St Boswells (Boysilius), chapel of,
255
- St Bothans, monastery of, 31; nun
of, *see* Broun, Agnes
- St Colme's Inch, *see* Inchcolm
- St Columba's Isle, *see* Inchcolm
- St Cuthbert, vicarage of, *see*
Edinburgh
- St Eusebius, cardinal priest of, *see*
Walter
- St German de Tillio Oconis,
curate of, *see* Edynbourt, Roger
de; parish church of, 269
- St Giles, parish church of, *see*
Edinburgh
- St James, altar of, in parish church
of Dundee, *see* Dundee
- St John in Galicia, 78
- St John, castle of, near Rome, 77
- St John the Evangelist in Ardnis,
vicarage of, *see* Torosay
- St John the Evangelist, chapel of,
see Innerkuth
- St Jovani de Marnis, monastery of,
168; monk of, *see* Henlun, Oliver
- St Kevoc, parish church of, *see* St
Quivox
- St Laurence, parish church of, 21;
rector of, *see* Maclane, Alexander
- St Leonard, hospital of, *see* Peebles
- St Lizia, bishop of, regent of
apostolic chancery, 115
- St Margaret, queen of Scots, 30
- St Mary's Isle, priory of, 84
- St Medulph (Moldulf), parish
church of, *see* Kilmallie
- St Molrwe (Moyka) in Yle, vicarage
of, *see* Kilarrow
- St Palladius the confessor, chapel
of, *see* Fordoun
- St Quivox, parish church, 267
- St Thewn, parish church of, 22;
rector of, *see* Machaile, Adam
- St Thomas the Martyr, chapel of,
see Glasgow
- Salceyo, canon of, *see* Edynbourt,
Roger de; collegiate church of, 269
- Sancto Claro, William de, *see*
Sinclair
- Sauline (Sanly, Saully, Saulyne),
vicar of, *see* Gray, John; Kyn-
glassy, Alexander de; vicarage of
142, 150, 197
- Sharp (Schappe, Scharpe), Patrick,
canon of Holyrood, vicar of
Kirkcudbright, 82, 90, 263
- Schaw (Scaw, Schau, Schow),
John, monk of Dunfermline,
122, 124, 127, 129, 133
- Scone (Scene), abbacy of, 263;
abbot of, *see* Adam; canon of,

- Scone—*continued*
 see Crannoch, William; Tulach, John de
- Scot, John, rector of Hawick, 224
- Scot, Patrick, rector of Culter, 233
- Scot, Robert, rector of Tinwald, 11, 22
- Scot (Scott), William, chaplain of king of Scotland, envoy of university of Paris, rector of Biggar, rector of Culter, vicar of Innerleithen, 218, 219, 233, 241
- Scotland, 32; chancellor of, *see* Cameron, John, bishop of Glasgow; governor of, 155, *see also* Stewart, Robert; great council of, 118; kingdom of, 31, 73, 114, 249; treasurer of, 89
- Scotland, John de, vicar of Aber-tarff, 180
- Scots (Scotland) king of, 21, 89, 99, 120, 249, 254, *see also* David I; James I; Robert III; ambassador of king of, *see* Crannoch, John; Crannoch, Robert de; chaplain of king of, 79, *see also* Feldeu, John; Narne, David de; Tynnyng-hame, Robert de; confessor of king of, 79, *see also* Melrose, abbot of; counsellor of king of, *see* Creche, Richard de; Gray, John; Mirton, Thomas de; nuncio of, *see* Cadzow, David de; physician of king of, *see* Gray, John; procurator of king of, *see* Lawedre, Edward de; secretary of king of, *see* Bening, John; Lawedre, Thomas de; Winchester, John; treasurer of king of, 89, *see also* Mirton, Thomas
- Scots (Scotland), chaplain of queen of, *see* Tynnyng-hame, Robert de; queen of, 80, 196, 216, *see also* Joanna; St Margaret; secretary of queen of, *see* Arous, John
- Scrymegeour (Screymegeour, Scrymegeour, Scrymegeour, Skrymegeour), James, dean of Aberdeen, rector of Arbuthnott, rector of Luss, sub-dean of Glasgow, 2-3, 4, 49-50, 51, 54, 59, 92, 126, 130, 131, 141, 149, 152, 157
- Scrymegeour (Scrymgeont), Robert, canon of Argyll, rector of Dunnottar, 16 and *n*, 213, 254
- Sebald, John, knight, 74
- Selkirk (Selkyik), vicar of, *see* Medelton, William de; Middel-maste, William; vicarage of, 217, 221, 232, 235, 237
- Selkyrk, John de, priest, 208
- Senescalli, David, vicar of Inverness, 71, 75
- Seton, Sir Alexander, of Seton, 209*n*
- Seton, David de, archdeacon of Ross, 156
- Seton, Margaret de, 3, 209
- Seton, William, priest, 42
- Shetland (Jethlandia, Zetland, Zhetelandie), archdeacon of, *see* Kirknes, Angus de; Tulach, Malise de; archdeaconry of, 52, 120
- Siena, cardinal of, 121
- Simpel, John, rector of Glassford, 261
- Sinclair (Sancto Claro), William de, 246-7
- Sky, Walter de, dean of Caithness, 50, 57, 130
- Smailholm (Smalholm), hospital of, 67-8, 243; lord of, *see* Douglas Archibald, 4th earl of; parish church of, 67-8
- Sodor, bishop of, *see* Donald, Angus; church of, 166
- Sorbic (Sourby), parish church of, 177

- Soulseat (*Sedisanimarum*), abbot and convent of, 164
- South Berwick (*Southerwilre*, *Southberwylre*, *Sowthberwyk*, *Suthberwyk*), monastery of, 30-1, 66-7, 243-4; prioress of, *see* Ramsay, Joanna de; priory of, 243
- Southdean (*Soudon*), parish church of, 270
- Sowan, John, rector of Idvies, *see* Swan, John
- Sowreywson, Donald, priest, 179-80
- Spalding, Patrick de, dean of Aberdeen, papal chaplain and referendary, 49
- Spalding, William de, rector of Collace, 3, 38, 62, 77, 105, 130, 194
- Spineto, John de, precentor of Moray, 167
- Spott (*Spot*), canon of Dunbar and prebendary of, *see* Mirton, Thomas de; canonry and prebend in collegiate church of Dunbar, 95, 142
- Stag, Richard, canon of Ross, 179, 266
- Staneton, John de, clerk, 230
- Stecvart, Walter, *see* Stewart, Walter
- Steile, John, preceptor of hospital of St Anthony, Leith, 232
- Steill, John, canon of Brechin, chaplain of Caldhamc, 244
- Stenagyr, parish church of St Michael of, *see* Balnacross
- Stenas (*Stencis*), John, vicar of Kirkintilloch, 26 and *n*
- Stephani, Patrick, vicar of Lasswade, 134
- Stephani, William, clerk, 28, 62
- Stephenson (*Stephani*), William, bishop of Dunblane, bishop of Orkney, rector of Eassie, 6, 8, 12, 22, 24 and *n*, 32, 63, 85, 136, 137, 193
- Stewart (*Stewart*), Alan, canon of Dunblane, canon of Dunkeld, canon of Moray, 85, 132, 145, 172, 235, 248
- Stewart, Alexander, earl of Mar, *see* Mar
- Stewart, John, count of Evreux, *see* Evreux
- Stewart, John, subdean of Glasgow, 59
- Stewart, Margaret, daughter of James I, 119
- Stewart, Robert, de Atholia, 3 and *n*
- Stewart (*Stewart*), Robert, canon of Aberdeen, 215, 239, 268
- Stewart, Robert, chancellor of Glasgow, precentor of Moray, 97, 167
- Stewart, Robert, governor of Scotland, 84, 89, 189
- Stewart, Thomas, archdeacon of St Andrews, canon of Dunblane, 170, 172, 187, 194, 225, 252
- Stewart (*Stecvart*), Walter, canon of Aberdeen, canon of Glasgow, canon of Moray, counsellor of king of Scotland, dean of Moray, rector of Tannadice, 113, 151, 158, 182
- Stobo (*Stobow*), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Creche, Richard de; Foulis, William de; canonry and prebend of, 169, 194, 226, 231, 256; vicar of, *see* Baure, Andrew; vicarage of, 11
- Storm, Robert, canon of Glasgow, dean of Chapel Royal, master of hospital of Strathblane, rector of Kirkandrews, 60
- Straiton (*Straton*), vicar of, *see* Maccun, Ninian; Machowyn, Andrew; vicarage of, 183
- Strath (*Hathwardal*, *Lrathwardayl*, *Strathfordyl*, *Strathwathardail*), parish church of, 25, 26, 251-2; rector of, *see* Bricii, Brice;

Strath—*continued*

- Calataidh, Domigcanus Mac-donnachaid; Macgillain, John; Macgillabridi, Columba
- Strathblane (Strachblachan, Strathblachan), canon of Glasgow and prebendary of, *see* Storm, Robert; canonry and prebend of, 60; hospital of, 17, 60; master of hospital of, *see* Cunyngham, William de; Storm, Robert
- Strathbrock (Strabroc, Strabrok), parish church of, 91, 140, 217, 235, 237; rector of, *see* Foulis, William de; Medelton, William de
- Strathmiglo (Stramiglo, Stramyglo, Strathmiglow), vicar of, *see* Atholia, Nicholas de; vicarage of, 98, 169, 175
- Strathty Comititis, parish church of, 28; rector of, *see* Tolous, John de
- Stronsay, canon of Orkney and prebendary of, *see* Kirknes, Angus de; canonry and prebend of St Nicholas of, 52, 55
- Sutherland (Surlyrland, Suthuland, Suthylande), Alexander de, dean of Caithness, 50, 57, 130-1, 213
- Swan (Sowan), John, chaplain of Magnacarcare, rector of Idvies, 234, 242
- Sweetheart (Dulce Cor), monastery of, 248-9; monk of, *see* Macguffok, Patrick
- Swynton, Alan de, priest, 187, 188, 221
- Sympill, Helen, 70
- Symson, Andrew, monk of Deer, prior of Pluscarden, 174
- TAIN (Tayne), canonry and prebend of, 207, 213; sub-dean of Ross and prebendary of, *see* Innes, John
- Tannadice (Tanadas, Tanades), parish church of, 151, 158; rector of, *see* Stewart, Walter
- Tarbeth, parish church of, *see* Tarvit
- Tarbolton (Torbolton), parish church of, 44; rector of, *see* Cadzow, David de
- Tarbour, Alexander, canon of Brechin, *see* Barbour, Alexander
- Tarves (Tarvas), parish church of, 241; rector of, *see* Craufurde, William de
- Tarvit (Tarbeth, Tarvat, Tarvate, Tarwart, Tarwat, Tarwayt, Tornart), parish church of, 37, 41, 42, 56, 58, 61, 238; rector of, *see* Archer, Thomas
- Tayt, John, papal chaplain, vicar of Dalry, 225, 250
- Teviotdale (Teviotdal), archdeacon of, *see* Croyser, William; archdeaconry of, 4, 5, 94, 129, 141, 148-9, 163, 202
- Theobald, archdeacon of Angers, papal referendary, 6
- Thomas, abbot of Dundrennan, 13, 57
- Thomas, abbot of Paisley, 266
- Thomas, prior of Whithorn (Galloway), 177
- Thormati, Kenneth, clerk, 252
- Thulach, John de, *see* Tulach, John de
- Tibbermore (Tibermor, Tibermore, Tibermur, Tibernut, Tybirmor, Tybirmore), vicar of *see* Crannach Robert; vicarage of, 84, 104, 105, 112, 180-1, 194
- Tinwald (Tinwalde, Tynwalde), parish church of, 11, 22; rector of, *see* Scot, Robert
- Tolous, John de, rector of Strathty Comititis, 28
- Tongland (Dungland, Tungland), abbot and convent of, 163-4; monastery of, 159-60, 164, 169

- Tornart, parish church of, *see* Tarvit
- Torosay (St John the Evangelist in Ardnis), vicar of, *see* Putatum, Duffatus Nigelli; Macgillamigel, Duncan; vicarage of, 31, 51, 167
- Touraine, duke of, *see* Douglas, Archibald, 4th earl of
- Touris, Elizabeth de, 228
- Trabron (Trabion), Andrew de, archdeacon of St Andrews, 194, 225
- Trail, Walter, bishop of St Andrews, 66, 244
- Tulach, Agnes, 254
- Tulach (Thulach), John de, abbot of Inchaffray, canon of Scone, 41, 65, 109, 127
- Tulach, Malise de, archdeacon of Shetland, 120
- Tulach (Tullach), Thomas de, archdeacon of Caithness, 23-4, 34, 54, 81-2, 91-3, 96-7, 119, 156
- Tulach, Walter, 254
- Tullach, Walter de, esquire, 254
- Tullach, land of, 254
- Tunnock (Cunnok, Tumock, Tunek, Tunnok, Tunok), Nicholas, canon of Ross, dean of Aberdeen, 4, 35, 43, 45, 49, 51, 153, 157
- Turing (Turryn, Turyne, Turyng), Hugh de, rector of Cults, 37, 38, 55, 63, 139, 143-4, 242, 247, 258
- Turnbull (Turnbul, Turnbul, Turnbuls, Turnbwl), William, rector of Hawick, 224, 234, 236, 262, 266
- Turiff (Turref), canon of Aberdeen, and prebendary of, *see* Foresta, William de; Stewart, Robert, canonry and prebend of, 239
- Tybirdmor, vicarage of, *see* Tibbermore
- Tynninghame, parish church of, 258; rector of, *see* Newton, Alexander de
- Tynnyngame (Tenyngame, Thynighame, Robert, chaplain of king of Scots, chaplain of queen of Scotland, vicar of Abernethy, 61, 63-4, 195
- Tynnyngame (Tenyngame, Tenyngame, Thynighame, Tiningham, Tunyngh, Tynnigham, Tynninghame, Tynnyng-hame, Tynyngam (*alias* de Lechorwart), Thomas de, archdeacon of Aberdeen, papal chaplain, rector of Fetteresso, vicar of Abernethy, 8, 10 and *n*, 16, 32, 37, 60-1, 63, 164, 192, 193
- Tyry (Tiri), Andrew de, abbot of Deer, 19, 117, 268
- UEDRE, John de la, *see* Lawedre, John de
- Uig (Huig), parish church of St Connan of, 19, 26; rector of, *see* Macmolcomallis, Donald
- Urchard, John, canon of Ross, vicar of Rosemarkie, 209
- Urchard, William, clerk, 209
- Urquhart (Urchard, Urquhard, Urqward, Urqwarde, Urqwhard, Urqwhardi), prior of, *see* Anderston, William de; Raburn, Andrew; priory of, 122, 124, 127, 129, 133, 229
- Urqward, Thomas de, canon of Ross, 179
- Urr, vicarage of, 220
- VARIA CAPELLA, vicarage of, 69-70
- Vaux (Vause), John de, canon of Glasgow, 232, 240, 253
- Ventondus, Philip, bishop of Amelia, 46 and *n*
- Verneuill, battle of, 186*n*
- Verona, abbot of St Zeno of, *see* Milis, Mark de

- Vincentia, Christopher of, *see*
Cervia, Christopher, bishop and
bishop elect of
Vnemy, 254
- WALLING (Wallingh), John, papal
auditor, 5, 206, 214
Walter, abbot of Arbroath, 75, 177,
219
Walter, bishop of St Andrews, *see*
Trail, Walter
Walter, cardinal priest of St
Eusebius, 232
Wardlaw (Wardelau), parish
church of, 74; vicar of, *see* Ard,
William de
Wardlaw, Henry, bishop of St
Andrews, 26, 67, 108, 113, 135,
138, 154, 187, 191, 240, 247, 256
Wardlaw, Patrick de, canon of
Moray, chaplain of Bocharm,
treasurer of Caithness, 182, 183
Wedre, Edward de la, *see* Lawedre,
Edward
Wedyrborne, William de, 180
Welctone (Welitone), John,
chaplain of altar of St Mary in
parish church of Inverkeithing,
198, 199
Wenscosder, John, *see* Wincester,
John
Whithorn (Galloway), barony of,
177; canon of, *see* Crafurde,
William; chapel of Blessed
Virgin Mary at, 175; chapter of,
175; monastery of, 177, 259;
prior of, 164, 175, 177, 259, *see*
also McGilliachnisy, Thomas;
sub-prior of, 175
William, bishop of Dunblane, *see*
Stephenson, William
William, bishop of Orkney, *see*
Stephenson, William
William (Wilhelmi) (*alias* Dalgles),
John, priest, 24 and *n*, 136
Williamson, William, clerk, 141
Wincester (Wenscosder, Wincestir,
Wincestra, Wincestre, Win-
cestryre, Wyncester, Wyncestier,
Wyncestre), John de, canon of
Aberdeen, canon of Glasgow,
chancellor of Dunkeld, rector of
Glencairn, secretary of king of
Scotland, vicar of Alyth, 87, 143,
168, 185, 186, 188, 194, 198, 199,
200, 202-3, 204, 212, 239, 248,
252, 255, 256, 264, 267
Wischard (Wischart, Wynchart),
Thomas, priest, 25, 145, 161
Wiseman, Thomas, treasurer of
Caithness, 183
Wochart (Wrchart), William,
vicar of Arbirlot, 189, 245
Wrycht, John, vicar of Maybole,
184
- YABOBLOK (Yhaloulak), William,
vicar of Longforgan, 42, 54, 97
Ydill, John, priest, 102
Yerole, parish church of, *see* Errol
Yhong, Robert, archpriest of
collegiate church of Dunbar,
dean of collegiate church of
Dunbar, 139
Yhong (Ychong), Thomas, 160, 191
Young (Juvenis), Andrew, priest,
57, 190
Young (Juvenis), Patrick, arch-
deacon of Galloway, canon of
Glasgow, rector of Penninghame,
1, 146, 253
- ZETLAND, *see* Shetland

SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY

THE EXECUTIVE

1969-1970

President

PROFESSOR GORDON DONALDSON, D LITT

Chairman of Council

RT REV. MONSIGNOR DAVID MCROBERTS, D LITT, STL, FSA

Council

ALEXANDER CAMERON

BRUCE LENMAN

MISS MARGARET D. YOUNG

PROFESSOR A. A. M. DUNCAN

I. M. M. MACPHAIL, PH D R

JOHN M. SIMPSON

JAMES HALLIDAY

MRS ROSALIND MITCHISON

REV. DUNCAN SHAW, PH D, TH D R

RONALD CANT

MRS MARJORIE O. ANDERSON

STUART MAXWELL

Corresponding Members of Council

V. H. GALBRAITH, FBA, *England*

PROFESSOR MICHEL DE BOÜARD, *France*

PROFESSOR MAURICE LEE, JR, *USA*

Honorary Treasurer

IAN B. COWAN, PH D

Department of Scottish History

University of Glasgow

29 Bute Gardens, Glasgow W2

Honorary Secretary

THOMAS I. RAE, PH D

National Library of Scotland

George IV Bridge, Edinburgh EH1 1EW

Honorary Assistant Secretary

KATHARINE L. DAVIES, PH D

MEMBERSHIP

*Membership of the Scottish History Society
is open to all who are interested in the history of Scotland.*

*For an annual subscription of £2 2s. or \$7
members normally receive one volume each year.*

*Enquiries should be addressed to
the Honorary Secretary or the Honorary Treasurer,
whose addresses are given overleaf.*

SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY

REPORT

of the 83rd Annual Meeting

The 83rd Annual Meeting of the Scottish History Society was held in the Rooms of the Royal Society, George Street, Edinburgh, on Saturday, 13 December 1969, at 11.15 a.m. Professor Gordon Donaldson, President, was in the Chair.

The Report of the Council was as follows:

The fifth volume of the Fourth Series, *Minutes of Edinburgh Trades Council, 1859-73*, edited by Mr Ian MacDougall, was issued during the year and has already received favourable reviews at home and abroad. Mrs Enid Gauldie's volume on *The Dundee Textile Industry, 1790-1885, from the papers of Peter Carmichael of Arthurstone*, is entirely in proof and will be ready for issue about the end of the year. The Council hopes that members will find it of particular interest as a study complementary to Mr MacDougall's volume within the general field of modern social and economic history.

The volume for publication in 1970 will be *Calendar of Scottish Supplications to Rome, 1428-32*, edited by Dr Annie I. Dunlop. This important material provides invaluable information about many Scottish churches and churchmen and also amply illustrates the position of the church in Scotland as part of the church universal in the later middle ages. This is the third and concluding volume of Dr Dunlop's *Calendar* drawn from the Vatican Archives, to her work in which she has devoted many years of patient scholarship. The Society is greatly indebted in several ways to Dr Dunlop, who is now its senior surviving editor and who has been a member for nearly fifty years. This will be the eighth volume which she has edited for the Society since 1927, when her edition of *The Scottish Correspondence of Mary of Lorraine, 1543-60*, was published. She has also made a generous gift of money to assist in meeting the printing costs of the forthcoming volume. The Council is glad to know that the university of Glasgow, through its Ross Fund, is continuing and developing Dr Dunlop's work of extracting Scottish material from the Vatican Archives.

Two further volumes have been added to the list of items in preparation. Dr Ian Adams is at work on a volume of *The Letters and Papers of Peter May, land surveyor, 1753-85*. The work of professional land surveyors is an important but little-studied part of the movement for estate improvement.

May was a significant man who not only worked on the Gordon, Findlater, Grant and Bute estates, but also trained as apprentices several surveyors who were important in the next generation of the profession. The volume will be illustrated by a number of May's own plans. A volume of *Papers on Scottish Electoral Politics, 1832-50*, is being prepared by Mr Iain Brash. This will illustrate the management of election politics from the Conservative viewpoint, particularly in Midlothian, and will include, from the Buccleuch and Melville muniments and elsewhere, surveys of parliamentary seats throughout Scotland with estimates of the likely candidates and their chances of success. The volume will illuminate the new system of party management which developed after the Reform Act of 1832.

Two additional items have been accepted for the *Miscellany* volume on Scottish agriculture. Mrs Rosalind Mitchison will edit, in the form of graphs, four or five sets of the fiars prices from various sheriffdoms in the period 1620-1720. These records reveal the fluctuations of grain prices and provide an important basis for the study of the agricultural economy. Dr W. E. K. Rankin will edit a Cockburnspath estate rental for the period 1653-72, which is a particularly detailed example of this type of record, revealing a bonnet-laird's estate in operation. This volume will be under the general editorship of Mr Alexander Fenton.

The Council has recently undertaken a review of the Society's constitution, which has remained almost entirely unaltered since the foundation of the Society in 1886. The Council will therefore present to the Annual Meeting a number of proposed amendments which are designed to bring the rules into conformity with modern conditions.

A further slight delay in the production of reprints of the First Series has been notified to the Council by Kraus Reprint. The volumes are now expected to appear about the end of 1970.

The Council records with great regret the death on 15 June 1969 of Mr H. H. Donnelly, who was Honorary Treasurer of the Society from 1959 to 1965. His services to the world of education were many, both as Deputy Secretary of the Scottish Education Department and latterly as Secretary of Stirling University. His work for the Society was unstinted and his genial friendship will be missed by many. The Council has also noted with sadness the death of Professor D. B. Horn of Edinburgh University, who gave loyal support to the Society and practical help to the office-bearers on many occasions.

As Professor G. W. S. Barrow has now completed his four-year term of office as its Chairman, the Council has elected to that position the Right

Rev. Monsignor David McRoberts, who will take up the duties after the Annual Meeting. The Honorary Secretary, Dr Grant G. Simpson, has informed the Council that as a result of his appointment to a lectureship in history at the university of Aberdeen he feels it necessary to offer his resignation. The flourishing state of the Society during Dr Simpson's tenure of office, first as Assistant Secretary (1956-62), later as Honorary Secretary (1962-69), which is reflected in the rapidly rising membership, owes much to the skill and enthusiasm with which Dr Simpson discharged his duties. His time and advice were given unsparingly to the Society's editors, with the result that the gap in publication was bridged, the continuity of volumes assured for several years ahead, and a completely fresh and attractive format for the Society's volumes was successfully launched and seen through its teething troubles. The Council accepts Dr Simpson's resignation with regret, and in expressing its gratitude for his past services to the Society would like to offer him its good wishes in his new appointment. The Council has appointed as Honorary Secretary Dr T. I. Rae of the National Library of Scotland.

Members of Council who retire in rotation at this time are Professor J. D. Mackie, Dr T. I. Rae and Dr T. C. Smout. One further vacancy is caused by the election of Monsignor McRoberts to be Chairman of Council. The following will be proposed to the Annual Meeting for election to the Council: Mr Alexander D. Cameron, Mr Ronald G. Cant, Mr Bruce Lenman and Miss Margaret D. Young.

During the past year four members have died, nine have resigned and one has been removed from the list for non-payment of subscription. New members numbered 52. The membership, including 216 libraries, is now 702, as against 664 in 1968. The Council is glad to report that this is a new record total of members and urges all members to encourage their friends to join the Society.

In presenting the Annual Report, Professor G. W. S. Barrow, Chairman of Council, commented on the favourable reception of the Society's latest volume, *Minutes of Edinburgh Trades Council*, which, he said, fully justified the move of the Society into the hitherto unfamiliar territory of the nineteenth century. The Hon. Treasurer, in presenting his Report, expressed satisfaction at the increasing membership; but this increase would have to continue at its present rate for income from subscriptions to keep pace with rising costs of production. Mr D. J. Withrington, seconded by

Mrs Jean Munro, moved the adoption of the Annual Report, which was approved.

Mr Stuart Maxwell, seconded by Mrs Rosalind Mitchison, nominated for election as ordinary members of Council Mr Alexander D. Cameron, Mr Ronald G. Cant, Mr Bruce Lenman, and Miss Margaret D. Young; and they were duly elected.

The amendments to the constitution of the Society were proposed by the Chairman of Council, seconded by the Hon. Secretary, and carried.

The President then gave an address entitled 'Scotland's Unenlightened Historians'. The meeting closed with a vote of thanks to the President proposed by Monsignor McRoberts.

ABSTRACT ACCOUNT OF CHARGE AND DISCHARGE OF THE
INTROMISSIONS OF THE HONORARY TREASURER for the
year 1st November 1968 to 31st October 1969

I. GENERAL ACCOUNT

CHARGE

| | | |
|--|--------------|-------------|
| I. Cash in Bank at 1st November 1968: | | |
| 1. Sum at credit of Savings Account with Bank of Scotland | | £1,888 4 2 |
| 2. Sum at credit of Current Account with Bank of Scotland | | 58 2 11 |
| 3. Sum at credit of Savings Account with Edinburgh Savings Bank | | 53 17 9 |
| 4. Sum at credit of Special Investment Account with Edinburgh Savings Bank | | 750 0 0 |
| | | <hr/> |
| | | £2,750 4 10 |
| II. Subscriptions received | | 1,511 5 1 |
| III. Donations | | 9 17 0 |
| IV. Past publications sold (including postages recovered from purchasers) | | 389 3 10 |
| V. Interest on Savings Accounts with Bank of Scotland and Edinburgh Savings Bank | | 99 2 10 |
| VI. Grant from Carnegie Trust | | 250 0 0 |
| VII. Income Tax Refund (1968-69) | | 163 17 10 |
| VIII. Sums drawn from Bank Current Account | | <hr/> |
| | £4,105 10 10 | |
| IX. Sums drawn from Bank Savings Account | | <hr/> |
| | £1,800 0 0 | |
| | | <hr/> |
| | | £5,173 11 5 |

DISCHARGE

| | |
|--|--------------------|
| I. Cost of publications during year (<i>Minutes of Edinburgh Trades Council</i>) | £2,010 0 5 |
| Postage of Volumes | 146 16 0 |
| Binding (<i>Letters of John Ramsay; Orkney and Shetland Court Books</i>) | 81 16 11 |
| Cost of printing Annual Report, Notices and Printers' postages, etc. | 93 13 7 |
| | <hr/> |
| | £2,332 6 11 |
| II. Payments in furtherance of forthcoming publications | 56 3 9 |
| III. Miscellaneous Payments and refunds of subscriptions | 117 0 2 |
| IV. Sums lodged in Bank Current Account | <u>£4,182 6 8</u> |
| V. Sums lodged in Bank Savings Account | <u>£4,391 4 9</u> |
| VI. Funds at close of this account: | |
| 1. Balance at credit of Savings Account with Bank of Scotland | £1,755 3 8 |
| 2. Balance at credit of Current Account with Bank of Scotland | 76 15 10 |
| 3. Balance at credit of Savings Account with Edinburgh Savings Bank | 55 4 3 |
| 4. Balance at credit of Special Investment Account with Edinburgh Savings Bank (Leverhulme Trust Fund) | <u>780 16 10</u> |
| | <hr/> |
| | 2,668 0 7 |
| | <hr/> |
| | <u>£5,173 11 5</u> |

II. DR ANNIE I. DUNLOP SPECIAL FUND ACCOUNT

CHARGE

| | |
|---|-----------------|
| 1. Cash in Bank at 1st November 1968: | |
| 1. Sum at credit of Savings Account with Bank of Scotland | £807 13 9 |
| 2. Sum at credit of Current Account with Bank of Scotland | 19 6 0 |
| | <hr/> |
| | £826 19 9 |
| 11. Interest on Savings Account with Bank of Scotland | 39 6 9 |
| | <hr/> |
| | <u>£866 6 6</u> |

DISCHARGE

| | | |
|---|----------------|-----------------|
| I. Sums lodged in Bank Savings Account | <u>£39 6 9</u> | |
| 11. Funds at close of this Account: | | |
| 1. Balance at credit of Savings Account with Bank of Scotland | 847 0 6 | |
| 2. Balance at credit of Current Account with Bank of Scotland | <u>19 6 0</u> | |
| | | <u>£866 6 6</u> |

EDINBURGH, 11th November 1969. I have examined the General Account and Dr Annie I. Dunlop Special Fund Account of the Honorary Treasurer of the Scottish History Society for the year from 1st November 1968 to 31st October 1969 and I find the same to be correctly stated and sufficiently vouched.

C. T. MCINNES
Auditor

SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY

LIST OF MEMBERS

1969-1970

INDIVIDUAL MEMBERS

- ADAM, R. J., Cromalt, Lade Braes, St Andrews
 ADAMS, I. H., PH.D., 58 Blackett Place, Edinburgh 9
 ADAMSON, Duncan, 20 Haining Place, Grangemouth
 ADAMSON, Miss Margot R., 100 Handside Lane, Welwyn Garden City, Herts.
 AGNEW, C. H., ygr., of Lochnaw, c/o Regimental Headquarters, Royal Highland Fusiliers, 518 Sauchiehall Street, Glasgow C2
 ALDERSON, J. J., Havelock, Victoria, Australia
 ALEXANDER, Joseph, Trust, per J. A. Carnegie & Smith, Solicitors, Bank of Scotland Buildings, Kirriemuir, Angus
 ALLENTUCK, Professor Marcia, B.A., PH.D., 5 West 86 Street, Apt. 12B, New York, N.Y. 10024, USA.
 ANDERSON, Mrs Marjorie O., West View Cottage, Lade Braes Lane, St Andrews
 ANDERSON, Rev. W. J., 16 Drummond Place, Edinburgh 3
 ANGUS, Rev. J. A. K., T.D., M.A., The Manse, 90 Albert Road, Gourrock, Renfrewshire
 ANNAND, A. McK., Magdalen, High Street, Findon, Worthing, Sussex
 ANNAND, James K., 174 Craigleith Road, Edinburgh 4
 ANTON, Professor A. E., 18 West Chapelton Crescent, Bearsden, Glasgow
 ARGYLL, His Grace the Duke of, Inveraray Castle, Argyll
 ARKLE, Douglas G., F.S.A. SCOT., Airthrey, 91 Keptic Road, Arbroath, Angus
 ARMET, Miss Catherine M., Mount Stuart, Rothesay, Isle of Bute
 ARMSTRONG, M., 17 Muirend Gardens, Perth
 ASH, Miss Marinell, M.A., Department of Scottish History, The Swallowgate, St Andrews
 ASPLIN, P. W., Strathcraig, Loganswell, Newton Mearns, Glasgow
 BACSICH, Mrs Anna B., 11 Ashton Road, Glasgow W2
 BAIN, Miss Sheila M., M.A., M.ED., Dept. of Geography, University of Aberdeen
 BAIRD, Miss Mary Myrtle, Scottish Record Office, H.M. General Register House, Edinburgh EH1 3YY
 BAIRD, Kenneth D., 17 Bellevue Crescent, Edinburgh 3
 BANNERMAN, John W. M., PH.D., Arrochy Beg, Balmaha, Stirlingshire
 BARCLAY, R. S., PH.D., 44 Craigleith Hill Crescent, Edinburgh 4
 BARLOW, Miss Ethel, 4 Hillside Terrace, Old Kilpatrick, Glasgow
 BARR, Mrs A. R., Bonahaven, Colinton, Argyll
 BARROW, Professor G. W. S., Department of Modern History, The University, Newcastle upon Tyne
 BAXTER, John, 65 Canterbury Road, Redcar, Yorks.
 BAXTER, N. E., 30 Edwardes Square, London W8

- BECKET, Miss Lindsay D., Quaker Cottage, Barcombe, Lewes, Sussex
 BENNETT, Miss Josephine M., B.L., 91 Victoria Road, Dunoon, Argyll
 BERNARD, K. N., B.A., F.S.A. SCOT., 50 Mirren Drive, Hardgate, Clydebank, Dunbartonshire
 BEST, Professor Geoffrey, 4 Ormidale Terrace, Edinburgh, 12.
 BIGWOOD, Miss A. R., 13 Jackson Street, Inverurie, Aberdeenshire
 BOGIE, Rev. A. P., M.A., The Manse, Forgan, Newport-on-Tay, Fife
 BONAR, John J., 30 Greenhill Gardens, Edinburgh 10
 BRACKENBRIDGE, R. Douglas, PH.D., Trinity University, 715 Stadium Drive, San Antonio, Texas 78212, USA
 BRANSTON, Miss A. L., 41 Raeburn Place, Edinburgh 4
 BRASH, J. I., M.A.(OXON.), Dept. of History, University of Western Australia, Nedlands, W.A., 6009
 BRISTOL, Nicholas M. V., 22 Whiteley Street, London SE1
 BROADLEY, G., 27 Drennan Street, Kingston, Ontario, Canada
 BROTHERSTONE, Terence, University of Aberdeen, Dept. of History, Taylor Building, King's College, Old Aberdeen AB9 2UB
 BROWN LINDSAY, Lady, Colstoun, Haddington, East Lothian
 BROWN, Mrs A. L., M.A., Scottish History Department, The University, Glasgow W2
 BROWN, Commander A. R. P., R.N. (Retd.), Capelaw, 29 Woodhall Road, Edinburgh 11
 BROWN, G. W., New Mills, Moffat, Dumfriesshire
 BROWNING, Professor Andrew, D.LITT., Durie House, 6 West Abercromby Street, Helensburgh, Dunbartonshire
 BRUCE, Fraser F., M.A.(HONS.), LL.B., Auchindarroch Cottage, Ardrishaig, Argyll
 BRUCE, Iain, 39 Comely Bank Road, Edinburgh 4
 BRYSON, William, 1 Sutherland Avenue, Petts Wood, Kent
 BUCHANAN, John, 67 Great King Street, Edinburgh 3
 BUIST, Frank J., Fairneyknowe, by Arbroath, Angus
 BUIST, J. S., M.A., 55 Dublin Street, Edinburgh 3
 BULLIVANT, Major Lindsay, E.R.D., C.L.J., F.R.I.B.A., F.R.S.A. F.S.A.S.COT., Brockhampton, Bringsty, Worcester
 BULLOCH, Rev. James, Manse of Stobo, Peebles
 BURNS, Rev. Charles, Archivio Segreto, Citta del Vaticano, Roma, Italy
 BURNS, David Murray, 60 North Castle Street, Edinburgh 2
 BURRELL, Professor Sydney A., A.B., PH.D., Department of History, Boston University, Boston, Mass. 02215, USA
 BURROWS, B. S. M., M.A., 2 Kendrick Mews, London SW7
 BUTCHART, H. J., Willowwood, 626 King Street, Aberdeen

 CAIRD, J. B., D.DE L'UNIV., Department of Geography, The University, Glasgow W2
 CAIRNS, Mrs Trevor, B.A., 4 Ashmore Terrace, Sunderland, Co. Durham
 CAMERON, Alexander D., 18 Crown Avenue, Inverness

- CAMERON, The Hon. Lord, 28 Moray Place, Edinburgh 3
 CAMPBELL, Colin, P.O. Box 8, Belmont 78, Massachusetts, USA
 CAMPBELL, Lt.-Col. H. Alastair, Altries, Milltimber, Aberdeenshire
 CAMPBELL, Ian Burns, LL.B., PH.D., 606 The Corn Exchange, Fenwick St.,
 Liverpool 2
 CAMPBELL, J. L., of Canna, D.LITT., LL.D., Isle of Canna, Inverness-shire
 CAMPBELL, Peter H., Levensholme, Tyneview Road, Haltwhistle, North-
 umberland
 CAMPBELL, Professor R. H., School of Social Studies, Wilberforce Road,
 Norwich, NOR 774
 CAMPBELL, Rev. William M., The Manse, Barloan, Dumbarton
 CANT, R. G., 2 Kinburn Place, St Andrews
 CARMICHAEL, Major G. B., Three Ways, Cold Ash, Newbury, Berks.
 CARMICHAEL, P. O., Arthurstone, Meigle, Perthshire
 CARNEGIE, B. Grant, Willburn, Northmuir, Kirriemuir, Angus
 CHAMBERS, J. W., B.S.C., M.B., CH.B., F.R.C.P.(GLASG.), 14 Woodburn
 Road, Glasgow S3
 CHECKLAND, Professor S. G., PH.D., Department of Economic History,
 The University, Glasgow W2
 CHEYNE, Rev. Professor A. C., B.LITT., B.D., 11 Tantallon Place, Edinburgh
 9
 CHITNIS, A. C., B.A., M.A., PH.D., Department of History, University of
 Stirling
 CHRISTIE, William, M.A., 306 Blackness Road, Dundee
 CLARK, Ian D. L., PH.D., Bishop's College, 224 Lower Circular Road,
 Calcutta 17, India
 CLAVERING, R. J., Lucarne House, 56 Farnley Road, Menston, Ilkley,
 Yorks.
 COCKBURN, Very Rev. J. Hutchison, 8 Stonehill Road, East Sheen,
 London SW14
 COHEN, Mrs M. C., 8 Norfolk Road, London NW8
 COLQUHOUN, Rev. John, Free Presbyterian Manse, Glendale, Skye
 CORBETT, Rev. John R. H., B.D., 235 Elizabeth Avenue, City of the Two
 Mountains, Quebec, Canada
 COSH, Miss Mary, M.A., 63 Theberton Street, London NI
 COSSAR, James, Lyndale, 10 Craig's Bank, Edinburgh 12
 COWAN, Edward J., M.A., Department of Scottish History, William
 Robertson Building, 50 George Square, Edinburgh, EH8 9JY
 COWAN, Ian B., PH.D., 119 Balshagray Avenue, Glasgow W1 (*Honorary
 Treasurer*)
 COWE, F. M., 10 Ravensdowne, Berwick-upon-Tweed
 COWIE, Miss Isabella, Glenrinnes, Dufftown, Banffshire
 CRAWFORD & BALCARRES, The Rt Hon. The Earl of, Balcarres,
 Colinsburgh, Fife
 CRAWFORD, Iain A., M.A., The Dower House, Thriplow, Nr. Royston,
 Hertfordshire

- CRAWFORD, Thomas, M.A., 61 Argyll Place, Aberdeen
 CREGEEN, E. R., Eaglesview, Auchterarder, Perthshire
 CROIRIE, William D., B.Sc., 34 Dumyat Drive, Falkirk, Stirlingshire
 CROSS, A. R., 13 Grange Road, Edinburgh 9
 CURRIE, Rev. D. R., Ph.D., St. Cuthbert's Manse, Galashiels, Selkirkshire
 CUTHBERT, Alexander, C.A., F.S.A. SCOT., 27 Cumlodden Avenue, Edinburgh 12
- DAICHES, Professor D., Downview, Wellhouse Lane, Burgess Hill, Sussex
 DARRAGH, James, M.A., 103 Deakin Leas, Tonbridge, Kent
 DAVIES, Miss Katharine L., Ph.D., Scottish Record Office, H.M. General Register House, Edinburgh EH1 3YY (*Honorary Assistant Secretary*)
 DAVIS, E. D., Craigie College of Education, P.O. Box 17, Ayr
 DAWSON, J. P., 2 Highburgh Avenue, Lanark
 DE BEER, E. S., 31 Brompton Square, London SW3
 DICKSON, A. Hope, House of Aldie, Rumbling Bridge, Kinross-shire
 DICKSON, C. H., 8 Highwood Gardens, Ilford, Essex
 DICKSON, D., 20 Lime Grove, Lenzie, Dunbartonshire
 DOCHERTY, Rev. Henry, Ph.L., 8 Crookston Grove, Glasgow SW2
 DONALDSON, Professor Gordon, D.LITT., 24 East Hermitage Place, Edinburgh 6 (*President*)
 DONALDSON, Robert, National Library of Scotland, George IV Bridge, Edinburgh 1
 DONALDSON, Rear Admiral Vernon D'Arcy, 36 Tregunter Road, London SW10
 DOW, Rev. A. C., Ph.D., Stoneywood Church Manse, Bankhead Road, Bucksburn, Aberdeenshire
 DRAFFEN, George S., of Newington, M.B.E., Newington House, Cupar, Fife
 DRALLE, Professor Lewis A., M.A., Ph.D., Dept. of History, Wichita State University, Kansas 67508, USA
 DRUMMOND-MURRAY, P., Talbot's Court, Tresham, Wotton-under-Edge, Gloucestershire
 DRYSDALE, Charles D., M.B.E., Woodcot, Dollar, Clackmannanshire
 DUNBAR, John G., F.S.A., Royal Commission, Ancient & Historical Monuments (Scotland), 52-54 Melville Street, Edinburgh, EH3 7HF
 DUNCAN, Archibald, Windward House, Kilcreggan, Dunbartonshire
 DUNCAN, Professor Archibald A. M., Scottish History Department, The University, Glasgow W2
 DUNLOP, Mrs Annie I., O.B.E., Ph.D., D.LITT., LL.D., 73 London Road, Kilmarnock, Ayrshire
 DUNLOP, Rev. A. Ian, 11 Bellevue Place, Edinburgh, EH7 4BS
 DUNLOP, Professor D. M., D.LITT., 423 West 120th Street, New York, N.Y. 10027, USA
 DURACK, Mrs Isabel J., 87 Comiston Drive, Edinburgh 10
 DURKAN, J., Ph.D., 14 Newfield Square, Glasgow SW3

- ELIBANK, The Rt Hon. Lord, 3 Duncan Street, Edinburgh 9
 ELRICK, W. J. H., 14 High Street, Strichen AB4 4SR, Aberdeenshire
 EWING, Mrs Winifred, LL.B., 52 Queen's Drive, Glasgow S2
- FARQUHARSON, R., 6 Monaro Crescent, Red Hill, ACT 2603, Australia
 FENTON, Alexander, M.A., 132 Blackford Avenue, Edinburgh 9
 FERGUSON, William, PH.D., Scottish History Department, William
 Robertson Building, 50 George Square, Edinburgh EH8 9JY
 FERGUSSON, Sir James, of Kilkerran, Bart., LL.D., Kilkerran, Maybole,
 Ayrshire
- FEWELL, Percy C., 1402 Kirby Building, Dallas, Texas, 75201, USA
 FINLAYSON, G., History Department, The University, Glasgow, W2
 FISHER, Ian, B.A., R.C.A.H.M.S., 52-54 Melville Street, Edinburgh EH3 7HF
 FLECK, John M. M., M.A., Ard-Coile, Conon Bridge, Ross-shire
 FLEMING, A. M. H., Fasnacloich, Appin, Argyll
 FLEMING, Mrs M. J. P., M.B., CH.B., 17 Graham Park Road, Gosforth,
 Newcastle upon Tyne
- FRASER, Mrs Agnes P., D.A., F.S.A. SCOT., 76 Moira Terrace, Edinburgh 7
 FRASER, Lady Antonia, 52 Campden Hill Square, London W8
 FRASER, Barclay S., Viewforth, Glebe Road, Cramond, Edinburgh
 FRASER, The Hon. Lord, 20 Moray Place, Edinburgh 3
- GAFFNEY, Victor, 51 East Trinity Road, Edinburgh 5
 GALBRAITH, The Hon. T. G. D., M.P., 2 Cowley Street, London SW1
 GAULD, Miss Mary B., 29 Beechgrove Terrace, Aberdeen
 GAULDIE, Mrs Enid, B.P.H.L., Waterside, Invergowrie, by Dundee
 GESNER, Miss Marjorie E., PH.D., History Department, 402 Morrill Hall,
 Michigan State University, East Lansing, Michigan 48823, USA
 GIBSON, J. A., M.D., D.R.C.O.G., M.R.C.G.P., Foremount House, Kilbarchan,
 Renfrewshire
- GIBSON, Miss Kathleen C. S., D.A., 21 Buckstone Road, Edinburgh 10
 GILFILLAN, J. B. S., Edenkerry, Helensburgh, Dunbartonshire
 GILL, Brian H., 23 Redford Drive, Colinton, Edinburgh 13
 GILL, W. M., M.A., Woodburn, Cairnryan, Stranraer, Wigtownshire
 GILLANDERS, Farquhar, M.A., The University, Glasgow, W2
 GLADSTONE, John, Capenoch, Penpont, Dumfriesshire
 GLEN, F. J., 33 Glenburn Drive, Inverness
 GLENTANAR, The Rt Hon. Lord, Glen Tanar, Aboyne, Aberdeenshire
 GORRIE, D. C. E., M.A., The Knowe, Limekilns, Fife
 GOULDESBOUGH, Peter, LL.B., Scottish Record Office, H.M. General
 Register House, Edinburgh EH1 3YY
- GOURLAY, Miss Teresa, M.A.(HONS.), 4 Thorburn Road, Edinburgh 13
 GRAHAM, Norman W., Suilven, Kings Road, Longniddry, East Lothian
 GRAHAM, Thomas, M.A., Queen Margaret Hall, Bellshaugh Road,
 Kirklee, Glasgow W2
 GRANGE, R. W. D., Aberdour School, Burgh Heath, nr. Tadworth, Surrey

- GRANT, I. D., 5 Crawford Road, Edinburgh 9
 GRANT, Miss I. F., LL.D., 35 Heriot Row, Edinburgh 3
 GRANT, Ian R., 31 George IV Bridge, Edinburgh 1
 GRANT, Miss Margaret W., 3 Ben Bhraggie Drive, Golspie, Sutherland
 GRANT-PETERKIN, K., B.A., Invererne, Forbes, Moray
 GRAY, Alexander L., 131 High Street, Inverurie, Aberdeenshire
 GRIEVE, Miss Hilda E. P., B.E.M., B.A., 153 New London Road, Chelmsford,
 Essex
 GUEST, Mrs Jessie W., 24 Morningside Place, Edinburgh 10
 GUTHRIE, Douglas, M.D., F.R.C.S., 21 Clarendon Crescent, Edinburgh 4
- HADDO, The Rt Hon. the Earl of, Haddo House, Aberdeen
 HADEN-GUEST, Lady, The University, Glasgow w2
 HAIG, Miss Lilian S., 30 Hazel Avenue, Kirkcaldy, Fife
 HALDANE, A. R. B., w.s., 4 North Charlotte Street, Edinburgh 2
 HALLIDAY, J., 10 Argyle Street, Maryfield, Dundee
 HALLIDAY, Rev. R. T., B.D., Holy Cross Rectory, 28 East Barnton Avenue,
 Edinburgh 4
 HAMPTON, Gordon, B.L., c/o Messrs Hastings & Co., 1st Floor, Marina
 House, 15-19 Queen's Road, Hong Kong
 HANHAM, Professor H. J., PH.D., Dept. of History, Harvard University,
 Cambridge, Mass. 02138, USA
 HANNAH, Alexander, Roebuck, 34 Park Avenue, Solihull, Warwick
 HARGREAVES, Professor John D., 146 Hamilton Place, Aberdeen
 HARRISON, E. S., The Bield, Elgin, Moray
 HATVANY, Mrs D. M., M.A., 15 Crookfold Place, Bridge of Don,
 Aberdeen AB2 8PQ
 HAWS, Charles H., B.A., Department of History, Old Dominion College,
 Norfolk, Virginia 23508, USA
 HAY, Professor Denys, 31 Fountainhall Road, Edinburgh 9
 HAY, Frederick G., M.A., Department of Political Economy, The University,
 Glasgow w2
 HAY, George, F.S.A., 29 Moray Place, Edinburgh EH3 6BX
 HAY, Colonel R. A., United Service Club, Pall Mall, London sw1
 HEDDLE, Mrs Joan, Lower Pendants, Winchelsea, Sussex
 HENDERSON, Mrs M. I. O. Gore-Brown, 41 Cluny Gardens, Edin-
 burgh EH10 6BL
 HENDERSON, W. H., Cedar Grove, Dirleton, North Berwick, East
 Lothian
 HENDERSON-HOWAT, Mrs A. M. D., 7 Lansdowne Crescent,
 Edinburgh 12
 HESKETH, Lady, Towcester, Northamptonshire
 HEWITT, George R., M.A., 82 Bank Street, Irvine, Ayrshire
 HILLEARY, Ian, Tayinloan Cottage, Bernisdale, Isle of Skye
 HILTON, Miss Margaret, B.A., 9 Beech Avenue, Galashiels, Selkirkshire
 HOPE, Colonel Archibald J. G., Luffness, Aberlady, East Lothian

- HORN, Miss B. L. H., 5 Rothesay Terrace, Edinburgh EH3 7RY
HORRICKS,, Miss Christine L., B.A., Baird House, Pollock Halls, 69 Dalkeith Road, Edinburgh 9
HOUSTON, Professor George, Department of Political Economy, The University, Glasgow W2
HOWDEN, D. G. B., Greenaway, London Road, Balcombe, Haywards Heath, Sussex
HOWE, J. R., Sandene, 106 Somerset Road, Meadvale, Redhill, Surrey
HOWELL, Roger, jr., M.A., PH.D., Department of History, Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine 04011, USA
HUGHES, Miss Elizabeth M., F.S.C.T., 44 Thornwood Avenue, Glasgow W1
HUIE, A. W., 15 Louisville Avenue, Aberdeen
HUME, John R., B.S.C., 194 Hyndland Road, Glasgow W2
HUNTER, Mrs Jean, M.A., 46 Rowallan Gardens, Glasgow W1
HUNTER, J. N. W., PH.D., 23 Kaimes Road, Edinburgh 12
HUNTER, R. L., F.S.A., 74 Trinity Road, Edinburgh 5
HUNTER, R. L. C., LL.B., Department of Jurisprudence, Queen's College, University of Dundee, Dundee

IIJIMA, Keiji, B.LITT., 4-34-8 Yayoi-cho, Nakano-Ku, Tokio, Japan
INNES, Rev. George P., B.D., PH.D., South Manse, Skelmorlie, Ayrshire
INNES, Sir Thomas, of Learney, G.C.V.O., 35 Inverleith Row, Edinburgh
IREDELL, Godfrey W., LL.M., PH.D., D.P.A., F.S.A. SCOT., Woodlands, Braithwaite, Keswick, Cumberland

JAMESON, Morley, 57 West Holmes Gardens, Musselburgh, Midlothian
JEFFRIS, Miss Ruth B., B.A., M.A., 602 East Holmes Street, Jamesville, Wisconsin 53575, USA

KATES, G. N., 39 Brimmer Street, Boston, Mass. 02108, USA
KAUFFMAN, Christopher J., A.B., M.A., 519 Donne Avenue, St. Louis, Missouri 63130, USA
KEILLAR, Ian J., 80 Duncan Drive, Elgin, Moray
KEIR, Sir David Lindsay, Hillsborough, Lincombe Lane, Boars Hill, Oxford
KELLY, F. N. Davidson, St Gerardine's, 30 Old Kirk Road, Edinburgh 12
KENNEDY, A., Ardvoulin, South Park Road, Ayr
KENNEDY, F., 20 Constitution Street, Dundee
KENNEDY, James, B.S.C., 9 Segton Avenue, Kilwinning, Ayrshire
KERR, Rev. T. A., PH.D., 13 Lady Road, Edinburgh 9
KETELBEY, Miss C. M., 18 Queen's Gardens, St Andrews
KIDD, Matthew P., Coorie Doon, Queen Victoria Street, Airdrie, Lanarkshire

- KILGOUR, Robert M., Messrs Ferguson Reekie & Kilgour, 22 Great King Street, Edinburgh 3
- KILPATRICK, P. J. W., Slipperfield House, West Linton, Peeblesshire
- KINNIBURGH, T. C., The Battery, The Bayle, Folkestone, Kent
- KIRK, David C., Croft End, 117 Foxley Lane, Purley, Surrey CR2 3HR
- KIRK, James, Woodlea, Dunmore, By Falkirk
- KIRKPATRICK, Mrs A., 33 Keir Street, Bridge of Allan, Stirlingshire
- KIRKPATRICK, H. S., Strathyre, 2 Marchhill Drive, Dumfries
- KNOX, J. M., Ardblain, Newtonmore, Inverness-shire
- LAMBIE, Brian, Gairland, Biggar, Lanarkshire
- LAW, D. B., Lythe House, Selborne, nr. Alton, Hampshire
- LAWRIE, John J., 51 Colcokes Road, Banstead, Surrey
- LEE, Professor Maurice, jr., Douglass College, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, New Jersey, USA
- LEGGE, Professor M. D., B.LITT., Department of French, University of Edinburgh, David Hume Tower, George Square, Edinburgh 8
- LENMAN, Bruce P., M.A., M.LITT., 21 Strawberry Bank, Dundee
- LESLIE, The Hon. J. W., East Kintrockat, Brechin, Angus
- LEYLAND, Rev. F. Winston, S.S.C., B.A., 6 Woodland Road, N. Scituate, Rhode Island, USA
- LILBURN, Alistair J., B.S.C., Newlyn, Aboyne, Aberdeenshire AB3 5HB
- LILBURN, Gavin G., c/o National Liberal Club, Whitehall Place, London SW1
- LOBBAN, R. D., ED.B., 3 Orchard Terrace, Edinburgh 4
- LOCKETT, G. D., M.B.E., Clonterbrook House, Swettenham, Congleton, Cheshire
- LOCKHART, S. F. MacDonald, Newholm, Dunsyre, Carnwath, Lanarkshire
- LOLE, F. P., 32 Minster Close, Workington, Cumberland
- LONGMUIR, Right Rev. J. Boyd, B.L., 1 Lygon Road, Edinburgh 9
- LORIMER, Hew, R.S.A., Kellie Castle, Pittenweem, Fife
- LYTHE, Professor S. G. E., Dept. of Economic History, University of Strathclyde, McCance Building, Richmond Street, Glasgow G1
- MACALLISTER, R. B., 9 Holmwood Crescent, Langholm, Dumfriesshire
- McALLISTER, R. I., 6 Ogilvie Place, Bridge of Allan, Stirlingshire
- MACARTHUR, D., 8 Dempster Terrace, St Andrews
- McARTHUR, James M., M.A., 7 Prince Albert Terrace, Helensburgh, Dunbartonshire
- McARTHUR, Neil, Solicitor, Old National Bank Buildings, Inverness
- MACAULAY, James M., M.A., 6 Hamilton Drive, Glasgow W2
- McCAFFREY, J. F., 12 Balmoral Drive, Cambuslang, Glasgow
- McCLOSKEY, Miss Phyllis D., 30 Athole Gardens, Glasgow W2
- McCOSH, Bryce K., of Huntfield, Quothquan, Biggar, Lanarkshire
- MACDONALD, Mrs C., 1 Windsor Street, Edinburgh 7

- MACDONALD, J. M., Bruach, Sidinish, Locheport, North Uist
 McDONALD, Alex M., B.Sc., M.B., CH.B., Craig View, Shore Road,
 Stevenston, Ayrshire
 MACDONALD, D., 10 Pearle Avenue, Corstorphine, Edinburgh 12
 MACDONALD, Rev. R., S.T.L., St. Mun's R.C. Church, Dunoon,
 Argyll
 MACFARLANE, L. J., F.S.A., 113 High Street, Old Aberdeen
 MCINNES, C. T., LL.D., White Cottage, 33 Old Kirk Road, Edinburgh 12
 MACINNES, Rev. John, PH.D., D.D., Eastcott, Fortrose, Ross-shire
 MACINTYRE, Angus, Clydesdale and North Bank Office, Tobermory,
 Isle of Mull
 MACINTYRE, J. Archibald, B.A., M.A., 40 Spring Street, Guelph, Ontario,
 Canada
 MACINTYRE, Robert D., M.B., CH.B., J.P., 8 Gladstone Place, Stirling
 MACIVER, I. F., M.A., c/o National Library of Scotland, George IV Bridge,
 Edinburgh EH1 1EW
 MACKAY, Miss E. R., B.A., F.S.A. SCOT., Ach na Craobhan, Rhearquhar,
 Dornoch, Sutherland
 MACKAY, Rev. Hugh, M.A., F.S.A. SCOT., The Manse, Duns, Berwickshire
 MACKAY, Miss Margaret L., 3 Braid Mount, Edinburgh 10
 MACKAY, Rev. P. H. R., M.A., The Manse, Premnay, Inch, Aberdeen
 AB5 6QE
 MACKAY, William, O.B.E., Upper Glassburne, By Beaulieu
 MACKAY, William, 1 Pear Tree Cottage, Woodside, Windsor Forest,
 Berks.
 MACKECHNIE, Miss Catherine B., 59 Polwarth Street, Glasgow W2
 MACKECHNIE, Donald, Schoolhouse, Bridge of Douglas, Inveraray,
 Argyll
 MACKECHNIE, John, P.O. Box 621, Chatham, Ontario, Canada
 MACKENZIE, Sir Compton, 31 Drummond Place, Edinburgh 3
 MACKENZIE, Mrs P. C., The Cottage, Upper Clatford, Andover, Hants.
 MACKIE, Professor J. D., C.B.E., M.C., LL.D., 67 Dowanside Road, Glasgow
 W2
 MACLEAN, Angus, Sea-View, Caolis, Isle of Tiree, Argyll
 MACLEAN, Rev. Ewan A., 12 Tantallon Place, Edinburgh 9
 MACLEAN, James N. M., ygr., of Glensanda, B.LITT., PH.D., Department
 of History, University of Edinburgh, William Robertson Building,
 50 George Square, Edinburgh 8
 MACLEAN, Dr. J., Van Neckstraat 102, 's-Gravenhage 1, Netherlands
 MACLEAN, Mrs L. M., of Dochgarroch, Seafield of Raigmore, By
 Inverness.
 McLENNAN, Ian, 157 Park View, Whitley Bay, Northumberland
 McMAHON, George I. R., M.A., B.LITT., Homerton College, Cambridge
 MACMILLAN, Andrew T., C.A., 12 Abinger Gardens, Edinburgh 12
 McMILLAN, N. W., LL.B., 160 West George Street, Glasgow C2
 McNAB, Rev. J. Strathearn, 2 Broomfield Gardens, Ayr

- McNAUGHT, James, Kilneiss, Moniave, Thornhill, Dumfriesshire
 MACNAUGHTON, Miss Catherine, Oakbank Cottage, St Fillans, Perthshire
- McNAUGHTON, D., M.A., 28 Pitbauchlie Bank, Dunfermline
 McNEILL, Sheriff Peter G. B., 185 Nithsdale Road, Glasgow S1
 McNEILL, William A., 33 Oakfield Avenue, Glasgow W2
 McNIE, R. W., M.A., 18 Gartcows Drive, Falkirk, Stirlingshire
 McNUTT, Miss Margaret R., M.A., LL.B., DIP.ED., 384 North Deeside Road, Cults, Aberdeen
- MACPHAIL, Angus N., 3 Denton Avenue, Gledhow, Leeds 8
 MACPHAIL, I. M. M., PH.D.R., Rockbank, Barloan Crescent, Dumbarton
 MACPHAIL, W. D., M.A., B.A., Academy House, Fortrose, Ross-shire
 MACPHERSON, Captain J. Harvey, F.S.A. SCOT., Dunmore, Newtonmore, Inverness-shire
- MACQUEEN, Professor John, English Literature Department, University of Edinburgh, David Hume Tower, George Square, Edinburgh 8
 McRAE, J. A., 230 8th Avenue, Prince Rupert, B.C., Canada
 McROBERTS, Right Rev. Monsignor David, S.T.L., F.S.A., Carstairs House, Carstairs Junction, Lanarkshire (*Chairman of Council*)
- MAGRUDER, Thomas G., jr., Scotland House, 607 South Washington Street, Alexandria, Virginia 22313, USA
 MALCOLM, Colonel George, of Poltalloch, Duntrune Castle, Lochgilphead, Argyll
- MARSHALL, David C., Kilbucho Place, Broughton, Peeblesshire
 MARSHALL, Miss Rosalind K., PH.D., 11 St Clair Terrace, Edinburgh EH10 5NW
- MARSHALL, Rev. James S., M.A., 4 Claremont Park, Edinburgh EH6 7PH
 MARWICK, W. H., 5 Northfield Crescent, Edinburgh 8
 MATTHEWS, Henry McN., 120 East End Avenue, New York City, New York 10028, USA
- MAXWELL, Stuart, F.S.A. SCOT., 23 Dick Place, Edinburgh 9
 MENZIES, George M., 28 Gayfield Square, Edinburgh
- MICHAEL, James, O.B.E., Achtemrack, Drumnadrochit, Inverness-shire
 MILLER, R. Pairman, W.S., 13 St Catherine's Place, Edinburgh 3
 MILNE, Miss Doreen J., PH.D., History Department, King's College, Old Aberdeen AB9 2UB
- MILNE, J. S. K., Rosebank, Morar, Inverness-shire
 MITCHELL, Brian, 24 Nursery Park, Brechin, Angus
 MITCHELL, Miss Rosemary, M.A., 24 Alexander Place, Oban, Argyll
 MITCHISON, Mrs R., 6 Dovecot Road, Edinburgh 12
- MONCREIFFE, Sir Iain, PH.D., F.S.A., House of Moncreiffe, Bridge of Earn, Perthshire
- MOORE, Edwin, Merry Leazes West, Hexham, Northumberland
 MOORE, J. S., B.A., F.R.HIST.S., 6 Balmoral Road, St. Andrews, Bristol BS7 9AZ
- MORPETH, R. S., 11 Albert Terrace, Edinburgh 10

- MORRIS, F. G., 45 Potton Road, Everton, Sandy, Beds.
 MORRISON, Alick, 844 Tollcross Road, Glasgow E2
 MORRISON, Dr. H. P., Shawpark, Selkirk
 MUI, Hoh-Cheung, PH.D., Department of History, Memorial University,
 St John's, Newfoundland, Canada
 MULHOLLAND, R., 29 Dores Road, Inverness
 MUNRO, Mrs R. W., 15A Mansionhouse Road, Edinburgh 9
 MUNRO, R. W., 15A Mansionhouse Road, Edinburgh 9
 MURCHISON, Rev. T. M., 14 Kinross Avenue, Glasgow, SW2
 MURDOCH, Mrs S. M., The Jaw, Baldernock, Stirlingshire
 MURRAY, A. L., PH.D., LL.B., 33 Inverleith Gardens, Edinburgh 3
 MURRAY, Mrs Annie M., 20 Newbrook Road, Bolton BL5 1ER
 NAUGHTON, Miss J. M., M.A., 9 Summerside Street, Edinburgh 6
 NEIL, J. K., The Viewlands, Blakeshall, nr. Kidderminster, Worcs.
 NEILLY, Miss Margaret, R.G.N., 9 Woodmuir Road, Whitburn, West
 Lothian
 NICHOLAS, Don L., Temple Guiting House, Temple Guiting, nr.
 Cheltenham, Gloucestershire
 NICHOLSON, R. G., Department of History, Wellington College,
 University of Guelph, Guelph, Ontario, Canada
 NICOL, Miss Mary P., M.A., 15 Falcon Road West, Edinburgh 10
 NICOLL, Mrs I. M., Westcroft, Wardlaw Gardens, St Andrews
 NIMMO, Mrs A. E., 9 Succoth Gardens, Edinburgh 12
 NOBLE, Iain A., 1 Albyn Place, Edinburgh 2
 NOBLE, John, Ardkinglas, Cairndow, Argyll
 NOBLE, R. S. P. C., F.S.A. SCOT., Struan, 7 Medow Mead, Radlett, Herts.
 NORBY, Mrs Eunice, 207 Mary Avenue, Missoula, Montana, USA
 NOTMAN, R. C., B.L., W.S., East Side, Spottiswoode, by Gordon, Berwick-
 shire
 NUTTER, Bryan, 21 Taywood Close, Poulton-le-Fylde, Blackpool FY6 7EY
 OLDFIELD, Lady Kathleen, M.A., Woodhall Cottage, Pencaitland, East
 Lothian
 PAGE, R. A., 1 Aultnaskiach Avenue, Inverness
 PALMER, Kenneth, 31 Esslemont Road, Edinburgh EH16 5PY
 PARKER, Major H. F., Torlochan, Graline, Isle of Mull, Argyll
 PATERSON, Mrs Mairi M., M.A., Beach House, West Bay, Dunoon,
 Argyll
 PATON, G. Campbell, Q.C., 163 Colinton Road, Edinburgh 11
 PATTULLO, David, 43 Ormidale Terrace, Edinburgh 12
 PATTULLO, Miss Nan, 29 Ormidale Terrace, Edinburgh 12
 PEEL, Robert A., Ardvaar, Helensburgh, Dunbartonshire
 PHILLIPSON, N. T., History Department, University of Edinburgh,
 William Robertson Building, 50 George Square, Edinburgh EH8 9JY
 POLLOCK, Mrs Gladys M., Ronachan, Clachan, Tarbert, Argyll

- PORTEOUS, Robert, 8 Burnbank Road, Grangemouth, Stirlingshire
 PRAIN, Sheriff A. M., Castellar, Crieff, Perthshire
 PREBBLE, John, F.R.S.L., Shaw Coign, Alcocks Lane, Burgh Heath, Tadworth, Surrey

 RAE, Alan, Well Cottage, Ryall, Bridport, Dorset
 RAE, Miss Isobel, Dunlugas Cottage, Nairn
 RAE, Thomas I., PH.D., National Library of Scotland, George IV Bridge, Edinburgh EH1 1EW (*Honorary Secretary*)
 RAMSAY, Alan D. M., Bolland of Galashiels, Selkirkshire
 REID, Sir Edward J., 16 Buckingham Terrace, Edinburgh 4
 REID, Professor W. Stanford, Department of History, University of Guelph, Guelph, Ontario, Canada
 RITCHIE, Alexander, 19 Langside Drive, Kilbarchan, Renfrewshire
 RITSON, F. A., J.P., C.A., Easter Lathrisk, Ladybank, Fife
 ROBBINS, Miss Caroline, PH.D., Department of History, Bryn Mawr College, Bryn Mawr, Pa. 19010, USA
 ROBERTSON, A. Irvine, T.D., LL.B., The Old Manse, Park Avenue, Stirling
 ROBERTSON, James J., LL.B., Faculty of Law, Queen's College, University of Dundee, Dundee
 ROBERTSON, Miss Kathleen N., M.A., 120 Albert Road, Gourock, Renfrewshire
 ROBERTSON, Lewis, C. B. E., Westdene, 506 Perth Road, Dundee, DD2 1LS
 ROBERTSON, The Hon. Lord, 49 Moray Place, Edinburgh 3
 ROBERTSON-CLARKE, G., The Auld Scotch Wine Shop, 115 Rosemount Place, Aberdeen
 RODGER, George, 9 The Cross, Forfar, Angus
 ROSEBERY, The Rt Hon. the Earl of, D.S.O., Dalmeny House, Edinburgh
 ROSS, Rev. Anthony, O.P., S.T.L., 24 George Square, Edinburgh 8
 ROSS, N. P., History Department, Carthage College, Kenosha, Wisconsin 53140, USA
 RULE, R. H., 3473 South Leisure World Boulevard, Silver Spring, Maryland 20906, USA
 RUSHTON, D. R. A., B.Sc., The Manchester Museum, Manchester 13
 RUSSELL, D. F. O., Rothes, Markinch, Fife
 RUSSELL, Miss Florence M., 4A Inverleith Terrace, Edinburgh 3

 SALVESEN, T. Norman F., Kinloch House, Amulree, Perthshire
 SANDERSON, Miss Elizabeth C., 28 Highfield Crescent, Linlithgow
 SANDERSON, Miss Margaret H. B., 28 Highfield Crescent, Linlithgow, West Lothian
 SANDISON, William, 8a Beaconsfield Place, Aberdeen
 SCARLETT, James D., 35 Baskerville Road, London SW 18
 SCOTLAND, James, M.A., LL.B., M.E.D., 67 Forest Road, Aberdeen
 SCOTT, David, Glenaros, Isle of Mull, by Oban

- SCOTT, P. H., c/o Foreign Office, London SW1
 SCOTT, R. Lyon, Braeside, Loanhead, Midlothian
 SCOTT, Thomas H., M.A., B.L., 1 Thimblehall Place, Dunfermline, Fife
 SCOTT, William W., 7 Hill Road, Brentwood, Essex
 SEFTON, Rev. H. R., PH.D., 11 Fox Spring Crescent, Edinburgh 10
 SELLAR, W. H. D., 33 Howe Street, Edinburgh 3
 SEMPLE, Walter G., 47 Newark Drive, Glasgow S1
 SERVICE, Commander Douglas, of Torsonce, 16 Redington Road, Hampstead, London, NW3
 SHARP, Buchanan, B.A., M.A., College V, University of California, Santa Cruz, California, USA
 SHAW, Major C. J., of Tordarroch, M.B.E., T.D., D.L., Newhall, Balblair, Conon Bridge, Ross-shire
 SHAW, Rev. Duncan, PH.D., 4 Sydney Terrace, Edinburgh 7
 SHEAD, N. F., 16 Burnside Gardens, Clarkston, Glasgow
 SHEARER, J. G. S., M.A., 36 Snowdon Place, Stirling
 SHEPHERD, James P., M.A., The Schoolhouse, Biggar, Lanarkshire
 SIMPSON, Eric J., M.A., F.S.A. SCOT., 6 Frankfield Road, Dalgety Bay, Dunfermline, Fife
 SIMPSON, Grant G., PH.D., F.S.A., Department of History, University of Aberdeen, Taylor Building, King's College, Old Aberdeen AB9 2UB
 SIMPSON, John M., Scottish History Department, William Robertson Building, 50 George Square, Edinburgh EH8 9JY
 SIMPSON, S. M., 60 Orchard Brae Gardens, Edinburgh 4
 SIMSON, Mrs Annie, Balmanno, Laurencekirk, Kincardineshire
 SINCLAIR, Alexander, M.A., DIP.M.S., A.M.B.I.M., 16 Kensington Drive, Bearsden, Glasgow
 SINCLAIR, John N., Hamarsland, 12 Lovers Loan, Lerwick, Shetland
 SLADE, H. Gordon, T.D., A.R.L.B.A., 15 Southbourne Gardens, London SE12
 SMITH, David B., LL.B., 30 Great King Street, Edinburgh 3
 SMITH, J. A., B.ED., 108 Queen Victoria Drive, Glasgow W3
 SMOUT, T. C., PH.D., 19 South Gillsland Road, Edinburgh 10
 SOUTHESK, The Rt Hon. The Earl of, K.C.V.O., Kinnaird Castle, Brechin, Angus
 STENHOUSE, B. A., 11 Learmonth Park, Edinburgh 4
 STEVENSON, Michael, M.C., 1 Tantallon Terrace, North Berwick, East Lothian
 STEVENSON, David, B. A., 84 Donbank Terrace, Aberdeen AB2 2SD
 STEVENSON, William, 27 Ferguston Road, Bearsden, Glasgow
 STEWART, Miss J. S., M.A., 58 Learmonth Court, Edinburgh 4
 STEWART, H. C., Netherton, Wellside Road, Falkirk, Stirlingshire
 STIRLING, Matthew, 20 Westbourne Terrace, London W2
 STONES, Professor E. L. G., PH.D., F.S.A., History Department, The University, Glasgow W2
 STRACHAN, M. F., M.B.E., 7 Napier Road, Edinburgh 12

STRAWHORN, John, PH.D., 2 East Park Avenue, Mauchline, Ayrshire
 SUNTER, J. R. M., M.A., 30 March Road, Blackhall, Edinburgh 4
 SUTHERLAND, The Countess of, Uppat House, Brora, Sutherland
 SWAINSTON, Mrs A. Y. Imrie, 8 Sheldon Avenue, London N6
 SYNGE, A. M., Plas Draw, Ruthin, Denbighshire

TAYLOR, David B., M.A., F.S.A. SCOT., Delvine, Longforgan, by Dundee
 TAYLOR, W., PH.D., 25 Bingham Terrace, Dundee
 THOMPSON, F. G., Arnish, 31 Braeside Park, Balloch, Inverness,
 Inverness-shire
 THOMS, David, Strathview, Trinity Road, Brechin, Angus
 THOMSON, A. G., PH.D., 14 Regent Terrace, Edinburgh 7
 THOMSON, A. McLay, F.R.H.S., 94 Baldwin Avenue, Glasgow W3
 THOMSON, J. A., Summerhill House, Annan, Dumfriesshire
 THOMSON, J. A. F., D.PHIL., History Department, The University,
 Glasgow W2
 THOMSON, James M., The Farm House, Auchincruive, Ayr
 THOMSON, W. O., 15 Melville Terrace, Edinburgh EH9 1LY
 TODD, J. M., Redbourn House, Main Street, St Bees, Cumberland
 TREVOR-ROPER, Professor H. R., Chiefswood, Melrose
 TROUP, J. A., St. Abbs, 34 Hillside Road, Stromness, Orkney
 TURNER, Professor A. C., College of Letters & Science, University of
 California, Riverside, California 92502, USA

URQUHART, Kenneth T., ygr., of Urquhart, 353 Vinet Avenue, New
 Orleans, La. 70121, USA

VEITCH, Rev. Thomas, F.S.A. SCOT., St Paul's and St George's Rectory,
 53 Albany Street, Edinburgh 1
 VON GOETZ, Richard B., 16B Lady Wynd, Cupar, Fife

WALKER, Professor David M., Q.C., PH.D., LL.D., 1 Beaumont Gate,
 Glasgow W2
 WALKER, Kenneth M., M.A., LL.B., 4 Pentland Road, Edinburgh 3
 WALLS, Andrew F., M.A., B.LITT., Department of Church History, King's
 College, Old Aberdeen, AB9 2UB
 WALTERSON, Gordon, Norby, Sandnors, Shetland Islands
 WALTON, Mrs P. M. Eaves, 55 Manor Place, Edinburgh 3
 WATSON, Miss Elspeth G. Boog, 24 Garscube Terrace, Murrayfield,
 Edinburgh 12
 WATT, Donald E. R., Department of Medieval History, St Salvator's College,
 St Andrews
 WEBSTER, Bruce, F.S.A., 5 The Terrace, St Stephens, Canterbury, Kent
 WEDGWOOD, Miss C. V., 22 St Ann's Terrace, London NW8
 WEIR, Thomas E., U.S.N.R., B.D., PH.D., U.S. Naval Air Facility, Washington,
 D.C., 20390, USA

- WHITEFORD, Rev. D. H., Q.H.C., B.D., PH.D., 16 Mostyn Road, Bushey, Herts.
- WHITLEY, Rev. H. C., PH.D., St. Giles' Manse, 6 West Castle Road Edinburgh
- WHYTE, Donald, 4 Carmel Road, Kirkliston, West Lothian
- WILKINSON, Miss Moira, Mellerstain, Prieston Road, Bankfoot, Perth
- WILLIAMSON, John, New Grunnasound, Bridge End, Shetland
- WILLOCK, Professor I. D., Department of Jurisprudence, Queen's College, University of Dundee, Dundee
- WILLS, Mrs Peter, 26 Howard Street, Bantasken, Falkirk, Stirlingshire
- WILSON, Miss Florence Eva, 164 Forest Avenue, Aberdeen
- WILSON, Sir Garnet, LL.D., St Colmes, 496 Perth Road, Dundee
- WILSON, Gordon, 177 Silverton Hill Avenue, Low Waters, Hamilton
- WILSON, Miss Isabel J. T., 2 Segton Avenue, Kilwinning, Ayrshire
- WILSON, John, 16 Goff Avenue, Edinburgh 7
- WISHART, Edward McL., O.B.E., M.A., Trebor, Garngaber Avenue, Lenzie, by Glasgow
- WITHRINGTON, D. J., M.E.D., History Department, King's College, Old Aberdeen
- WRIGHT, James M. B., of Auchinellan, Ford, Lochgilphead, Argyll
- YOUNG, Douglas, Makarsfield, Tayport, Fife
- YOUNG, Mrs E. M., M.A., F.R.G.S., Old Bakery, Waltham Road, Terling, Chelmsford, Essex
- YOUNG, Mrs Janet G., 114 Mearns Road, Clarkston, Glasgow
- YOUNG, Kenneth G., LL.B., W.S., Duncarn, Auchterarder, Perthshire
- YOUNG, Miss Margaret D., 1 Craiglockhart Gardens, Edinburgh BH14 1NO
- YOUNG, R. Maxwell, T.D., B.L., S.S.C., Halheriot, Heriot, Midlothian
- YOUNG, R. M., Treetops, 120 Boundary Lane, Congleton, Cheshire
- YOUNG, Miss V. C., Castlehill, Dalbeattie, Kirkcudbrightshire
- YOUNGSON, Professor A. J., D.LITT., Department of Economics, University of Edinburgh, William Robertson Building, 50 George Square, Edinburgh EH8 9JY

SUBSCRIBING LIBRARIES

Aberdeen College of Education
Aberdeen Public Library
Aberdeen University Library
Aberystwyth, National Library of Wales
Adelaide, University of, Barr Smith Library, Australia
Alabama, University of, USA
Angus and Kincardine County Library
Arbroath Public Library
Argyll County Library, Dunoon
Auckland University College, New Zealand
Ayr, Carnegie Public Library
Ayr, Craigie College of Education

Baltimore, Peabody Institute, USA
Bedford Park, Flinders University of South Australia
Belfast Library and Society for Promoting Knowledge (Linenhall Library)
Belfast, Queen's University
Birmingham, Public Libraries
Birmingham University Library
Boston Athenaeum, USA
Boston Public Library, USA
Boston University Libraries, USA
Bristol University
British Columbia, University of, Vancouver, Canada
Brunswick, Bowdoin College Library, USA
Buffalo, Lockwood Memorial Library, State University of New York, USA
Bute County Library

California, Los Angeles Public Library, USA
California University Library, Berkeley, USA
California University Library, Davis, USA
California, University of, Riverside, USA
California, University of, San Diego, La Jolla, USA
California, University of California Library, Los Angeles, USA
California, University of Southern California Library, Los Angeles, USA
Cambridge, Harvard College Library, USA
Cambridge University Library
Canberra, National Library of Australia
Capetown, University of, South Africa
Cardiff Free Library
Cardross, St Peter's College, Dunbartonshire
Chicago, E. M. Cudahy Memorial Library, Loyola University, USA
Chicago, Newberry Library, USA
Chicago University Library, USA

Cincinnati, The General Library, University of Cincinnati, USA
Cleveland Public Library, USA
Coatbridge, Carnegie Public Library
Copenhagen, Royal Library, Denmark

Dartmouth, Hanover, Dartmouth College Library, USA
Delaware, University of, The Memorial Library, Newark, USA
Denny, The High School
Dublin, National Library of Ireland
Dublin, The Library, Trinity College
Dumbarton, Free Public Library
Dumfries County Library
Dundee, College of Education
Dundee Public Library
Dundee, University Library
Dunfermline Public Library
Dunoon, The Tulloch Free Library
Durham, Duke University Library, USA
Durham, University Library

Ealing, Central Library
Edinburgh, Corporation of the City of Edinburgh
Edinburgh, Episcopal Church Theological Library
Edinburgh, Free Church Library
Edinburgh, Hope Trust
Edinburgh, Moray House College of Education
Edinburgh, National Library of Scotland
Edinburgh, National Museum of Antiquities of Scotland
Edinburgh, National Trust for Scotland
Edinburgh, New Club
Edinburgh, New College Library
Edinburgh, Public Library
Edinburgh, Royal College of Physicians
Edinburgh, Scottish Central Library
Edinburgh, Scottish Genealogy Society
Edinburgh, Scottish Record Office
Edinburgh, Scottish Reformation Society
Edinburgh, Signet Library
Edinburgh, Speculative Society
Edinburgh, The Stewart Society
Edinburgh, The University, Fraser Chair of Scottish History
Edinburgh, University Library
Edinburgh, University Library, Departmental Librarian
Evanston, Northwestern University Library, USA
Exeter, University Library

Falkirk, Callendar Park College of Education

Falkirk Public Library
Forfar Public Library, Angus
Fort Augustus, St Benedict's Abbey
Fort William, West Highland Museum

Georgia, University of, Athens, USA
Glasgow, Baillie's Institution Free Library
Glasgow, City Archives
Glasgow, Mitchell Library (The Moir Fund)
Glasgow, Strathclyde University, Andersonian Library
Glasgow, University Library
Glasgow University, Scottish History Class Library
Glasgow University, Scottish History Departmental Library
Goteborg, City and University Library of Goteborg, Sweden
Grangemouth, Victoria Public Library
Guelph, University of, Ontario, Canada

Haddington, East Lothian County Library
Haddington, Sancta Maria Abbey, Nunraw
Hague, The, Netherlands Royal Library, Netherlands
Houston, University of, USA
Hull, University Library

Indiana University Library, Bloomington, USA
Inverness County Library
Inverness Public Library
Iowa, State University of Iowa Libraries, USA

Kilmarnock, Public Library
Kirkcudbrightshire County Library, Castle Douglas
Kirkintilloch, Public Library
Kirkwall, Orkney County Library

Lancaster, University of
Latrobe, St Vincent College, USA
Leeds Reference Library
Leeds, University of Leeds, Brotherton Library
Lerwick, Zetland County Library
Liverpool, The University of Liverpool
London, Baillière, Tindall and Cassell Limited
London, Corporation Library, Guildhall
London, Institute of Historical Research
London, Lambeth Palace Library
London, London Library, St James's Square
London, London School of Economics and Political Science
London, National Central Library

London, Public Record Office
London, Queen Mary College (University of London)
London, Society of Antiquaries
London, Society of Genealogists
London, University College
London, University of London Library
Louvain, Bibliothèque de L'Université, Belgium
Lund, Universitets Biblioteket, Sweden

Manchester, John Rylands Library
Manchester, Public Library
Manchester, University Library
Maryland, University of, McKeldin Library, USA
Melbourne, State Library of Victoria, Australia
Melbourne University, Australia
Miami University Library, Oxford, USA
Michigan State University Library, East Lansing, USA
Michigan University, General Library, Ann Arbor, USA
Mills Memorial Library, McMaster University, Canada
Minnesota, Library of University of Minnesota, USA
Missouri, University of, General Library, Columbia, USA
Montreal, McGill University, Redpath Library, Canada
Montreat Historical Foundation of Presbyterian Reformed Churches, USA
Morpeth, Northumberland County Library
Motherwell Public Libraries

Nashville, Joint University Library, USA
Nebraska, University of, Lincoln, USA
Newcastle upon Tyne, Public Library
Newcastle upon Tyne, The University of Newcastle
New England, University of, Armidale, Australia
Newfoundland, University of, St. John's, Canada
New Jersey, Princeton Theological Seminary, USA
New Jersey, Princeton University Library, USA
New York, Columbia University Library, USA
New York, Cornell University, Ithaca, USA
New York, Library of the General Theological Seminary, USA
New York, Public Library, USA
New York, State Library, Albany, USA
New York University Libraries, USA
Norwich, University of East Anglia Library
Notre Dame, University of Notre Dame, Indiana, USA
Nottingham Free Public Library

Ohio State University, Columbia, USA
Oregon University Library, Eugene, USA

Ottawa, National Library of Canada, Canada
 Oxford, All Souls College
 Oxford, Balliol College
 Oxford, Bodleian Library
 Oxford, Worcester College

Paisley College of Technology
 Paisley Public Library
 Paris, Bibliothèque Nationale, France
 Pennsylvania, Historical Society of Pennsylvania, USA
 Pennsylvania State University, 211 Patee Library, USA
 Pennsylvania, University Library, Philadelphia, USA
 Perth and Kinross County Library
 Perth, Sandeman Public Library
 Pittsburgh, University Library, USA

Reading, University Library
 Rochester University Library, New York, USA

St Andrews, Hay Fleming Library
 St Andrews, University Library
 St Louis, Washington University Libraries, Missouri, USA
 San Francisco Public Library, USA
 San Marino, Henry E. Huntington Library and Art Gallery, USA
 Sheffield, Free Public Library
 Sheffield, University Library
 Stanford University Library, USA
 Stirling County Library
 Stirling High School
 Stirling Public Library
 Stirling University Library
 Stockholm, Royal Library, Sweden
 Sydney, New South Wales Library, Australia
 Sydney, New South Wales, Australia, The Society of Australian Genealogists

Texas Technological College Library, Lubbock, USA
 Texas, University of, Austin, USA
 Toronto Reference Library, Canada
 Toronto, University Library, Canada

Uppsala, Royal University Library, Sweden
 Urbana, Illinois University Library, USA
 Utrecht, Historisch Genootschap, Holland

Vaticana Biblioteca Apostolica, Citta del Vaticano, Italy
 Virginia State Library, Richmond, USA

Washington, The Folger Shakespeare Library, USA
Washington, Library of Congress, USA
Washington, University Library, Seattle, USA
Wellington, Victoria University of Wellington, New Zealand
Wick, Carnegie Public Library
Williamsburg, The Library, College of William and Mary, USA
Wisconsin, University of, The General Library, Madison, USA

Yale University Library, USA

Copies of the Society's publications are presented to the British Museum,
London

SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY

PUBLICATIONS

Volumes marked with an asterisk are no longer obtainable

FIRST SERIES

- *1. BISHOP POCOCKE'S TOURS IN SCOTLAND, 1747-1760. Ed. D. W. KEMP. 1887.
 - *2. DIARY AND ACCOUNT BOOK OF WILLIAM CUNNINGHAM OF CRAIGENDS, 1673-1680. Ed. Rev. JAMES DODDS. 1887.
 - *3. GRAMEIDOS LIBRI SEX: an heroic poem on the Campaign of 1689 by JAMES PHILIP of Almerieclose. Trans. and ed. Rev. A. D. MURDOCH. 1888.
 - *4. THE REGISTER OF THE KIRK-SESSION OF ST ANDREWS. Part I, 1559-1582. Ed. D. HAY FLEMING. 1889.
 - *5. DIARY OF THE REV. JOHN MILL, Minister in Shetland, 1740-1803. Ed. GILBERT GOUDIE. 1889.
 - *6. NARRATIVE OF MR JAMES NIMMO, A COVENANTER, 1654-1709. Ed. W. G. SCOTT-MONCRIEFF. 1889.
 - *7. THE REGISTER OF THE KIRK-SESSION OF ST ANDREWS. Part II, 1583-1600. Ed. D. HAY FLEMING. 1890.
 - *8. A LIST OF PERSONS CONCERNED IN THE REBELLION (1745). With a Preface by the EARL OF ROSEBERY. 1890.
- Presented to the Society by the Earl of Rosebery*
- *9. GLAMIS PAPERS: The 'BOOK OF RECORD', a Diary written by PATRICK, FIRST EARL OF STRATHMORE, and other documents (1684-89). Ed. A. H. MILLAR. 1890.
 - *10. JOHN MAJOR'S HISTORY OF GREATER BRITAIN (1521). Trans. and ed. ARCHIBALD CONSTABLE. 1892.
 - *11. THE RECORDS OF THE COMMISSIONS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLIES, 1646-47. Ed. Rev. Professor MITCHELL and Rev. JAMES CHRISTIE. 1892.
 - *12. COURT-BOOK OF THE BARONY OF URIE, 1604-1747. Ed. Rev. D. G. BARRON. 1892.
 - *13. MEMOIRS OF SIR JOHN CLERK OF PENICUIK, BARONET, 1676-1755. Ed. JOHN M. GRAY. 1892.
 - *14. DIARY OF COL. THE HON. JOHN ERSKINE OF CARNOCK, 1683-1687. Ed. Rev. WALTER MACLEOD. 1893.
 - *15. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. I. 1893.
 - *16. ACCOUNT BOOK OF SIR JOHN FOULIS OF RAVELSTON, 1671-1707. Ed. Rev. A. W. CORNELIUS HALLEN. 1894.

- *17. LETTERS AND PAPERS ILLUSTRATING THE RELATIONS BETWEEN CHARLES II AND SCOTLAND IN 1650. Ed. SAMUEL RAWSON GARDINER. 1894.
- *18. SCOTLAND AND THE COMMONWEALTH. LETTERS AND PAPERS RELATING TO THE MILITARY GOVERNMENT OF SCOTLAND, Aug. 1651-Dec. 1653. Ed. C. H. FIRTH. 1895.
- *19. THE JACOBITE ATTEMPT OF 1719. LETTERS OF JAMES, SECOND DUKE OF ORMONDE. Ed. W. K. DICKSON. 1895.
- *20. 21, 22. THE LYON IN MOURNING, OR A COLLECTION OF SPEECHES, LETTERS, JOURNALS, ETC., RELATIVE TO THE AFFAIRS OF PRINCE CHARLES EDWARD STUART, by BISHOP FORBES. 1746-1775. Ed. HENRY PATON. 3 vols. 1895-96.
- *23. ITINERARY OF PRINCE CHARLES EDWARD (Supplement to the Lyon in Mourning). Compiled by W. B. BLAIKIE. 1897.
- *24. EXTRACTS FROM THE PRESBYTERY RECORDS OF INVERNESS AND DINGWALL, 1638-88. Ed. WILLIAM MACKAY. 1896.
- *25. THE RECORDS OF THE COMMISSIONS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLIES, 1648-49. Ed. Rev. Professor MITCHELL and Rev. JAMES CHRISTIE. 1896.
- *26. JOHNSTON OF WARISTON'S DIARY, 1639. Ed. G. M. PAUL.—THE HONOURS OF SCOTLAND, 1651-52. Ed. C. R. A. HOWDEN.—THE EARL OF MAR'S LEGACIES, 1722, 1726. Ed. Hon. S. ERSKINE.—LETTERS BY MRS GRANT OF LAGGAN. Ed. J. R. N. MACPHAIL. 1896.

Presented to the Society by Messrs T. and A. Constable

- *27. MEMORIALS OF JOHN MURRAY OF BROUGHTON, 1740-1747. Ed. R. FITZROY BELL. 1898.
- *28. THE COMPT BUIK OF DAVID WEDDERBURN, MERCHANT OF DUNDEE, 1587-1630. Ed. A. H. MILLAR. 1898.
- *29, 30. THE CORRESPONDENCE OF DE MONTEREUL AND THE BROTHERS DE BELLÈVRE, FRENCH AMBASSADORS IN ENGLAND AND SCOTLAND, 1645-48. Ed. and trans. J. G. FOTHERINGHAM. 2 vols. 1898-9.
- *31. SCOTLAND AND THE PROTECTORATE. LETTERS AND PAPERS RELATING TO THE MILITARY GOVERNMENT OF SCOTLAND, FROM JANUARY 1654 TO JUNE 1659. Ed. C. H. FIRTH. 1899.
- *32. PAPERS ILLUSTRATING THE HISTORY OF THE SCOTS BRIGADE IN THE SERVICE OF THE UNITED NETHERLANDS. 1572-1782. Ed. JAMES FERGUSON. Vol. I, 1572-1697. 1899.
- *33, 34. MACFARLANE'S GENEALOGICAL COLLECTIONS CONCERNING FAMILIES IN SCOTLAND. Ed. J. T. CLARK. 2 vols. 1900.

Presented to the Society by the Trustees of the late Sir William Fraser, K.C.B.

- *35. PAPERS ON THE SCOTS BRIGADE IN HOLLAND, 1572-1782. Ed. JAMES FERGUSON. Vol. II, 1698-1782. 1899.

- *36. JOURNAL OF A FOREIGN TOUR IN 1665 AND 1666, ETC., BY SIR JOHN LAUDER, LORD FOUNTAINHALL. Ed. DONALD CRAWFORD. 1900.
- *37. PAPAL NEGOTIATIONS WITH MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS DURING HER REIGN IN SCOTLAND. Ed. Rev. J. HUNGERFORD POLLEN. 1901.
- *38. PAPERS ON THE SCOTS BRIGADE IN HOLLAND, 1572-1782. Ed. JAMES FERGUSON. Vol. III. 1901.
- *39. THE DIARY OF ANDREW HAY OF CRAIGNETHAN, 1659-60. Ed. A. G. REID. 1901.
- *40. NEGOTIATIONS FOR THE UNION OF ENGLAND AND SCOTLAND IN 1651-53. Ed. C. STANFORD TERRY. 1902.
- *41. THE LOYAL DISSUASIVE. Written in 1703 by Sir ÆNEAS MACPHERSON. Ed. Rev. A. D. MURDOCH. 1902.
- *42. THE CHARTULARY OF LINDORES, 1195-1479. Ed. Right Rev. JOHN DOWDEN, Bishop of Edinburgh. 1903.
- *43. A LETTER FROM MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS TO THE DUKE OF GUISE. Jan. 1562. Reproduced in Facsimile. Ed. Rev. J. HUNGERFORD POLLEN, 1904.
Presented to the Society by the family of the late Mr Scott of Halkeshill
- *44. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. II. 1904.
- *45. LETTERS OF JOHN COCKBURN OF ORMISTOUN TO HIS GARDENER, 1727-1743. Ed. JAMES COLVILLE. 1904.
- *46. MINUTE BOOK OF THE MANAGERS OF THE NEW MILLS CLOTH MANUFACTORY, 1681-1690. Ed. W. R. SCOTT. 1905.
- *47. CHRONICLES OF THE FRASERS; being the Wardlaw Manuscript. By Master JAMES FRASER. Ed. WILLIAM MACKAY. 1905.
- *48. PROCEEDINGS OF THE JUSTICIARY COURT FROM 1661 TO 1678. Vol. I, 1661-1669. Ed. Sheriff SCOTT-MONCRIEFF. 1905.
- *49. PROCEEDINGS OF THE JUSTICIARY COURT FROM 1661 TO 1678. Vol. II, 1669-1678. Ed. Sheriff SCOTT-MONCRIEFF. 1905.
- *50. RECORDS OF THE BARON COURT OF STITCHILL, 1655-1807. Ed. CLEMENT B. GUNN. 1905.
- *51, 52, 53. MACFARLANE'S GEOGRAPHICAL COLLECTIONS. Ed. Sir ARTHUR MITCHELL. 3 vols. 1906-8.
- *54. STATUTA ECCLESIAE SCOTICANÆ, 1225-1559. Trans. and ed. DAVID PATRICK. 1907.
- *55. THE HOUSE BOOKE OF ACCOMPTS, OCHTERTYRE, 1737-39. Ed. JAMES COLVILLE. 1907.
- *56. THE CHARTERS OF THE ABBEY OF INCHAFFRAY. Ed. W. A. LINDSAY, Right Rev. Bishop DOWDEN and J. MAITLAND THOMSON. 1908.
- *57. A SELECTION OF THE FORFEITED ESTATES PAPERS PRESERVED IN H.M. GENERAL REGISTER HOUSE AND ELSEWHERE. Ed. A. H. MILLAR. 1909.

- *58. RECORDS OF THE COMMISSIONS OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLIES, 1650-52. Ed. Rev. JAMES CHRISTIE. 1909.
- 59. PAPERS RELATING TO THE SCOTS IN POLAND. 1576-93. Ed. A. FRANCIS STEUART. 1915.
- 60. SIR THOMAS CRAIG'S DE UNIONE REGNORUM BRITANNIÆ TRACTATUS. Ed. and trans. C. SANFORD TERRY. 1909.
- *61. JOHNSTON OF WARISTON'S MEMENTO QUAMDIU VIVAS, AND DIARY FROM 1632 TO 1639. Ed. G. M. PAUL. 1911.

SECOND SERIES

- *1. THE HOUSEHOLD BOOK OF LADY GRISELL BAILLIE, 1692-1733. Ed. R. SCOTT-MONCRIEFF. 1911.
- *2. ORIGINS OF THE '45 AND OTHER NARRATIVES. Ed. W. B. BLAIKIE. 1916.
- *3. CORRESPONDENCE OF JAMES, FOURTH EARL OF FINDLATER AND FIRST EARL OF SEAFIELD, LORD CHANCELLOR OF SCOTLAND. Ed. JAMES GRANT. 1912.
- *4. RENTALE SANCTI ANDREE; BEING CHAMBERLAIN AND GRANITAR ACCOUNTS OF THE ARCHBISHOPRIC IN THE TIME OF CARDINAL BETOUN, 1538-1546. Trans. and ed. ROBERT KERR HANNAY. 1913.
- *5. HIGHLAND PAPERS. Vol. I. Ed. J. R. N. MACPHAIL. 1914.
- *6. SELECTIONS FROM THE RECORDS OF THE REGALITY OF MELROSE. Vol. I, 1605-1661. Ed. C. S. ROMANES. 1914.
- *7. RECORDS OF THE EARLDOM OF ORKNEY, 1299-1614. Ed. J. S. CLOUSTON. 1914.
- 8. SELECTIONS FROM THE RECORDS OF THE REGALITY OF MELROSE. Vol. II, 1662-76. Ed. C. S. ROMANES. 1915.
- 9. SELECTIONS FROM THE LETTER BOOKS OF JOHN STEUART, BAILIE OF INVERNESS, 1715-52. Ed. WILLIAM MACKAY. 1915.
- 10. RENTALE DUNKELDENSE; BEING THE ACCOUNTS OF THE CHAMBERLAIN OF THE BISHOPRIC OF DUNKELD, 1506-1517. Ed. R. K. HANNAY. 1915.
- 11. LETTERS OF THE EARL OF SEAFIELD AND OTHERS, ILLUSTRATIVE OF THE HISTORY OF SCOTLAND DURING THE REIGN OF QUEEN ANNE. Ed. Professor HUME BROWN. 1915.
- *12. HIGHLAND PAPERS. Vol. II. Ed. J. R. N. MACPHAIL. 1916.
- 13. SELECTIONS FROM THE RECORDS OF THE REGALITY OF MELROSE. Vol. III, 1547-1706. Ed. C. S. ROMANES. 1917.
- *14. 15. A CONTRIBUTION TO THE BIBLIOGRAPHY OF SCOTTISH TOPOGRAPHY. Ed. Sir ARTHUR MITCHELL and C. G. CASH. 2 vols. 1917.
- 16. 17. PAPERS RELATING TO THE ARMY OF THE SOLEMN LEAGUE AND COVENANT, 1643-1647. Ed. Professor C. SANFORD TERRY. 2 vols. 1917.

- *18. WARISTON'S DIARY. Vol. II, 1650-54. Ed. D. HAY FLEMING. 1919.
- *19. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. III. 1919.
- 20. HIGHLAND PAPERS. Vol. III. Ed. J. R. N. MACPHAIL. 1920.

THIRD SERIES

- 1. REGISTER OF THE CONSULTATIONS OF THE MINISTERS OF EDINBURGH. Vol. I. 1652-1657. Ed. Rev. W. STEPHEN. 1921.
- 2. DIARY OF GEORGE RIDPATH, MINISTER OF STITCHEL, 1755-1761. Ed. Sir JAMES BALFOUR PAUL. 1922.
- 3. THE CONFESSIONS OF BABINGTON AND OTHER PAPERS RELATING TO THE LAST DAYS OF MARY QUEEN OF SCOTS. Ed. Rev. J. H. POLLEN. 1922.
- 4. FOREIGN CORRESPONDENCE WITH MARIE DE LORRAINE, QUEEN OF SCOTLAND (BALCARRES PAPERS). Vol. I, 1537-1548. Ed. MARGUERITE WOOD. 1923.
- *5. SELECTIONS FROM THE PAPERS OF THE SIR WILLIAM FRASER. Ed. J. R. N. MACPHAIL. 1924.
Presented to the Society by the Trustees of the late Sir William Fraser, K.C.B.
- 6. PAPERS RELATING TO THE SHIPS AND VOYAGES OF THE COMPANY OF SCOTLAND TRADING TO AFRICA AND THE INDIES, 1696-1707. Ed. GEORGE P. INSH. 1924.
- 7. FOREIGN CORRESPONDENCE WITH MARIE DE LORRAINE, QUEEN OF SCOTLAND (BALCARRES PAPERS). Vol. II, 1548-1557. Ed. MARGUERITE WOOD. 1925.
- *8. THE EARLY RECORDS OF THE UNIVERSITY OF ST ANDREWS, 1413-1579. Ed. J. MAITLAND ANDERSON. 1926.
- *9. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. IV, 1926.
- 10. THE SCOTTISH CORRESPONDENCE OF MARY OF LORRAINE, 1543-1560. Ed. ANNIE I. CAMERON. 1927.
- 11. JOURNAL OF THOMAS CUNINGHAM, 1640-1654. CONSERVATOR AT CAMPVERE. Ed. ELINOR JOAN COURTHOPE. 1928.
- 12. THE SHERIFF COURT BOOK OF FIFE, 1515-1522. Ed. WILLIAM CROFT DICKINSON. 1928.
- 13, 14, 15. THE PRISONERS OF THE '45. Ed. Sir BRUCE SETON, Bart., of Abercorn, and Mrs JEAN GORDON ARNOT. 3 vols. 1928-9.
- 16. REGISTER OF THE CONSULTATIONS OF THE MINISTERS OF EDINBURGH. Vol. II, 1657-1660. Ed. Rev. W. STEPHEN. 1930.
- 17. THE MINUTES OF THE JUSTICES OF THE PEACE FOR LANARKSHIRE, 1707-1723. Ed. C. A. MALCOLM. 1931.
- 18. THE WARRENDER PAPERS. Vol. I, 1301-1587. Ed. ANNIE I. CAMERON, with Introduction by Principal ROBERT S. RAIT. 1931.

19. THE WARRENDER PAPERS. Vol. II, 1587-1603. Ed. ANNIE I. CAMERON, with introduction by Principal ROBERT S. RAIT. 1932.
20. FLODDEN PAPERS. Ed. MARGUERITE WOOD. 1933.
21. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. V. 1933.
22. HIGHLAND PAPERS. Vol. IV. Ed. J. R. N. MACPHAIL, with Biographical Introduction by WILLIAM K. DICKSON. 1934.
23. CALENDAR OF SCOTTISH SUPPLICATIONS TO ROME, 1418-1422. Ed. Rev. and Hon. E. R. LINDSAY and ANNIE I. CAMERON. 1934.
24. EARLY CORRESPONDENCE OF ROBERT WODROW. Ed. L. W. SHARP. 1937.
25. WARRENDER LETTERS. CORRESPONDENCE OF SIR GEORGE WARRENDER, LORD PROVOST OF EDINBURGH, 1715. Ed. WILLIAM K. DICKSON. 1935.
26. COMMENTARY ON THE RULE OF ST AUGUSTINE BY ROBERTUS RICHARDINUS. Ed. G. G. COULTON. 1935.
27. SURVEY OF LOCHTAYSIDE, 1769. Ed. MARGARET M. McARTHUR. 1936.
28. AYR BURGH ACCOUNTS, 1534-1624. Ed. G. S. PRYDE. 1937.
29. BARONY COURT BOOK OF CARNWATH, 1523-1542. Ed. WILLIAM CROFT DICKINSON. 1937.
30. CHRONICLE OF HOLYROOD. Ed. MARJORIE OGILVIE ANDERSON, with some additional notes by ALAN ORR ANDERSON. 1938.
31. THE JACOBITE COURT AT ROME, 1719. Ed. HENRIETTA TAYLER. 1938.
32. INCHOLM CHARTERS. Ed. Rev. D. E. EASSON and ANGUS MACDONALD. 1938.
33. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. VI. 1939.
34. WARISTON'S DIARY. Vol. III. Ed. J. D. OGILVIE. 1940.
35. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. VII. 1941.
36. TWO MISSIONS OF JACQUES DE LA BROUSSE, 1543 AND 1560. Ed. G. DICKINSON. 1942.
37. MINUTES OF THE SYNOD OF ARGYLL, 1639-1651. Ed. DUNCAN C. MACTAVISH. 1943.
38. MINUTES OF THE SYNOD OF ARGYLL, 1652-1661. Ed. DUNCAN C. MACTAVISH, with Introduction by J. D. OGILVIE. 1944.
39. MONYMUSK PAPERS. Ed. HENRY HAMILTON. 1945.
- 40, 41. CHARTERS OF THE ABBEY OF COUPAR ANGUS. Ed. D. E. EASSON. 2 vols. 1947.
42. ACCOUNTS OF THE COLLECTORS OF THE THIRDS OF BENEFICES, 1561-1572. Ed. GORDON DONALDSON. 1949.
43. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. VIII. 1951.
- *44. SCOTTISH POPULATION STATISTICS. Ed. J. G. KYD. 1952.
45. THE LETTERS OF JAMES IV, 1505-1513. Calendared by R. K. HANNAY. Edited with Biographical Memoir and Introduction by R. L. MACKIE assisted by ANNIE SPILMAN. 1953.

- 46, 47. ACCOUNT OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE ESTATES IN SCOTLAND, 1698-1690. Ed. E. W. M. BALFOUR-MELVILLE. 2 vols. 1954-5.
48. CALENDAR OF SCOTTISH SUPPLICATIONS TO ROME, 1423-1428. Ed. ANNIE I. DUNLOP. 1956.
49. EARLY RECORDS OF ABERDEEN, 1317 and 1398-1407. Ed. WILLIAM CROFT DICKINSON. 1957.
50. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. ix. 1958.
51. WIGTOWNSHIRE CHARTERS. Ed. R. C. REID. 1960.
52. JOHN HOME'S SURVEY OF ASSYNT. Ed. R. J. ADAM. 1960.
53. COURT BOOK OF THE BURGH OF KIRKINTILLOCH, 1658-1694. Ed. G. S. PRYDE. 1963.
- *54, 55. ACTA FACULTATIS ARTIUM UNIVERSITATIS SANCTI ANDREE, 1413-1588. Ed. ANNIE I. DUNLOP. 2 vols. 1964.

FOURTH SERIES

1. ARGYLL ESTATE INSTRUCTIONS (Mull, Morvern, Tiree), 1771-1805. Ed. ERIC R. CREGEEN. 1964.
2. MISCELLANY OF THE SCOTTISH HISTORY SOCIETY. Vol. x. 1965. (Memoir of Dr E. W. M. Balfour-Melville, by D. B. HORN; Bagimond's Roll for the diocese of Moray, ed. Rev. CHARLES BURNS; Accounts of the King's Pursemaster, 1539-40, ed. A. L. MURRAY; Papers of a Dundee shipping dispute, 1600-4, ed. W. A. MCNEILL; A Scottish liturgy of the reign of James VI, ed. GORDON DONALDSON; List of Schoolmasters teaching Latin, 1690, ed. D. J. WITHRINGTON; Letters of Andrew Fletcher of Saltoun and his family, 1715-16, ed. I. J. MURRAY; Sir John Clerk's Observations on the present circumstances of Scotland, 1730, ed. T. C. SMOUT; A Renfrewshire election account, 1832, ed. WILLIAM FERGUSON.)
3. LETTERS OF JOHN RAMSAY OF OCHTERTYRE, 1799-1812. Ed. BARBARA L. H. HORN. 1966.
4. THE COURT BOOKS OF ORKNEY AND SHETLAND, 1614-15. Ed. ROBERT S. BARCLAY. 1967.
5. THE MINUTES OF EDINBURGH TRADES COUNCIL, 1859-73. Ed. IAN MACDOUGALL. 1968.
6. THE DUNDEE TEXTILE INDUSTRY, 1790-1885, FROM THE PAPERS OF PETER CARMICHAEL OF ARTHURSTONE. Ed. ENID GAULDIE. 1969.
7. CALENDAR OF SCOTTISH SUPPLICATIONS TO ROME. 1428-32. Ed. ANNIE I. DUNLOP. 1970.

In preparation

1. PAPERS ON SUTHERLAND ESTATE MANAGEMENT, 1780-1820. Ed. R. J. ADAM and A. V. COLE. 2 vols.
2. THE SWEDISH PAPERS OF JAMES SPENS, 1606-31. Ed. ARCHIBALD DUNCAN and the late JAMES DOW.

3. WILLIAM MELROSE IN CHINA: THE LETTERS OF A SCOTTISH TEA MERCHANT, 1848-55. Ed. HOH-CHEUNG MUI and LORNA H. MUI.
4. TYNINGHAME KIRK SESSION MINUTES, 1615-50. Ed. D. J. WITH-
RINGTON.
5. PAPERS ON SCOTTISH ELECTORAL POLITICS, 1832-50. Ed. IAIN
BRASH.
6. LETTERS OF POPES CLEMENT VII AND BENEDICT XIII CONCERN-
ING SCOTLAND, 1378-1418. Ed. Rev. CHARLES BURNS. 2 vols.
7. THE LETTERS AND PAPERS OF PETER MAY, LAND SURVEYOR,
1753-85. Ed. IAN ADAMS.
8. SCOTTISH INDUSTRIAL HISTORY: A MISCELLANY OF DOCUMENTS.
9. NINIAN WINZET AT RATISBON, 1577-89: LETTERS AND PAPERS
FROM THE ARCHIVES OF THE DUKES OF BAVARIA. Ed. Rev. Mark
Dilworth.
10. SCOTTISH AGRICULTURAL HISTORY: A MISCELLANY OF DOCU-
MENTS.
11. THE CHARTERS OF THE LORDS OF THE ISLES, 1354-1493. Ed. R. W.
MUNRO and JEAN MUNRO.

RULES

1. The object of the Society is the discovery and printing, under selected editorship, of unpublished documents illustrative of the civil, religious and social history of Scotland. The Society will also undertake to issue reprints of printed works of a similar nature which are out of print and may in exceptional circumstances publish works of reference, if the Council so decides.

2. The affairs of the Society shall be managed by a Council, consisting of a Chairman, Treasurer, Secretary, and twelve elected Members, five to make a quorum. Three of the twelve elected Members shall retire annually in rotation and shall not be eligible for re-election until after the lapse of one year. Nominations for election to membership of Council, duly proposed and seconded by two members of the Society, must be lodged with the Honorary Secretary not later than seven days before the date of the Annual General Meeting.

3. The Annual Subscription to the Society shall be two guineas or seven dollars. The publications of the Society shall not be delivered to any Member whose Subscription is in arrear, and no Member shall be permitted to receive more than one copy of the Society's publications in respect of one Annual Subscription. Volumes issued by the Society may be sold to non-members, if the Council so decides, provided that the cost of any such volume to a non-member shall be greater by at least one-third than its cost to a member.

4. The Society shall normally undertake the issue of its own publications, i.e. without the intervention of a publisher or any other paid agent, but may exceptionally employ a publisher or agent, by decision of Council.

5. The Society shall normally issue one volume each year.

6. An Annual General Meeting of the Society shall be held, normally in the month of December, or otherwise at a date to be determined by the Council.

7. Two stated Meetings of the Council shall be held each year, one in May or June, the other not later than seven days before the date of the Annual General Meeting. The Secretary, on the request of three Members of the Council, shall call a special meeting of the Council.

8. Editors shall receive 20 copies of each volume they edit for the Society.

9. The owners of Manuscripts published by the Society will also be presented with a certain number of copies.

10. The Annual Balance Sheet, Rules, and List of Members shall be printed.

11. No alteration shall be made in these Rules except at a General Meeting of the Society. A fortnight's notice of any alteration to be proposed shall be given to the Members of the Council.

